

NATURAL RESOURCE INVENTORY REPORT OF THE FIJI ISLANDS 2010

VOLUME 3: LAND RESOURCES INVENTORY OF THE FIJI ISLANDS



Prepared by: Professor Biman Chand Prasad
Dean
Faculty of Business and Economics
University of the South Pacific
Suva
Fiji

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The preparation of the Natural Resource Inventory (NRI) report was a challenging task and the contribution of the following people cannot be left unmentioned. The following organisations and government departments who actively contributed in making the Natural Resource Inventory a success are:

- Department of Energy
- Fiji Electricity Authority
- Fiji Locally Managed Marine Areas
- Fisheries
- Food Agriculture Organisation
- Hydrology department
- Institute of Applied Science
- Mareqeti Viti
- Meteorological Office
- Mineral Resource Department
- Ministry of Agriculture
- Ministry of Lands
- Ministry of Primary Industries
- Ministry of Town Planning
- National Trust
- Native Land Trust Board
- Non Government Organisations
- Secretariat for the Pacific Islands Applied Geoscience Commission
- Secretariat of the Pacific Community
- South Pacific Regional Environment Programme
- University of the South Pacific
- Wetland International
- Wildlife Conservation Society

ABBREVIATIONS

FIMS	Fiji Islands Meteorological Office
FRA	Forest Resource Assessment
GoF	Government of Fiji Islands
MUF	Multiple Use Natural Forest
NRI	Natural Resource Inventory
OLWTC	Other Land With Tree Cover
OWL	Other Wooded Land
PET	Protection Forest
PIFS	Pacific Islands Forum Secretariat
PRF	Preserved Forest
PV	Photovoltaic
SE	South East
W/NW	West/North West

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

The preparation of the Natural Resource Inventory Report (NRI) is a requirement under the Environment Management Act (2005). Under the Environment Management Act (2005) s.13, the resource management unit is required to prepare the NRI report after consulting the important stakeholders such as the resource owners. Notably, this is the first NRI that has been prepared for Fiji. It is divided into six chapters and each chapter focuses on important aspects of the natural resources in Fiji. The major sub categories of NRI are the:

- Freshwater Resources
- Marine Resources
- Agricultural Resources
- Energy Resources
- Mineral Resources

Chapter 3 focused on physical geography and soils of Fiji. The subsequent section analysed the native forests, logged forests, rehabilitated areas, protected forests, conservation areas, mangroves, and plantation forests. The third section focused on terrestrial flora and fauna of Fiji and the concluding section highlighted the gaps in existing literature in the field of land resource inventory of Fiji.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS	2
ABBREVIATIONS	3
EXECUTIVE SUMMARY	4
DEFINITIONS: CHAPTER 3	7
CHAPTER 3: LAND RESOURCES INVENTORY OF THE FIJI ISLANDS	9
3.0 INTRODUCTION	9
3.1 PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY	9
3.2 SOILS OF FIJI.....	13
3.3 FORESTS OF FIJI.....	13
3.4 NATIVE FORESTS.....	13
3.4.1 WOODED LANDS	14
3.4.2 NATURAL FORESTS	15
3.5 LOGGED FORESTS	16
3.6 REHABILITATED AREAS.....	16
3.7 PROTECTION FORESTS.....	17
3.7.1 CONSERVATION AREAS	18
3.7.2 MANGROVES	18
3.8 PLANTATION FORESTS	18
3.9 TERRESTRIAL FLORA AND FAUNA	19
3.9.1 BIRDS OF THE FIJI ISLANDS	20
3.9.2 LAND MAMMALS OF THE FIJI ISLANDS	21
3.9.3 TERRESTRIAL SNAILS AND SLUGS OF FIJI.....	23
3.9.4 LAND SNAILS OF THE FIJI ISLANDS	25
3.10 A CHECKLIST OF THE INSECTS OF FIJI.....	36
3.11 VASCULAR PLANTS OF THE FIJI ISLANDS.....	264
3.11.1 CHECKLIST OF FLORA IN FIJI.....	265
3.12 RAPID BIODIVERSITY SURVEY OF MAKOGADRA ISLAND, LOMAIVITI PROVINCE, FIJI ISLANDS	387
3.12.1 BACKGROUND	388
3.12.2 METHODS	389
3.12.3 RESULTS	389
3.13 INTRODUCED SPECIES	403

3.14 PLANTATION SPECIES.....	404
3.15 INVASIVE/INTRODUCED SPECIES	404
3.16 MIGRATORY SPECIES.....	405
3.17 ENDANGERED SPECIES.....	405
3.18 ENDEMIC SPECIES.....	406
3.19 TRADED SPECIES.....	408
3.20 STATE OF RESEARCH AND GAPS IN EXISITNG LITERATURE.....	408
3.21 CONCLUSION.....	409
3.22 BIBLIOGRAPHY	411

DEFINITIONS¹: CHAPTER 3

1. Closed Forest-this includes natural forest with crown cover of trees and/or ferns 40-100% and ground coverage by palm and/or bamboo 50-80%.
2. Coconut plantations- this includes areas of coconut plantations.
3. Forest Plantations- this includes areas of man made forests with planted tree species.
4. Forest- this includes land spanning more than 0.5 hectares with trees higher than 5 meters and a canopy cover of more than 10 percent, or trees able to reach these thresholds *in situ*. It does not include land that is predominantly under agricultural or urban land use.
5. Inland water bodies- This includes land that is covered under major rivers, lakes and water dams.
6. Non-Forest- this includes all other land that does into qualify under any of the forest classifications.
7. Other land- this includes all land that is not classified as ‘forest’ or ‘other wooded land’.
8. Other land with tree cover (Subordinated to other land) - this includes land classified as ‘other land’, spanning more than 0.5 hectares with a canopy cover of more than 10% of trees able to reach a height of 5 meters at maturity.
9. Other wooded land- this includes land that is not classified as ‘Forest’ (spanning more than 0.5 hectares with trees higher than 5 meters and a canopy cover of 5-10 percent, or trees able to reach these thresholds *in situ*; or with a combined cover of shrubs, bushes and trees above 10 percent. Further, it does not include land that is predominantly under agricultural or urban land use.
10. Primary Designated Function- this is the primary function or management objective assigned to a management unit either by legal prescription, documented decision of the landowner/manager, or evidence provided by documented studies of forest management practices and customary use.
11. Production area- this includes forest area designated primarily for production of wood, fibre, bio-energy and/or non wood forest products.

¹ All the definitions has been provided by Ministry of Forestry (Food and Agriculture Organisation of United Nations, 2010)

12. Protection of soil and water area- this includes forest area designated primarily for protection of soil and water.
13. Conservation of biodiversity- this includes forest area designated primarily for conservation of biological biodiversity.
14. Multiple Use- this includes forest area designated primarily for more than one purpose and where none of these alone is considered as the predominant designated function.
15. Plantation Forest- this includes man made forests, established for the production of industrial wood and further includes all mahogany and pine plantations.
16. Preserved Forest- this includes area of natural forest to be maintained in an undisturbed natural condition for the preservation of biological values. It includes all biodiversity forest conservation areas, forest parks and forest reserves.
17. Protection Forest- this includes areas of forest with 30 degrees slope and above. Timber harvesting or other forestry operations would be restricted to minor forest products or to manual or non-mechanized timber extraction.
18. Multiple Use Natural Forest- this includes areas of forests such as carrying indigenous forest vegetation to be maintained under forest cover and to be managed for the purpose of timber production, catchment protection, wildlife habitat, forest recreation and amenity uses and for minor forest products.
19. Forestation- this is the establishment of forest through planting and/or deliberate seeding on land.
20. Reforestation- this includes re-establishment of forest through planting and/or deliberate seeding on land classified as forest.

CHAPTER 3: LAND RESOURCES INVENTORY OF THE FIJI ISLANDS

3.0 INTRODUCTION

Fiji is situated in the South Pacific Ocean. It is about two thirds of the way from Hawaii to New Zealand. Notably, Fiji became independent in 1970 after nearly a century as a British Colony (United Nations, 2010). When compared to other large countries, Fiji is just a ‘small dot’ in the world map. However, it is home to many endangered and endemic species of this world. Fiji has rich variety of flora and fauna and the discussion of land resource inventory of Fiji is incomplete without emphasis on terrestrial flora and fauna of Fiji. Against this backdrop, this chapter will analyse and examine the land resource inventory of Fiji. The introductory sections of this chapter will focus on physical geography and soils of Fiji. The subsequent section will analyse the native forests, logged forests, rehabilitated areas, protected forests, conservation areas, mangroves, and plantation forests. The third section will focus on terrestrial flora and fauna of Fiji and the concluding section will highlight on gaps in existing literature in the field of land resource inventory of Fiji.

3.1 PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY

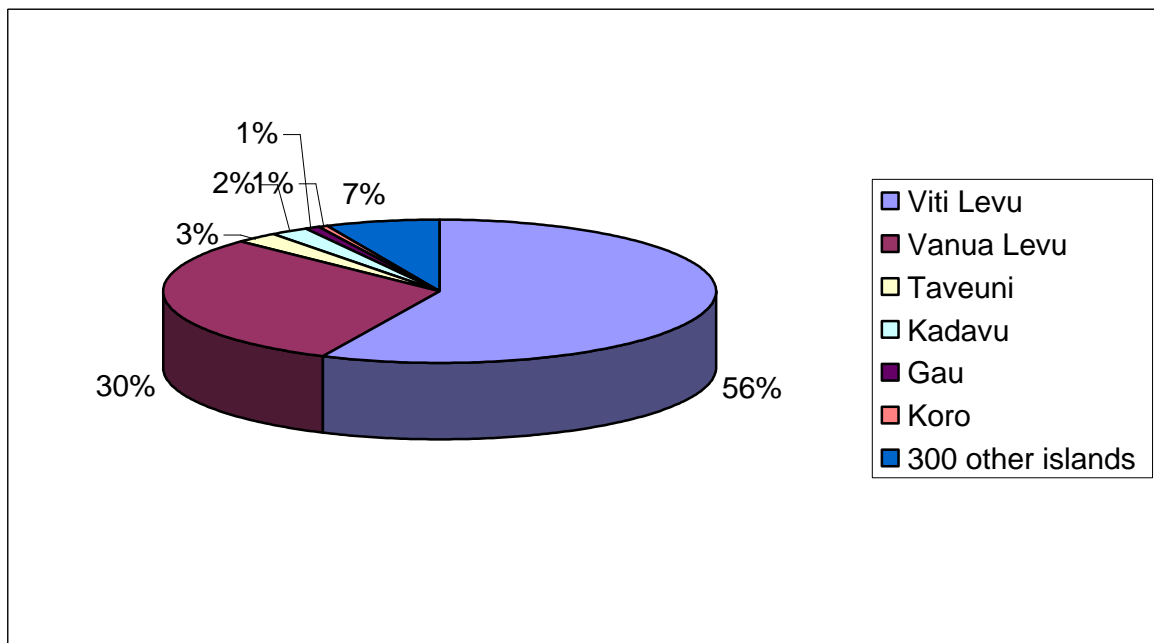
Fiji islands comprise of more than 320 islands, about one-third of which are inhabited. It lies between 177° E and 178° W Longitude and 12° and 22° S Latitude (Secretariat of the Pacific Regional Environment Programme, 2004:1). Fiji islands include an Exclusive Economic Zone (EEZ) of 1.6 million km² and a land area of 18,333 km² (Secretariat of the Pacific Regional Environment Programme, 2004:1). Suva is the capital of Fiji. Many of the Fiji islands have low-lying coral structures with limited soil and water, the majority of the land is on continental-like volcanic islands that rise to well over 1000 metres in elevation (Secretariat of the Pacific Regional Environment Programme, 2004:1). Notably, the larger volcanic islands are characterised by steep, mountainous country, deeply incised by rivers and streams, supporting a wide variety of ecosystems with significant areas of natural forest and coastal and marine ecosystems including mangrove forests and coral formations (Secretariat of the Pacific Regional Environment Programme, 2004:1). The islands are bordered by an extensive system of fringing and barrier reef including the Astrolabe Reef, the third largest barrier reef structure in the world (Secretariat of the Pacific Regional Environment Programme, 2004:1). The climate is tropical with an average annual temperature of 26°C and relatively heavy annual rainfall, especially on the windward sides of the larger islands (Secretariat of the Pacific Regional Environment Programme, 2004:1). The average annual rainfall ranges from 1800 - 2600 mm. Fiji is considerably richer in natural resources than its Polynesian and Micronesian neighbours (Secretariat of the Pacific Regional Environment Programme, 2004:1). There are areas of tropical rainforest containing valuable timbers, alluvial plains rich in soil, cool high uplands suitable for temperate produce, and commercially viable mineral deposits, fish, and other marine resources (Secretariat of the Pacific Regional Environment Programme, 2004:1). Table 3.1 and figure 3.1 shows physical characteristics of the Fiji Islands.

Table 3.1: Physical Characteristics of Fiji Islands

Island	Area (km ²)	% of total	Features
Viti Levu	10,429	56.9	Volcanic, well forested with 29 peaks >900 m (highest is 1325 m), about 50 rivers (largest is Rewa of which 130 km is navigable). SE is wettest and W /NW driest.
Vanua Levu	5,556	30.3	Volcanic, well-forested with peaks over 1,000 m, about 40 rivers and over 20 thermal springs spread over 3,900 km ² .
Taveuni	470	2.6	Volcanic, well-forested with highest peak of 1,230 m; numerous waterfalls, many inaccessible. One small lake.
Kadavu	411	2.2	Volcanic with highest peak of 835m. Well-watered by short streams.
Gau	140	0.8	Rugged, hilly with 550 m peak. Well-watered by short streams.
Koro	104	0.6	Rugged with two peaks over 700m and both rainforest and dry zone vegetation.
About 300 others	1,223	6.6	Vary but mostly low islands, many coral.
Total	18,333	100	

Source: Government of Fiji Islands, (1997) as cited in (Secretariat of the Pacific Regional Environment Programme, 2004:1).

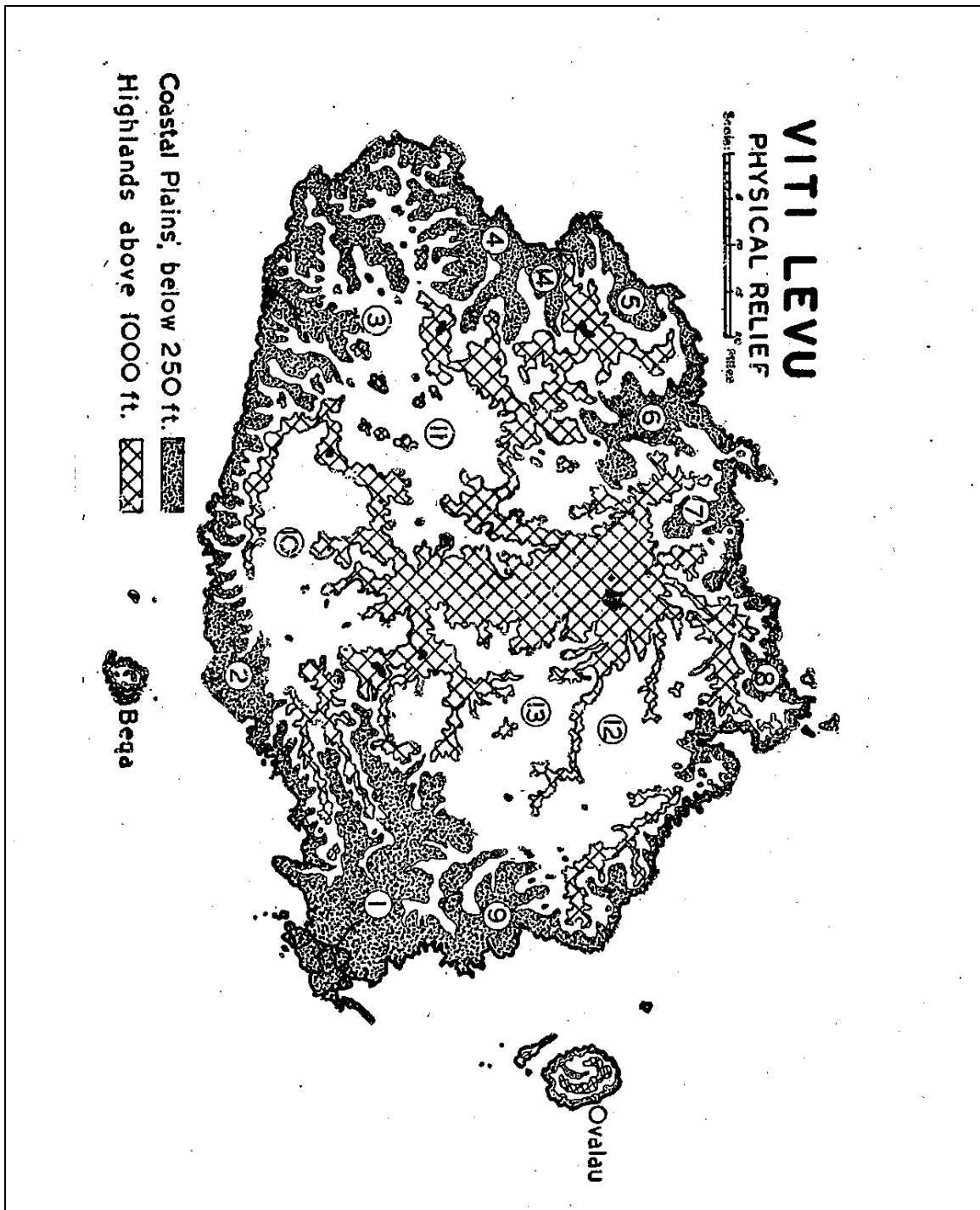
Figure 3.1: Physical Characteristics of Fiji Islands



Source: Created by Author, (2010).

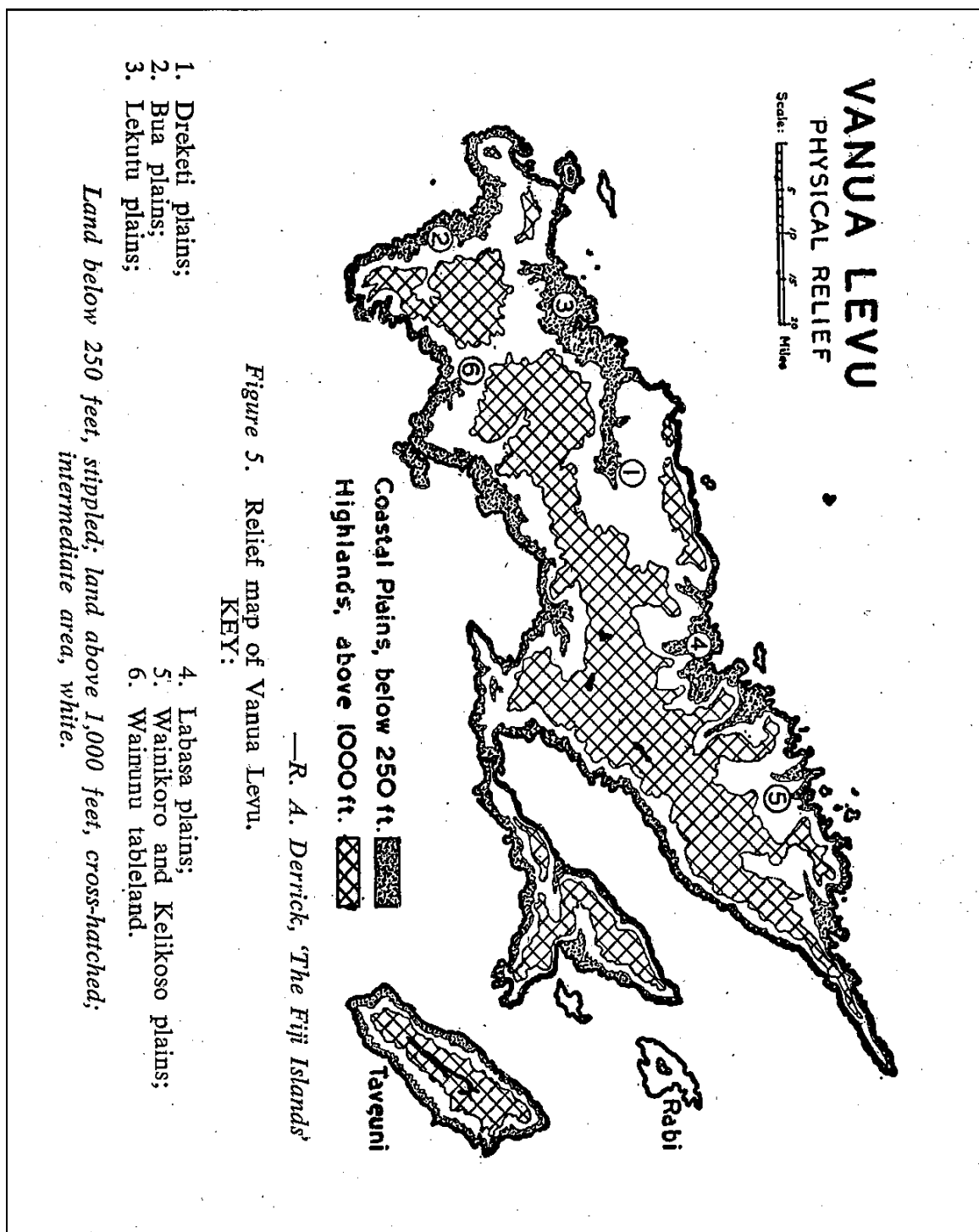
Table 1 and figure 1 shows that Viti Levu has 56.9% land area, Vanua Levu has 30.3% of land area, Taveuni has 2.6% of land area, Kadavu has 2.2% of land area, Gau has 0.8% of land area, Koro has 0.6% of land area and about 300 other islands consist of 6.6% of land area.

Map 3.1: Physical Geography of Viti Levu



Source: Parham, (1972:13).

Map 3.2: Physical Geography of Vanua Levu



Source: Parham, (1972:13).

3.2 SOILS OF FIJI

Studies confirm that 65% of soils have been developed on steep slopes (over 21°), 20% on gently undulating and hilly land (4-21 °) and 15% on flat land (under 4 °) (Leslie, 1997 as cited in Macfarlane, 2009). Lowland (below 600 m, mean annual temperature over 22° C) soils are formed on beach sands, marine marshes, poorly and well-drained alluvia, highly organic parent material, acidic and non-acidic terraces and peneplains (Macfarlane, 2009). Further, soils from lowland rolling and hilly terrain are formed from young and weathered volcanic materials, volcanic ash over reef limestone, calcareous tuffs and marls and from basic, intermediate and acidic geologies (Macfarlane, 2009). Upland soils (over 600 m, mean annual temperature 15-22°C) are formed on recent poorly and well-drained alluvia, raw volcanic materials and basic rocks (Leslie, 1997 as cited in Macfarlane, 2009). Low available soils such as sculpture, potassium, copper, molybdenum are the most likely limiting chemical attributes of grazing land soils (Macfarlane, 2009). Importantly, the most fertile soils are in the floodplains of the Sigatoka, Rewa, Nadi, Ba, Navua and Labasa rivers and these soils are generally derived from basic volcanic parent material (Macfarlane, 2009).

3.3 FORESTS OF FIJI

During 2006-2008, the Natural Forest Inventory (NFI) was carried out in Fiji. The outcome of the NFI was new forest definitions for forests in Fiji. In particular, under the new forest definitions the following new definitions were incorporated:

- Closed forest-Includes the former ‘Dense and Medium Sized Forest’.
- Open Forest-Includes the former category of ‘Scattered Forest’.
- Non-Forests and Inland Water Bodies- These are now calculated for the first time and thus did not appear in the 1991 data.

(Source: Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010)

Table 3.2: Total Forest Cover in Fiji Under NFI

National Class (1000 ha)	1990	1991	1992	1996	1997	1998	2002	2007
Closed Forest		704.856						556.385
Open Forest		152.665						342.845
Pine plantations	43.63	49.62	51.56	51.38	51.38	52.88	48.59	93.524
Hardwood plantations	36.24	39.22	41.64	50.23	50.69	51.4	52.33	60.448
Coconut plantations		34.56						27.137
Non-forests								629.835
Inland water								19.208
Total land area		946.361						1729

(Source: Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010)

3.4 NATIVE FORESTS

Native forests are subdivided into 2 major categories which include protection forests and multiple use forests (Ministry of Forest, 2006:9). Table 3.3 and figure 3.2 shows the proportions of each of the categories of forest types.

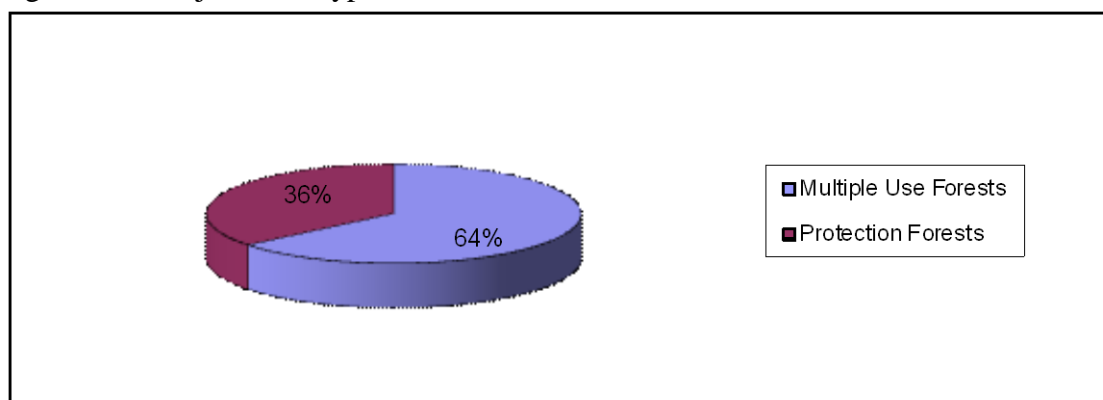
Table 3.3: Major Forest Types at December 2006

Forest Uses	Estimated Area	Percentage
Multiple Use Forests	549, 394	64.1
Protection Forests	308,114	35.9
Totals	857, 508	100

Source: Ministry of Forest, 2006:9.

Table 3.3 shows major native forest types in Fiji. Out the total percentage of forests present in Fiji, 64.1% are Multiple Use forests and 35.9% are Protection Forests. Natural forests also include Multiple Use Forests and Protection Forests.

Figure 3.2: Major forest types at December 2006



Source: Created by Author, (2010).

Over 80% of Fiji’s native forests are communally owned (Ministry of Forest, 2006:9). This poses a great challenge to the management of native forests as the rights to the resource rests with the forest owners but legislation on how the resource is to be utilized rests with the state (Ministry of Forest, 2006:9). This challenge is even greater when dealing with issues of protected areas, as the state has to define what constitute a protected forest (Ministry of Forest, 2006:9). Under Fiji’s National Land Use Policy land classification; 67-72% of Fiji’s forests are in rough terrain and 13-17 percent are under medium terrain; while only 16% are under easy or relatively flat terrain (Ministry of Forest, 2006:9).

3.4.1 WOODED LANDS

Wooded lands include dry areas of gully forests and bits and pieces of re-growing tree stands in agricultural and grazing lands (Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010). Table 3.4 shows forest areas derived from calibrated forest area statics of FRA 2010 categories.

Table 3.4: Forest Area Derived From Calibrated Forest Area Statics of FRA 2010 Categories

FRA 2010 Categories	Area (1000 hectares)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010
Forest	952.9	980.44	997.26	1014.08
Other wooded land	45.1	60.3	68.97	77.64
Other land	829.0	786.26	760.77	735.28
...of which with tree cover	56.9	61.4	63.893	66.39
TOTAL	1882.9	1888.4	1890.9	1893.4

(Source: Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010)

Table 3.4 shows forest areas derived from calibrated forest area statics of FRA 2010 categories. The calibrated forest area statics encompasses areas of Closed Forest, Plantations (Pine and Hardwood) and 70% of Open Forest. The other wooded land (OWL) is majority 20% of open forest. The other land with tree cover (OLWTC) is 10% of Open Forest and Coconut plantations.

Table 3.5: Forecasted National Class Forest Classification in Fiji

National Class (1000 ha)	1990	2000	2005	2010
Closed Forest	702.747	639.0066	602.4236	565.8406
Open Forest	225.639	301.524	344.854	388.184
Pine plantations	52.363	77.286	92.656	108.026
Hardwood plantations	39.797	53.08	60.78	68.48
Coconut plantations	34.297	31.248	29.408	27.568
Non-forests		685.679	685.679	685.679
Inland water	21.484	** ²	**	**
Total land area	1,827	1,827	1,827	1,827

(Source: Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010)

Table 3.5 shows national class forest classification in Fiji. Table 3.5 shows that in 2010 the forecasted 'Closed Forest' are 565.8406 hectares, 'Open Forest' are 388.184 hectares, 'Pine Plantations' are 108.026 hectares, 'Hardwood Plantations' are 68.48 hectares, 'Coconut Plantations' are 27.568 hectares, 'Non-Forests' are 685.679 hectares and finally the data for 'Inland Water' is not available for 2000, 2005 and 2010.

3.4.2 NATURAL FORESTS

Forests are defined as land spanning more than 0.5 hectares with trees higher than 5 meters and a canopy cover of more than 10 percent, or trees able to reach these thresholds *in situ* (Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010). It does not include land that is mainly under agricultural or urban land use. There are two categories of forests under the national class of forest classification and definitions. 'Closed Forest' encompasses of natural forest with crown cover of trees and/or ferns 40-100% and ground coverage by, palm and/or bamboo over 20% (Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010). Further, 'Open Forest' encompasses of natural forest with crown cover by trees and/or ferns 10-40% and ground coverage by palm and/or bamboo 50-80% (Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010). According to table 3.5, the Forecasted National

² Data is not available for these years

Class Forest Classification in Fiji shows that in 2010 the forecasted area of ‘Closed Forest’ is 565.8406 hectares and ‘Open Forest’ is 388.184 hectares (Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010).

3.5 LOGGED FORESTS

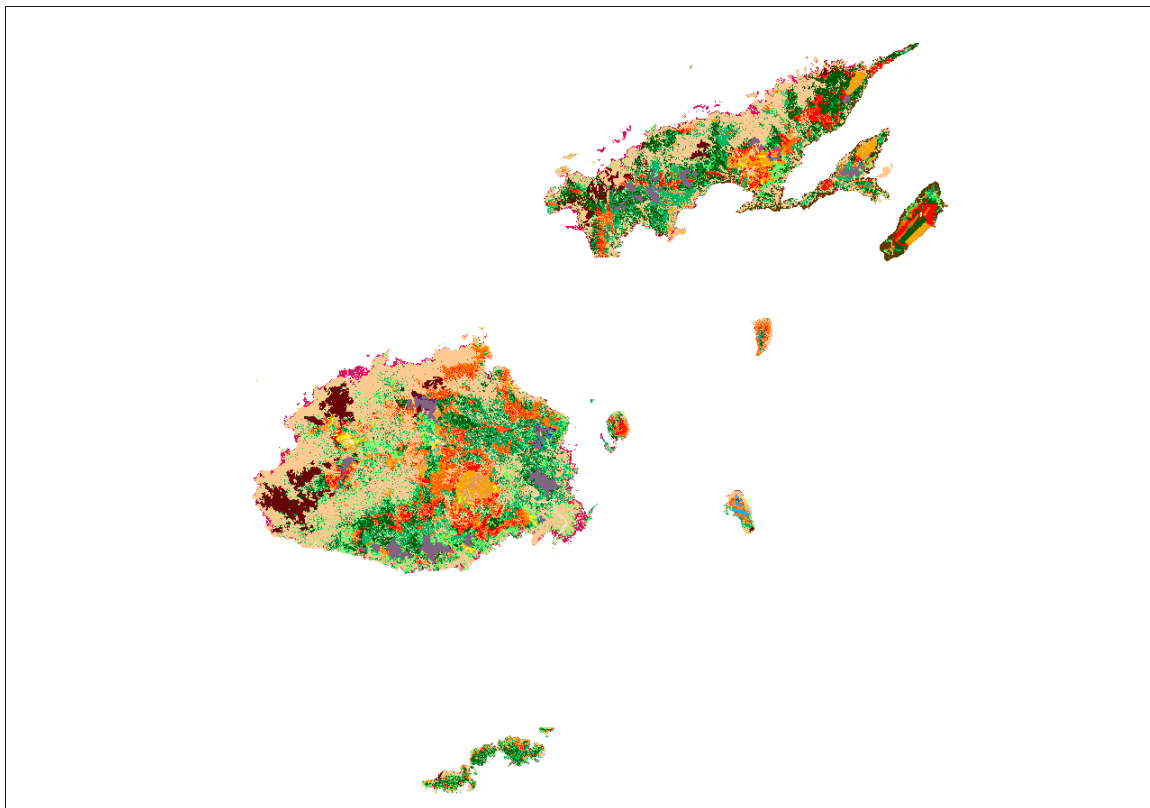
Logging is becoming a growing concern in the South Pacific Island Countries and Fiji is not an exception to this man contributed phenomena. Forests have been continuously removed in Fiji to provide space for industrial growth. Industrial revolution in Fiji is taking place in Fiji at the expense of degradation of natural environment from logging practices. Approximately 90% of ‘Unexploited Production Forests’ and 83% of all ‘Fijian Forests’ are under the customary ownership in Fiji. All negotiations for undertaking logging practices for industrial use is done by Native Land Trust Board (NLTB) (Chatham, 2010). Essentially, the government runs a number of institutions primarily for the purpose of educating communities on the importance of sustainable forests resource management (Chatham, 2010)

Furthermore, around 15,000 hectares of natural forest have already been harvested in Fiji (Chatham, 2010). Essentially, logging is carried out using a selection system. However, there are very little post harvest management systems in place to foster re-planting of the logged areas (Chatham, 2010). Usually in the case of Fiji the logged areas become an essential ground for undertaking industrial activity. The Fiji government has made important achievements in sustainable forest resource management (Chatham, 2010). Government of Fiji was able of achieve sustainable forest resource management by using ‘National Code of Logging Practice’ (Chatham, 2010).

3.6 REHABILITATED AREAS

Rehabilitated areas basically include the amenity plantation (Ministry of Forestry, 2010b). Amenity plantations are sites of or intended areas for plantations primarily for some amenity reasons such as reforestation, catchments rehabilitation, and landscape improvement (Ministry of Forestry, 2010b). Map 3.5 shows that rehabilitated areas (amenity plantations) in Fiji.



Map 3.2: Forest Cover of Fiji



Source: Ministry of Forestry (Unpublished material), 2010b.

Key

Amenity Plantation- is sites of or intended areas for plantations primarily for some amenity purposes such as reforestation, catchment rehabilitation, and landscape improvement. Timber production would be permissible to the extent compatible with the retention of the amenity value, but is not the primary purpose.

	
Amenity Pine	Amenity Hardwood

3.7 PROTECTION FORESTS

Protection forests are areas of highly sensitive forests by virtue of their topography, climate, soil type or a combination (Ministry of Forestry, 2010). It also includes forest parks and forest conservation areas (Ministry of Forestry, 2010). Timber harvesting is prohibited in such areas but restricted to the collection of minor forest produce (Ministry of Forestry, 2010). Conservation areas are a sub-component of the Protection Forest Category (Ministry of Forestry, 2010). The next section will discuss about conservation areas.

3.7.1 CONSERVATION AREAS

Conserved areas are areas of natural forest to be maintained in an undisturbed natural condition and for the preservation of specific biological values (Ministry of Forestry, 2010d: 2). It includes the Forestry Department Nature Reserves, other legally established reserved and other areas of known unique, rare or consideration for formal preservation (Ministry of Forestry, 2010d: 2). This includes the formal proposals or recommendations for World Heritage, Nature Reserves or National Park Status (Ministry of Forestry, 2010d: 2).

3.7.2 MANGROVES

Mangroves stand in the shallow saltwater with propped up long, spindly roots sunk into the seabed (Joyce, 2007). According to Jennifer Hoffman (a marine biologist), mangroves live at a particular zone, that is, between ocean and land. Notably, even though the mangroves are used to living in such a condition, they can still be drown if the water level gets too high or if the water becomes too salty (Joyce, 2007). Mangrove areas were originally classified as conserved areas because of their high biological diversity, national and international importance (Ministry of Forestry, 2010d: 2). Table 3.6 shows Special Forest Resource Assessment 2010 categories.

Table 3.6: Special Forest Resource Assessment 2010 Categories

FRA 2010 Categories	Area (1000 hectares)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010
Rubber plantations	0	0	0	0
Mangroves (Forest and OWL)	86.908	100.192	107.904	115.62
Bamboo (Forest and OWL)	0	0	0	0

(Source: Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010)

Table 3.6 shows Special Forest Resource Assessment 2010 categories. Table 3.6 shows that ‘Mangroves’ were 86.908 hectares in 1990, 100.192 hectares in 2000, 107.904 hectares in 2005 and 115.62 hectares in 2010.

3.8 PLANTATION FORESTS

Plantation forests are man made forests, established for the production of industrial wood includes all Mahogany and pine plantations. Table 3.7 shows areas of various forests types in Fiji based on National Classes.

Table 3.7: Areas of Various Forests Types in Fiji Based on National Classes

National Classes	Forest (1000 hectares)		
	1990	2000	2005
Production Forests	85.716	116.957	132.578
Protection Forests	304.200	304.200	304.200
Preserved Forests	68.800	68.880	88.800
Multiple Use Forests	465.701	501.233	498.999
Total	924	991	1,025

(Source: Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010)

Table 3.7 shows areas of various forest types in Fiji Based on National Classes. Table 3.7 shows that ‘Production Forests’ in 2005 was 132.578 hectares, ‘Protection Forest’ in 2005 was 304.200 hectares, ‘Preserved Forests’ in 2005 was 88.800 hectares and ‘Multiple Use Forests’ in 2005 was 498.999 hectares.

Table 3.8 shows the projection for 2010 forest types from the 2007 Natural Forest Inventory (NFI) figures.

Table 3.8: Projection for 2010 Forest Types Under Forest Resource Assessment Categories

National Classes	Forest (1000 hectares)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010
Production Forests	85.716	116.957	132.578	176.505
Protection Forests	304.200	304.200	304.200	92.076
Preserved Forests	68.800	68.880	88.800	88.800
Multiple Use Forests	465.701	501.233	498.999	780.563
Total	924	991	1,025	1137.944

(Source: Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 2010)

Table 3.8 shows the projection for 2010 forest types from the 2007 Natural Forest Inventory (NFI) figures. Table 3.8 shows that projected ‘Production Forests’ for 2010 is 176.505 hectares, ‘Protection Forest’ for 2010 is 92.076 hectares, ‘Preserved Forests’ for 2010 is 88.800 hectares and ‘Multiple Use Forests’ for 2010 is 780.563 hectares.

3.9 TERRESTRIAL FLORA AND FAUNA

The flora varies considerably between the leeward and windward side and is divided into the following categories:

1. Beach flora: The common species found in Fiji beaches are similar to those species found on other islands of the tropical Pacific. These trees include *Barringtonia asiatica*, *B. racemosa*, *Calophyllum inophyllum*, *Intsia bijuga*, *Hernandia peltata*, *Guettarda speciosa*, *Terminalia litoralis*, *Maniltoa grandiflora*, *Acacia simplicifolia*, *Leucacena leucocephala*, *Hibiscus tiliaceus* and *Pandanus odoratissimus*. The shrubs that are found in the beach flora include *Desmodium umbellatum*, *Cerbera manghas*, *Sophora tomentosa*, *Scaevola taccada var. sericea*, *Vitex trifolia*, and *Messerschmidia argentea*. The creepers include *Canavalia maritime*, *Ipomoea brasiliensis* and *Vigna marina*. The grasses include *Sporobolus virginicus* and *Thuarea involuta* (Parham, 1972:15).
2. Mangrove Flora: The mangrove flora is found near the coasts, estuaries and river mouths. The common species of the mangrove trees are *Bruguiera gymnorhiza*, *Rhizophora mangle*, *R. mucronata*, *Lumnitzera coccinea* and *Xylocarpus granatum*; the creepers *Derris trifoliata* and *Entada phaseoloides*. The species of fern include *Acrostichum aureum* and the species of grass include *Paspalum distichum* (Parham, 1972:17).
3. Dry Zone Flora: The flora covering the dry zone areas includes the introduced grass *Pennisetum polystachyon*. The ferns include *Pteridium esculentum* and *Dicranopteris linearis* and the shrubs include *Dodonaea viscosa*, *Hibbertia lucens*, *Leucopogon cymbulae* and *Decaspermum fruticosum*. The small trees are *Marinda citrifolia*, *Alphitonia spp.*, *Mussaenda raiateensis*, *Acacia richi*, *Syzygium richii*, *Casuarina equisetifolia*. *Pandanus odoratissimus* and *Cycas rumphii f. seemannii*. Other

essential species of flora on the dry zone are reeds. The species of reeds include *Miiscanthus floridulus* and the grasses, *Sporobolus elongates*, *Paspalum orbiculare* and *Heteropogon contortus*, *Dichanthium caricosum* and *Panicum maximum* (Parham, 1972:18).

4. Intermediate Zone flora: Areas of intermediate zone flora include the mixed cover on the leeward hill slopes that includes the grasses and small shrubs and the windward sides are covered with light forest (Parham, 1972:19).
5. Wet Zone Flora: The wet zone flora is usually found on the windward sides of the larger islands and the flora consists of forests. The combination of the forest trees varies and it is difficult to give a good picture of the flora that is present in the wet zone of Fiji. Some of the wet zone areas of Fiji consist of *Agathis vitiensis* and *Dacrydium nidulum* var. *nidulum*. The most common forest flora in addition to those mentioned are the trees *Podocarpus neriifolius*, *Dacrycarpus imbricatus*, *Decussocarpus vitiensis*, *Calophyllum vitiense*, *Fragracea gracilipes*, *Intsia bijuga*, *Syzygium effusum*, *Serianthes Melanesia*, *Endospermum macrophyllum*, *Dysoxylum*, spp., *Burckella* spp., *Casuarina nodiflora*, *Myristica castaneifolia*, *Ficus* spp., *Elaeocarpus* spp., *Balaka* spp. and the undershrubs include *Psychotria* spp., *Cyrtandra* spp., *Alpinia* spp., *Freycinetia* spp. In the wet zone flora numerous tree ferns are found as well as epiphytic orchids, mosses and giant lianes (Parham, 1972:20).

A study conducted by Balgooy (1971) as cited in Department of Environment (1997:6) stated that the vascular flora of Fiji is taken as an addition to the Indo-Malesian floristic province. Further, about 90% of all seed plant genera found in Fiji is present in New Guinea. Building onto this idea, Robinson (1975) as cited in Department of Environment (1997:7) suggested that more than 3500 insect species inhabit the Fiji group. Fiji has 400 spp. of macrolepidoptera. Fiji's cicada fauna consists of 15 species (Department of Environment, 1997:7). Notably, there is no review of Fijian terrestrial molluscs but Solem (1974) as cited in Department of Environment (1997:6) records 58 species for Viti Levu. The Convention on Biological Diversity 1997 National Report to the Conference of the Parties highlights that there are 55 terrestrial species of breeding birds in Fiji as cited in Department of Environment (1997:9). Fiji's only indigenous mammals are bats of which there are six known species, four of which are megachiropterans and two microchiropterans. Fiji's wholly terrestrial reptile fauna consists of 27 reptile species as cited in Department of Environment (1997:9). Two indigenous amphibia, both endemic frogs of the genus *Platymantis* occur in Fiji as cited in Department of Environment (1997:9).

3.9.1 BIRDS OF THE FIJI ISLANDS

Birds are perhaps one of the most enigmatic groups of living creatures having evolved since the Jurassic period (150-200 million years ago) to exist in almost all the land-masses of earth. Their unique characters of wings, two feet, warm-blooded and egg-laying warranted their placement under the class Aves (phylum Chordata, sub-phylum Vertebrata). The exact number of living bird species is not known, but an estimate of around 10,000 species has been suggested.

Birds are important ecologically, through pollination of wild and agricultural plants to dispersal of seeds to new environments. While some birds feed exclusively on plants, others are predators, feeding on small insects, reptiles, mammals, even other birds, such as the Fiji Peregrine Falcon (*Falco peregrinus*), the Swamp Harrier (*Circus approximans*) and the Fiji

Goshawk (*Accipiter rufitorques*). From a human perspective birds were once commonly used for sending and receiving messages (homing pigeon [a variety of the Fiji feral pigeon] - *Columba livia*), for fishing (cormorant – *Phalacrocorax* spp.) and as food (eggs, poultry and guano). As vast distances covered by migrating birds (e.g. Pacific golden plover – *Pluvialis fulva*) they can become carriers of some diseases. Birds also make admirable flagships, totem to some indigenous communities and area also environmental indicators. There is a growing tourism in bird-watching throughout the world and Fiji's endemic birds are part of this tourism adventure.

A summary of the historical account of Fijian birds can be found in Dick Watling's (2001) 'A guide to the birds of Fiji & Western Pacific'. Bird exploration of Fiji can be categorised in three phases. The first involves the early European exploration (1820s to late 1880s), which included the French explorer Jules Dumont d'Urville, who collected a few specimens from Fiji. The US Wilkes Exploring Expedition followed with surveys from 1838-1842 with a few species noted. The second phase (1920-1940) included the Whitney South Sea Expedition, which is notable for applying scientific discipline in bird surveys. This made bird research more coherent than previous expeditions. The third phase began in the 1950s and has culminated in a modern treatise of the bird fauna of Fiji. There are numerous research activities on the birds of Fiji, including the latest on documenting the population of the only Fiji endemic nesting sea-bird the Fiji Petrel (*Pseudobulweria macgillivrayi*) coordinated by a local non-governmental organisation Nature Fiji (Mareqeti Viti).

The bird biodiversity of Fiji is grouped into six categories (adopted from Birdlife International, 2006); namely, Native breeding land-birds (57 species and 3 extinct species); Introduced birds (11 species); Native breeding seabirds (19 species); Non-breeding migrant (and vagrant) seabirds (29 species); Non-breeding migrant (and vagrant) waders (22 species); Non-breeding migrant (and vagrant) land-birds (1 species).

From an island perspective this is a fairly rich fauna with a significant proportion of endemic species. Thus a total of 142 bird species (including 4 extinct) are catalogued for the Fiji avifauna.

BirdLife International survey undertaken in August 2008 failed to find the Red-throated Lorikeet. However, the team concluded that more resources are needed to undertake extensive research in order to find the lorikeet. In mid 2009, an expedition to find the elusive Fiji Petrel proved successful and for the first time scientists were able to capture images of the bird, as well as detailed descriptions of its flight and behaviour. A number of researchers have undertaken some research on the distribution of birds throughout Fiji. This includes Naikatini's research on forest birds (Naikatini, 2008). A few of Birdlife International's sponsored students have completed their theses on the following areas; namely, spatial relationships between forest birds and habitats in degraded and non-degraded forest, a comparative study of bird abundance and diversity in non-degraded and degraded mid-altitude rainforests of the Viti Levu southern highlands.

3.9.2 LAND MAMMALS OF THE FIJI ISLANDS

Mammals of the class Mammalia belong to the phylum Chordata of the Animalia kingdom. They are characterised by many traits of which sweat glands (including mammary glands in female), air-breathing, and giving birth to live young (except the five species of monotremes that lay eggs). About 5,400 species in about 1,200 genera are known ranging from the smallest at 3 cm (a bat) to the largest at 33 m (blue-whale). The mammalian orders that are

found in Fiji include Rodentia (mice, rats), Chiroptera (bats), Carnivora (dogs, cats, mongoose), Perissodactyla (horse), Certartiopdactyla (whales) and Primates (human). The Certartiopdactyla of Fiji is covered separately from the land mammals in this Inventory. The primates and some of the domesticated mammals (e.g. cattles, dogs, cats, etc.) are noted in this brief, although no detailed information is provided with regards to their status and diversity.

Isolated islands with recent geological history such as those of Fiji do not have the diverse mammal fauna that occurs on continental landmasses. Fiji's land or terrestrial native mammals are few comprising entirely of six bat and flying fox species. Other non-native mammals were introduced by the early inhabitants of the islands (e.g. rats, pigs, dogs,) and subsequent voyages. Domestic animals (cattle, goat, deer, sheep) were introduced for various reasons, including economic agricultural development.

Table 3.9: Land Mammals of Fiji

Pacific Flying-fox	<i>Pteropus tonganus</i>
Samoan Flying-fox	<i>Pteropus samoensis</i>
Fiji Monkey-faced bat	<i>Mirimiri acrodonta</i>
Fijian Blossom-bat	<i>Notopteris macdonaldi</i>
Polynesia Sheath-tail bat	<i>Emballonura semicaudata</i>
Fijian Mastiff-bat	<i>Chaerephon bregullae</i>
Feral Cat	<i>Felis domesticus</i>
Feral Pig	<i>Sus scrofa</i>
Polynesian Rat	<i>Rattus exulans</i>
Black (or Ship) Rat	<i>Rattus rattus</i>
Brown (or Common) Rat	<i>Rattus norvegicus</i>
House Mouse	<i>Mus musculus</i>
Indian Mongoose	<i>Herpestes auropunctatus</i>
Deer	<i>Dama dama</i>
Goat	<i>Capra hircus</i>
Dog	<i>Canis familiaris</i>
Horse	<i>Equus caballus</i>
Cattle	<i>Bos Taurus (indicus)</i>
Sheep	<i>Ovis aris</i>

Source: Created by Tikoca and Skelton, (2010).

A survey of bats undertaken by Palmeirim *et al.* from 2000-2001 in over 30 islands provided the most up-to-date summary of the state of native bats. The Pacific Flying-fox (*Pteropus tonganus*) was considered of least concern, despite being a target for local consumption.

Table 3.10: Key Sites for Bat Conservation in Fiji

Sites	Rationale
Yaqeta Island cave, Yasawa	Cave harbouring a colony of <i>E. semicaudata</i> with several hundred individuals.
Bekabeka cave, Vanua Levu	Nursing colony of <i>C. bregullae</i> with thousands of individuals. Only roost of the species known in Fiji and one of three known globally.

Forests of Taveuni	The upland forest of Taveuni is the only area in the World where <i>M. acrodonta</i> is known to occur.
Vatuvara Island	Cave with hundreds of <i>E. semicaudata</i> individuals; the species is declining in numbers.
Lau group	Quite a few islands of the Lau group still have populations of <i>E. semicaudata</i> . In Fiji they are the best hope for this species, which is declining dramatically throughout the Pacific.
Tatuba, Wailotua, Wainibuku caves, Kalabo caves and Viti Levu	These caves harbour large colonies of <i>N. macdonaldi</i> . They are its only known roosts in Fiji and hold much of the global population of this species.

(Source: Palmeirim *et al.* 2005)

3.9.3 TERRESTRIAL SNAILS AND SLUGS OF FIJI

The Islands of Fiji form part of the Micronesia-Polynesia biodiversity hotspot, which is recognised by the Conservation International as one of 25 key locations for conserving the world's biodiversity. A large proportion of the terrestrial fauna in this hotspot is endemic (unique occurrence of species within a limited geographic area) but the distribution and status of much of this unique fauna is poorly documented, particularly for the enormously diverse invertebrate groups. This lack of basic information severely limits our ability to conserve it and from this perspective alone documenting Fiji's terrestrial biodiversity resources are of global conservation importance.

Globally, non-marine molluscs are in decline and the unique Pacific Island fauna is particularly threatened (Lydeard *et al.* 2004). Terrestrial mollusc research projects undertaken in Hawaii, Samoa, New Caledonia and French Polynesia have found very high levels of endemism but also alarmingly, many endemics are now under considerable threat from human development and introduced species (Hadfield 1986; Cowie 2000; Bouchet and Abdou, 2003; Brescia *et al.* 2008). Sadly despite this knowledge the diverse native and endemic terrestrial mollusc fauna of Fiji appears to be moving in a similar direction. Ecologically and historically, the Fijian fauna is primarily connected to areas of native forest, a fact vital to understanding how this unique fauna can be conserved only by protection of relatively large areas of native vegetation not only from land clearing but also from invasive species.

Over the last 100 years the Fijian land snail fauna has been investigated by a very large number of overseas visitors (Barker, 2005) but basic identification and taxonomic information about them is quite difficult to locate and obtain. There is a vital need for more research in the areas of taxonomy and natural history, plus development of local access to information, user friendly identification tools to aid quick identification of highly threatened endemic species and high risk introduced species that may pose considerable threats to agricultural trade (crop pests) and human health (disease vectors).

The terrestrial gastropod mollusc fauna of Fiji is rich and diverse consisting of at least 29 families, 70 genera and 225 species of which 37 are known to be undescribed (Table 3.9). There are undoubtedly, undiscovered species plus according to Barker (2005) an additional 11 recorded species are of unconfirmed status (Table 3.10). Based on the unpublished report of Barker (2005) several locations (e. g. Rotuma and many of the islands in the Lau Group) are obviously significant with respect to species conservation using the recent criteria (single species present within a taxon) adopted by Conservation International's Critical Ecosystem

Partnership Fund. The most obvious priority location of these is the isolated island of Rotuma with 6 endemics species from 5 different families including the Pacific Island flagship partulid tree snails, a group designated as high priority by the IUCN Oceania for the Pacific Island region. Rotuma is without doubt a high priority because of the substantially increased extinction risk levels now associated with its imminent conversion to a registered port of entry for the Fijian Islands.

Table 3.11: Summary of Currently Known Species Biodiversity of Terrestrial Molluscs of the Fiji Islands (including Rotuma)

Super Order	Family	No. Species	No. Genera	No. known undescribed taxa
Neritopsina	Helicinidae	13	2	3
	Hydrocenidae	1	1	0
Architaenioglossa	Pupinidae	2	1	0
	Diplommatinidae	26	5	14
	Neocyclotidae	5	2	0
Caenogastropoda	Assimineidae	30	4	12
	Truncatellidae	7	2	0
Heterobranchia	Vaginulidae	3	3	0
	Ellobiidae	29	9	0
	Succineidae	1	1	0
	Partulidae	4	2	0
	Achatinellidae	3	2	0
	Pupillidae	3	2	0
	Valloniidae	1	1	0
	Bulimulidae	14	1	0
	Charopidae	22	8	2
	Endodontidae	6	3	0
	Euconulidae	3	2	1
	Helicarionidae	21	2	1
	Ariophantidae	2	2	0
	Microcystidae	12	3	1
	Trochomorphidae	19	1	2
	Subulinidae	3	2	0
	Rhytididae	4	3	0
	Streptaxidae	2	2	0
	Bradybaenidae	1	1	0
	Agriolimacidae	1	1	0
Zonitidae	1	1	0	
TOTAL	29	239	69	36

Source: Created by Tikoca and Skelton, (2010).

Table 3.12: Fijian Endemic Land Snail Species That Can Be Associated With High Intertidal or Supralittoreal Habitats

Species	Family
<i>Truncatella avenacea</i>	Truncatellidae
<i>Truncatella granum</i>	Truncatellidae
<i>Melampus crebristriatus</i> Garrett, 1887	Ellobiidae
<i>Melampus incisus</i> Garrett, 1887	Ellobiidae
<i>Melampus rusticus</i> Garrett, 1887	Ellobiidae
<i>Pythia perovatus</i> Garrett, 1872	Ellobiidae

Source: Created by Tikoca and Skelton, (2010).

3.9.4 LAND SNAILS OF THE FIJI ISLANDS

The land snail fauna of Fiji is rich and diverse consisting of at least 245 species that cover 72 different genera and 28 families. There are undoubtedly new species to be discovered and described. Two hundred and sixteen of the known species are native (indigenous) of which 167 are endemic (known only from Fiji). The fauna is thus characterised by 77% endemism, confirming the importance of the unique Fijian land snail fauna at a national, regional and global level. The majority, but not all, of the endemic species are found in native forest.

In addition, there are 18 introduced species with variable risk levels to agricultural productivity, biodiversity loss or human and livestock health. Priorities for land snail species conservation assessment, quarantine, health and agricultural risk are provided. The consequences of not collating and utilising existing information includes risks to, unique biodiversity, human and livestock health, agricultural crop production and in turn will have potential economic implications for sustainable livelihoods and trade.

The Islands of Fiji form part of the Micronesia-Polynesia biodiversity hotspot, which is recognized by Conservation International as one of 25 key locations for conserving the world's biodiversity. A large proportion of the land-based fauna in this hotspot is endemic (a unique occurrence of species within a limited geographic area) but the distribution and status of much of this unique fauna is poorly documented, particularly for the enormously diverse invertebrate-animal groups. This lack of baseline information limits our ability to conserve it and from this perspective alone documenting Fiji's land invertebrate biodiversity resources are of global conservation importance.

Globally, land snails are in decline and the unique Pacific Island fauna is particularly threatened (Lydeard *et al.* 2004). Land snail research projects undertaken in Hawaii, Samoa, New Caledonia and French Polynesia have found very high levels of endemism but also alarmingly that many endemics are either extinct or under considerable threat from habitat destruction, human development and/or introduced species (Hadfield 1986, Cowie 2000, 2004, Bouchet & Abdou 2003, Brescia *et al.* 2008).

The diverse native land snail fauna of Fiji appears to be moving in a similar direction. Ecologically and historically the Fijian fauna is primarily connected to areas of native forest, a fact vital to understanding that this unique fauna cannot be conserved without protection of relatively large areas of native vegetation from land clearing and invasive species, such as ants and predatory snails. These latter species are often accidentally introduced by human-related activities such as logging, cattle farming, pig hunting and the movement of crop materials from one area to another.

Over the last 100 years the Fijian land snail fauna has been investigated by a large number of overseas visitors and a few Fijian residents (see review by Barker, 2005). As a result of this we now have a draft checklist of the land species present in Fiji and an associated distributional database. Leading from this an annotated and illustrated catalogue to the Fijian land snail fauna is currently in progress (Barker & Bouchet, in preparation). In addition to this, collation of basic identification and biological information about Fiji's introduced land snails is now underway at the University of the South Pacific (Biology Division). It is expected that this USP project will produce fact sheets, a field guide and a web-based key to aid quick identification of introduced species that may pose considerable threat to agricultural trade (crop pests) and human health (parasite vectors).

A Fijian land snail distributional database was developed by Landcare New Zealand and the Wildlife Conservation Society with the goal of using the spatial information species and communities to assist setting reservation priorities within the Fijian archipelago, and to determine the adequacy of environmental domain classifications as surrogates for biotic pattern (Barker 2003 & 2005). This work contributed to the "Priority Forests for Conservation" network proposed by Olson *et al.* (2009). This ecological land snail work and the distributional database need to be merged and adapted more fully into the current Fijian government frameworks.

There is also a need for local up-skilling and more research in the areas of taxonomy, life history and conservation biology plus strengthened development of local access to information in usable formats.

According to Haynes (1998) land snails in Fiji are collectively referred to as "sici vanua" or "sirikoko". Despite several common endemic and introduced species being relatively large (> 35 mm) there appears to be no specific Fijian names for different species. This does not result from a lack of historical presence in the environment but could be because snails are cryptic and predominantly nocturnal, not often being seen during daylight hours unless actively searched for in their daytime refuges.

Land snails belong to the invertebrate animals a vast group of organisms noticeably neglected in our estimates of biodiversity even at a global level. The term land 'snail' is used in this summary when referring to both 'snails' and 'slugs'. 'Snail' refers to a gastropod possessing a fully developed shell, capable of housing the retracted animal. 'Slug' refers to the gastropod body form where the shell is reduced to the extent that it is no longer capable of housing the animal. Slugs are simply snails with a reduced or absent shell.

The land snail fauna of Fiji is rich and diverse consisting of at least 245 species that cover 72 different genera and 28 families (Table 1). Among these are 37 undescribed species (Barker 2005; Barker & Bouchet, unpubl. data) but there are undoubtedly more species that await

discovery. Additionally, Barker (2005) also records an additional 11 described species that are of unconfirmed status as their taxonomy is unresolved.

Of the 245 species known for the Fiji Archipelago 216 are native (indigenous) of which 167 are endemic (known only from Fiji). The fauna is thus characterised by 77% endemism, confirming the importance of the unique Fijian fauna at a national, regional and global level. In addition, there are 18 introduced species, comprising a mixture of tropical tramp species and a few introductions from further afield.

How many of Fiji's native species are threatened is presently unknown however, what is certain is that without adequate information to enable species identification and limited knowledge on distributions and life history characteristics it is very hard to make informed decisions on conservation priorities. And without any conservation measures at all in place the words of the snail specialist Alan Solem in 1964 given below will undoubtedly soon be true.

“The famed endemic land snails of the Pacific islands are restricted to the rapidly shrinking patches of native forest. In all too short a time the land snail fauna of the Pacific islands will consist solely of a homogeneous blend of the introduced forms It is with a real sense of sadness that I have attempted to chronicle for the terrestrial malacologist of 2020 the places where the living land snails of Polynesia and Micronesia originated!” Solem (1964).

The majority of the Fiji Island native and endemic land snail fauna appears to be associated with native forest habitat (Table 2). However thirty-five members of three different families (Assimineidae, Ellobiidae and Truncatellidae) are associated with supralittoral or high intertidal habitats. According to Barker (2005) thirty-one of these 35 “high intertidal” species are native and this includes six endemic species (Table 3). Four additional species of “high intertidal” land snail are described but of unconfirmed taxonomic status.

Away from the ocean Fiji's land snail fauna also differs in its habitat location, for example, 30 species (17% of snail species for which data is available) are generally found to be arboreal (in vegetation above ground level) while 137 species are found at ground level (terrestrial) in leaf litter or under rotting wood. Only 5% of land snail species for which data is available commonly exhibit both arboreal and terrestrial activity (Table 4).

Based on the unpublished report of Barker (2005) several locations (e.g., isolated islands in the Lau Group; Rotuma) have assemblages of native species that should be conserved. The most obvious priority is the very isolated island of Rotuma which according to Barker (2005) is known for 6 endemic species from 5 different families, including a member of the Pacific Island flagship partulid tree snails - a group designated as a high conservation priority for the Pacific Island region by the IUCN (Pippard, IUCN-Oceania, pers. comm.). The current status of the Rotuman land snail fauna is unknown as there have been no surveys for a century. Land snail surveys of Rotuma are a high conservation priority not only because of the island's highly significant land snail records but because of the substantially increased extinction-risk levels that will result from the island's imminent conversion to a registered port of entry for the Fijian Islands. Potential new species introductions will without doubt be associated with the resulting trade developments.

Seven of the 28 land snail families found in Fiji consist solely of introduced fauna (Valloniidae, Ariophantidae, Subulinidae, Streptaxidae, Bradybaenidae, Agriolimacidae, Zonitidae). The family Pupillidae has two introduced species and one endemic member while the shell-less family Vaginulidae (=Veronicellidae), commonly known as “leatherleaf” slugs, includes two introduced and one native species i.e., *Semperula wallacei* (Issel, 1874). As mentioned by Barker (2005) this latter native species is likely to have been confused with the introduced members of the family. Unfortunately to date no identification guide or key exists to aid identification and separation of this native species from the introduced members of the family however preparation of such tools are now in progress.

Besides the taxonomic identification obstacles, which are currently being addressed, all of the eighteen known introduced species are considered to pose some level of potential “risk” for either agricultural productivity, biodiversity loss or human and livestock health (Brodie & Barker, in review). Some of these species have been present in Fiji for well over 30 years (Barker, 1979) and the soon to be published preliminary risk assessment is timely.

We need to know more about the biology and life history of existing introductions to enable more robust and specific risk assessment in the future and we also need to investigate lessons learnt else where for preventing avenues (pathways) for further introductions (e.g. see Cowie 2008).

Fiji is very fortunate in having so far stopped populations of the world’s two most high risk invasive land snails; namely the “Rosy Wolf Snail” *Euglandina rosea* (Férussac 1821) and the “Giant African Snail” *Lissachatina* [*Achatina*] *fulica* Bowdich, 1822 from becoming established. There is no doubt that the Fiji Government agricultural and quarantine services must be duly acknowledged for their hard work in achieving this, when so many of our Pacific Island trading partners have already suffered greatly from these two devastating invasive species.

The Fiji Islands however, does have at least 18 introduced species with variable risk levels to agricultural productivity, biodiversity loss or human and livestock health (Brodie & Barker, in review). Based on a comparison of our current observations (Mila *et al.* 2010; Brodie & Copeland, submitted; Brodie, in press; Brodie, unpublished data) and past observations (Solem, 1978; Barker, 1979; Haynes 1998) some introduced species e.g. *Bradybaena similaris* (Rang, 1831) and *Quantula striata* (Gray 1834) have obviously increased in abundance, at least on the largest island of Viti Levu.

However, the most worrying “new” snail introduction absent in the reports by Solem (1978) and Haynes (1998) is the presence and very obvious increase in abundance and distribution of the “semi-slug” *Parmarion martensi* Simroth 1893 (Figure 1). First officially reported in Fiji by Barker (2005), but known from southeast Viti Levu from as early as 1979 this species is now numerous and widespread in areas of human habitation, and alarmingly has also recently been found (Brodie, in press; Brodie & Copeland, submitted; Brodie unpublished data) in three of Fiji’s high priority forest areas highlighted by Olsen *et al.* (2009).

In addition to its newly reported highly invasive status in Fiji by Brodie & Barker (in review) *P. martensi* is also considered by these authors as a potential high-risk vector in Fiji for the rat lung worm *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* (Chen, 1935). This parasitic worm is associated with eosinophilic meningitis in humans. *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* and eosinophilic meningitis are already established in Fiji (Alicata 1962, Uchikawa *et al.* 1984, Sano *et al.*

1987, Paine *et al.* 1994) and is commonly reported as associated with less “risky” invasive snail species such as the “leatherleaf” slug *Laevicaulis alte* (Férussac, 1822).

However, recent discovery by the first author of a living *Bradybaena similaris* (Rang, 1831) in salad sold at a popular BBQ take-away stand in Suva City (Figure 2) highlights the reality of the potential for future health problems, particularly when many families, communities and tourism facilities are being actively encouraged to grow their own salad vegetables. As recently highlighted by senior Koronivia Research Station staff (pers. comm.), there is a strong need to investigate the life history characteristics and parasite infection levels of all introduced land snail species in Fiji.

Fiji’s 167 endemic land snail species are very diverse, spanning 19 families (Table 1). Two groups in particular stand out as achievable species-level conservation priorities. These are: (a) Fiji’s 12 endemic species of the taxon *Placostylus*, eight of which are found on only one island each in the Fiji group (see Figure 3 for an idea of what members of this genus look like); and (b) members of the taxon *Trochomorpha* which according to Barker (2005) has at least 18 species endemic to Fiji (see Figure 4 for an example of this genus).

Besides the above groups, two additional groups are highlighted in the literature as extinction prone on islands because of their vulnerability to introduced predators – these are the microsnails of the family Endodontidae and members of the family Rhytididae. The endemic members of the supralittoral snails (families Ellobiidae and Truncatellidae) should also be given some attention as they could well be directly impacted by the affects of climate change. In addition the families Diplommatinidae and Assimineidae, with 15 and 12 as yet undescribed species respectively, should also be taxonomically revised for biodiversity assessment purposes. Fiji has a large number of native (endemic and non-endemic) land snail species that require detailed conservation assessment.

Non-endemic natives are also important because Fiji could be significant for conservation if these species become threatened or locally extinct elsewhere in their range. Introduced species are widening their distribution within Fiji and creating a homogenisation of the Fijian land snail fauna just like that already recorded across the Pacific Islands by Solem (1964) and Cowie (2001).

There is a need for, scientific human resource capacity building, specialised training about land snails and general awareness raising of the presence and significance of snails in the environment, at a local level. Support for at least one postgraduate student scholarship, funding for a two-day workshop on introduced snails every two years and an increase in media coverage would substantially address these capacity, training and awareness issues.

For introduced, native and endemic fauna there is an immediate need for collation of existing information into a form that can be made readily available for utilisation by resource managers and other community stakeholders. Funding is required for the preparation of photographic images in the Fiji land snail catalogue currently in progress and also for obtaining expert curation of material held in Fiji, as well as repatriation of at least some Fijian material held in overseas institutions.

The consequences of not collating and utilising existing information includes unrecognised risks to, unique biodiversity, human and livestock health, agricultural crop production and in turn will have potential economic implications for sustainable livelihoods and trade.

Table 3.13: Summary of currently known species biodiversity of land snails of the Fiji Islands (including Rotuma). Data collated from Barker (2005)

Super Order	Family	No. Species	No. Genera	No. known undescribed taxa
Neritopsina	Helicinidae*	13	2	3
	Hydrocenidae*	1	1	0
Architaenioglossa	Pupinidae*	2	1	0
	Diplommatinidae*	26	6	15
	Neocyclotidae*	5	2	0
Caenogastropoda	Assimineidae*	30	4	12
	Truncatellidae*	7	2	0
Heterobranchia	Vaginulidae [#]	3	3	0
	Ellobiidae*	32	9	0
	Succineidae*	1	1	0
	Partulidae*	4	2	0
	Achatinellidae	3	2	0
	Pupillidae [#]	3	2	0
	Valloniidae [#]	1	1	0
	Bulimulidae*	14	1	0
	Charopidae*	22	8	2
	Endodontidae*	6	3	0
	Euconulidae*	3	2	1
	Helicarionidae*	21	2	1
	Ariophantidae [#]	2	2	0
	Microcystidae*	12	3	1
	Trochomorphidae*	19	1	2
	Subulinidae [#]	6	4	0
	Rhytididae*	4	3	0
	Streptaxidae [#]	2	2	0
	Bradybaenidae [#]	1	1	0
	Agriolimacidae [#]	1	1	0
	Zonitidae [#]	1	1	0
	TOTALS	28	245	72

* Families containing species endemic to Fiji. [#] Families containing introduced species.

Table 3.14: Numbers of “Fijian” snails found in particular habitat locations. Data collated from Barker (2005)

Habitat	No. Taxa	% of Total Known
Lowland forest	34	24.1%
Mid- altitude forest	47	33.3%
High land forest	40	28.4%
Supralittoral	20	14.2%
Other or Habitat unknown	75	

Table 3:15: Fijian endemic land snail species that can be associated with high intertidal or supralittoreal habitats. Source Barker (2005)

Species	Family
<i>Truncatella avenacea</i> Garrett, 1872	Truncatellidae
<i>Truncatella granum</i> Garrett, 1872	Truncatellidae
<i>Melampus crebristriatus</i> Garrett, 1887	Ellobiidae
<i>Melampus incisus</i> Garrett, 1887	Ellobiidae
<i>Melampus rusticus</i> Garrett, 1887	Ellobiidae
<i>Pythia perovatus</i> Garrett, 1872	Ellobiidae

Table 3.16: Numbers of “Fijian” snails recorded as found off the ground (arboreal) and at ground level (terrestrial). Data collated from Barker (2005)

	Arboreal	Terrestrial	Arboreal & Terrestrial	Unknown
No. taxa	30	137	8	67
% of known	17%	78%	5%	Not applicable

Figure 3.3: Photograph of the introduced invasive snail *Parmarion martensi* in a Fijian village garden



Figure 3.4: Photograph of a living but stressed *Bradybaena similaris* (Rang, 1831) in salad sold at a popular BBQ take-away stand in Suva City



Figure 3.5: Photograph of an endemic member of the snail taxon *Placostylus*. Found in a forested area of Viti Levu



Figure 3.6: Photograph of an endemic member of the snail taxon *Trochomorpha* found in Viti Levu forest.



3.10 A CHECKLIST OF THE INSECTS OF FIJI

This checklist represents a compilation of insect species of Fiji from those listed in the Fiji Arthropod Survey Checklist website (<http://hbs.bishopmuseum.org/fiji/checklists.html>) and updated from various recently published and unpublished literatures where species are known to occur in Fiji. The checklist records a total of 5,024 insect species belonging to 25 orders and 349 families whilst many remain unknown to science. The Insecta (Class Hexapoda) is one of the largest groups of living organisms known for Fiji. The insect order Coleoptera (Beetles) is the largest group within the class, making up approximately 28% of Fiji's insect fauna followed by Lepidoptera (24%) and then by Diptera (13%). Fiji has recorded high rates of endemism for many of the major insect groups that have been studied however; less remains known of the biology and ecology of these endemic insects and thus efforts to make concise conservation and management efforts into protecting them better in their natural habitat still awaits further scientific data.

Some of Fiji's insects have also captivated global interest e.g. the rare and endemic Fijian giant long-horned beetle, *Xixuthrus heros* which is known to be the worlds' second largest beetle measuring up to 14-15cm in length.

Table 3.16: Find below a summary of the Insects of Fiji

Order	No. of Families	No. of Species
Blattodea	3	22
Coleoptera	61	1428
Collembola	4	7
Dermaptera	3	22
Diptera	61	669
Embiidae	1	1

Ephemeroptera	2	18
Heteroptera	34	158
Homoptera	29	485
Hymenoptera	36	552
Isoptera	3	8
Lepidoptera	50	1184
Mantodea	1	3
Neuroptera	5	12
Odonata	6	51
Orthoptera	12	137
Phasmidae	2	23
Phthiraptera	9	28
Psocoptera	9	84
Siphonaptera	1	3
Strepsiptera	2	4
Thysanoptera	3	86
Thysanura	2	3
Trichoptera	9	35
Zoraptera	1	1
Total	349	5024

ORDER BLATTODEA
Family BLABERIDAE
<i>Diploptera</i>
<i>punctata</i> (Eschscholtz), 1822 [<i>Blatta</i>]; <i>dytiscoides</i> (Audinet-Serville), 1839 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>Nauphoeta</i>
<i>cinerea</i> (Olivier), 1789 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>Pycnoscelus</i>
<i>indicus</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>surinamensis</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>Ryparobia</i>
<i>maderae</i> (Fabricius), 1781 [<i>Blatta</i>]
Family BLATELLIDAE
<i>Balta</i>
<i>notulata</i> (Stål), 1858 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>spuria</i> (Brunner von Wattenwyl), 1865 [<i>Phyllodromia</i>]
<i>Blatella</i>
<i>germanica</i> (Linnaeus), 1767 [<i>Blatta</i>]; <i>bivittata</i> (Audinet-Serville), 1839 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>litturicolis</i> (Walker), 1868 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>Euhebardula</i>
<i>fijiana</i> (Princis), 1953
<i>Lobopterella</i>
<i>dimidiatipes</i> (Bolivar), 1890 [<i>Loboptera</i>]; <i>sakalava</i> (Saussure), 1891 [<i>Temnopteryx</i>]
<i>Supella</i>
<i>longopapa</i> (Fabricius), 1798 [<i>Blatta</i>]; <i>supellectilium</i> (Audinet-Serville), 1839 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>Temnopteryx</i>
<i>ferruginea</i> (Brunner), 1916
Family BLATTIDAE
<i>Blatta</i>
<i>orientalis</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>Dorylaea</i>
<i>rotundata</i> (Brunner), 1865 [<i>Blatta</i>]

<i>Leucophaea</i>
<i>maderae</i> (Fabricius), 1781 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>Melanozosteria</i>
<i>nitida</i> (Brunner von Wattenwyl), 1865 [<i>Platyzosteria</i>]; <i>feejeeana</i> (Bruner), 1916
<i>soror</i> (Brunner), 1865 [<i>Polyzosteria</i>]
<i>Neostylopyga</i>
<i>rhombofolia</i> (Stoll), 1813 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>Periplaneta</i>
<i>americana</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Blatta</i>]
<i>australasia</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Blatta</i>]
ORDER COLEOPTERA
Family ADERIDAE
<i>Hylophilus</i>
<i>fenestratus</i> Pic, 1932
<i>laticiceps</i> Pic, 1932
<i>rufobasalis</i> Pic, 1932
<i>taveuniensis</i> Pic, 1932
<i>Xylophilus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Champion, 1924
<i>labasae</i> Champion, 1924
<i>rufiventris</i> Champion, 1924
Family ANOBIIDAE
<i>Exallophthalmus</i>
<i>quinqueguttatus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Lasioderma</i>
<i>serricorne</i> (Fabricius), 1792 [<i>Ptinus</i>]; <i>testacea</i> (Creutzer in Duftschmid), 1825 [<i>Ptilinus</i>]
<i>Mirosternus</i>
<i>glabratus</i> Ford, 1956
<i>lindoroides</i> Ford, 1956
<i>tangentus</i> Ford, 1956
<i>Stegobium</i>
<i>paniceum</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Dermestes</i>]

<i>Tricorynus</i>
<i>herbarius</i> (Gorham), 1883 [<i>Catorama</i>]
Family ANTHICIDAE
<i>Anthicus</i>
<i>strictus</i> Erichson, 1842
<i>Notoxus</i>
<i>pallidipes</i> Pic, 1910
Family ANTHRIBIDAE
<i>Adoxastia</i>
<i>rudicollis</i> (Jordan), 1939 [<i>Proscopus</i>]; <i>liber</i> (Wolfrum), 1959 [<i>Proscopus</i>]
<i>Alloderes</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Jordan, 1944
<i>Araecerus</i>
<i>allevatus</i> Wolfrum, 1959
<i>dasymerus</i> Wolfrum, 1959
<i>fasciculatus</i> (De Geer), 1775 [<i>Curculio</i>]
<i>greenwoodi</i> Jordan, 1924
<i>lutatus</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Tropideres</i>]; <i>vieillardii</i> (Montrouzier), 1860 [<i>Urodon</i>]; <i>insularis</i> Fauvel, 1862
<i>nitidus</i> Jordan, 1924
<i>rysus</i> Wolfrum, 1959
<i>vieillardii</i> (Montrouzier), 1860 [<i>Urodon</i>]
<i>vitistans</i> Wolfrum, 1959
<i>vivax</i> Wolfrum, 1959
<i>Cerambyrhynchus</i>
<i>schonherri</i> Montrouzier, 1855
<i>Cisanthribus</i>
<i>sp. nov.</i> [B. Valentine, <i>in litt.</i> 2009]
<i>Dinema</i>
<i>filicorne</i> Fairmaire, 1849; <i>veitchi</i> (Jordan), 1924 [<i>Proscopus</i>], <i>caledoniense</i> (Frieser), 1981 [<i>Proscopus</i>]
<i>gentile</i> (Jordan), 1939 [<i>Proscopus</i>]
<i>Dinosaphis</i>
<i>inermis</i> Wolfrum, 1959
<i>vitiana</i> Jordan, 1939
<i>Mauia</i>
<i>subnotata</i> (Boheman), 1859 [<i>Araecerus</i>]

<i>Melanopsacus</i>
<i>calvulus</i> Wolfrum, 1959
<i>stilbus</i> Jordan, 1939
<i>veitchi</i> Jordan, 1924
<i>sp. 1</i>
<i>sp. 2</i>
<i>sp. 3</i>
<i>sp. 4</i>
<i>sp. 5</i>
<i>sp. 6</i>
<i>sp. 7</i>
<i>sp. 8</i>
<i>sp. 9</i>
<i>Misthosima</i>
<i>sp. 1</i>
<i>sp. 2</i>
<i>Paecilocaulus</i>
<i>picturatus</i> Fairmare, 1881
<i>Phides</i>
<i>xanthodactylus</i> Pascoe, 1871
<i>Plesiobasis</i>
<i>centralis</i> Wolfrum, 1959
<i>charax</i> Jordan, 1939
<i>grallina</i> Jordan, 1939
<i>monera</i> Jordan, 1939
<i>phelos</i> Jordan, 1939
<i>sp. 1</i>
<i>sp. 2</i>
<i>sp. 3</i>
<i>sp. 4</i>
<i>sp. 5</i>
<i>sp. 6</i>
<i>sp. 7</i>
<i>sp. 8</i>
<i>Plintheria</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Jordan), 1944 [<i>Alloderes</i>]
<i>Rhinotropis</i>
<i>crisiferus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>evansi</i> Jordan, 1939

<i>Stenorhis</i>
<i>promus</i> Jordan, 1937
<i>psomus</i> Jordan, 1939
<i>Xenocerus</i>
<i>sp. 1</i>
Family APIONIDAE
<i>Apion</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Zimmerman, 1939
<i>Apotapion</i>
<i>gibbipennis</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Cybebus</i>]
Family ATTELABIDAE
<i>Attelabus</i>
<i>sp. 1</i>
Family BOSTRICHIDAE
<i>Dinoderus</i>
<i>minutus</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Apate</i>]
<i>Minthea</i>
<i>rugicollis</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Ditoma</i>]
<i>Rhizopertha</i>
<i>dominica</i> (Fabricius), 1792 [<i>Syndoendron</i>]
<i>Xylopertha</i>
<i>castanoptera</i> (Fairmaire), 1850 [<i>Apate</i>]
<i>Xylothrips</i>
<i>religiosus</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Apate</i>]; <i>lifuana</i> (Montrouzier), 1861 [<i>Apate</i>]
Family BRENTIDAE
<i>Aneorhachis</i>
<i>fijiana</i> Mantilleri, 2004
<i>Anomobrenthus</i>
<i>hamatirostris</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>kuscheli</i> Damoiseau, 1989
<i>Atenophthalmus</i>
<i>fuscojanthinus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Bulbogaster</i>
<i>ctenostomoides</i> Lacordaire, 1866

<i>juncea</i> Damoiseau, 1989
<i>Callipareius</i>
<i>planitarsus</i> (Perroud & Montrouzier), 1865
<i>sp. 1</i>
<i>Cerobates</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Coptorhynchus</i>
<i>interruptus</i> (Pascoe), 1883 [<i>Isomerinthus</i>]
<i>Cylas</i>
<i>formicarius</i> (Fabricius), 1798 [<i>Brentus</i>]
<i>formicarius elegantulus</i> (Summers), 1875 [<i>Otidocephalus</i>]
<i>Cyphagogus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Kleine, 1928
<i>Eubactrus</i>
<i>metallicollis</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>semiaeneus</i> Lacordaire, 1866
<i>Ithystenus</i>
<i>nigrosulcatus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Leptorrhynchus</i>
<i>nigrosulcatus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Microsebus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> (Damoiseau), 1989 [<i>Eusebus</i>]
<i>Miolispa</i>
<i>fijiana</i> Kleine, 1928
<i>metallicollis</i> (Fairmaire), 1881
<i>Myrmacicelus</i>
<i>gibbipennis</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Cybebus</i>]
<i>Nesidiobrentus</i>
<i>sp. 1</i>
<i>Tracheloschizus</i>
<i>castaneicolor</i> Sforzi & Bartolozzi, 2004
<i>Trachezilus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Schmeltz, 1865]

Undetermined <i>Genus & species</i>
<i>Cyphagogini</i>
<i>sp. 1</i>
<i>sp. 2</i>
<i>Ithystenini</i>
<i>sp. 1</i>
<i>Trachelizini</i>
<i>sp. 1</i>
Family BUPRESTIDAE
<i>Agrilus</i>
<i>evansianus evansianus</i> Théry, 1934
<i>evansianus fidjianus</i> Théry, 1934 [as <i>evansianus fidjiensis</i>]
<i>fissifrons</i> Fairmaire, 1849; <i>tetrastichus</i> Obenberger, 1924; <i>fidjiensis</i> Obenberger, 1924; <i>fidgiensis</i> [misspelling of <i>fidjiensis</i> ; Théry, 1935]
<i>taveuniensis</i> Théry, 1934
<i>Aphanisticus</i>
<i>cochinchinae seminulum</i> Obenberger, 1929
<i>sp.</i> [Bellamy, in litt.]
<i>Blepharum</i>
<i>coeruleipes</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>Chrysobothris</i>
<i>fiji</i> Bellamy, 2009
<i>Chrysodema</i>
<i>dohrni</i> Saunders, 1874; <i>fairmairei</i> Kerremans, 1895
<i>Cinyra</i>
<i>strandi</i> (Obenberger), 1936 [<i>Paraleptodema</i>]
<i>Dicercomorpha</i>
<i>simondsi</i> (Obenberger), 1924 [<i>Nesotrinchus</i>]
<i>Endelus</i>
<i>bicolor</i> Bellamy, 1990
<i>castanocupreus</i> Bellamy, 2007
<i>cupreocingulatus</i> Bellamy, 2007
<i>cupreoviridus</i> Bellamy, 2007
<i>fijiensis</i> Bellamy, 2007
<i>speculifer</i> Théry, 1932

<i>Haplotrinchus</i>
<i>coeruleipennis</i> (Fairmaire), 1877 [<i>Diceromorpha</i>]
<i>manni</i> Théry, 1937
<i>pooli</i> Théry, 1943
<i>pyrochlorus</i> (Fairmaire), 1877 [<i>Diceromorpha</i>]
<i>splendens</i> Waterhouse, 1913
<i>Helferella</i>
<i>fiji</i> Bellamy, 1991
<i>vanuae</i> Bellamy, 1991
<i>viti</i> Bellamy, 1991
<i>Kurosawaia</i>
<i>iridinotus</i> Bellamy, 1990
<i>Maoraxia</i>
<i>kadavuensis</i> Bellamy, 2008
<i>tokotaii</i> Bellamy, 2008
<i>viridis</i> Bellamy <i>in</i> Bellamy & Williams, 1985
<i>viti</i> Bellamy, 2008
<i>Melobasina</i>
<i>coeruleipennis</i> (Fairmaire), 1877 [<i>Diceromorpha</i>]; <i>coereleipennis</i> Deyrolle [nomen nudum; Thomson, 1878]
<i>Melobasis</i>
<i>brevicollis</i> (Théry), 1937 [<i>Diceropygus</i>]
<i>cuproaenea</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>Paracupta</i>
<i>albilatera</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>basicornis</i> Fairmaire, 1877
<i>dilutipes</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>evansi</i> Théry, 1937
<i>flaviventris</i> (Graeffe), 1868 [<i>Chalcophora</i>]; <i>taciturna</i> Saunders, 1869
<i>flaviventris aureola</i> Obenberger, 1928
<i>imperatrix</i> Obenberger, 1928
<i>impressipennis</i> (Théry), 1943 [<i>Metataenia</i>]
<i>kleinschmidtii</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>laetimpessa</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>manni</i> Théry, 1937
<i>marginalis</i> Kerremans, 1903
<i>marginipennis</i> Saunders, 1869
<i>meyeri</i> Kerremans, 1900
<i>prasina</i> (Graeffe), 1868 [<i>Chalcophora</i>] [preoccupied, Thunberg 1827]; <i>louisa</i> (White), 1859 [<i>Buprestis</i>]; <i>hypocala</i> Fairmaire, 1877; <i>carinata</i> Deyrolle [nomen nudum; Thompson, 1878]

<i>pyroglypta</i> Fairmaire, 1877
<i>pyrura</i> Fairmaire, 1877
<i>sulcata</i> Saunders, 1869; <i>helopioides</i> Boisduval, 835 misidentification; Graeffe, 1868];
<i>tibialis</i> Saunders, 1872
<i>Sambus</i>
<i>eremita</i> Obenberger, 1924
<i>fdjiensis</i> Obenberger, 1924
<i>manni</i> Théry, 1937
<i>simmondsi</i> Théry, 1938
Family CALLIRHIPIDAE
<i>Callirhipis</i>
<i>costata</i> Waterhouse, 1877
<i>vitiensis</i> Fairmaire, 1877
Family CANTHARIDAE
<i>Euchleochrous</i>
<i>semicyaneus</i> Fairmaire, 1877
Family CARABIDAE
<i>Bembidion</i>
(<i>Cillenus</i>)
<i>insularum</i> Andrewes, 1938
<i>Ceneus</i>
<i>speculiferus</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>Chlaenius</i>
<i>flaviguttatus</i> Macleay, 1825
<i>ophonoides</i> Fairmaire, 1843; <i>peregrinus</i> Chaudoir, 1856
<i>samoensis</i> Csiki, 1915
<i>Colpodes</i>
<i>nigratus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>truncatellus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>xanthocnemus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Endynomena</i>
<i>pradierii</i> Fairmaire, 1849
<i>Gnathaphanus</i>
<i>upoluensis</i> (Cziki), 1915 [<i>Dioryche</i>]; <i>impressipennis</i> (Castlenau), 1867 [<i>Harpalus</i>]
<i>Harpalus</i>

<i>sp. 1</i>
<i>Morio</i>
<i>polynesiae</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Oceanella</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Blanchard), 1853 [<i>Cicindela</i>]; <i>vitiensis imperfecta</i> Horn, 1896
<i>Omoglymmius</i>
(<i>Navitia</i>)
<i>intrusus</i> (Grouvelle), 1903 [<i>Rhysodes</i>]
<i>peckorum</i> Bell, 1985
<i>zimmermani</i> Bell & Bell, 1978
<i>Parapolyrhanis</i>
<i>oceanica</i> Cassola, 1983
<i>Pectinitarsus</i>
<i>holomelas</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Perigona</i>
<i>sp. 1</i>
<i>Plochionus</i>
<i>pallens</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Carabus</i>] [J.M. Valentine, in litt.]
<i>Rhysodes</i>
<i>intrusus</i> Grouvel, 1903
<i>Rhizodiastes</i>
<i>janus</i> Bell, 1985
<i>Schizogenius</i>
<i>freyi</i> Baehr, 1983
<i>Selonophorus</i>
<i>sp. 1</i>
<i>Vitagonum</i>
<i>apterum</i> Moore, 1999
Family CERAMBYCIDAE
<i>Anastheta</i>
<i>raripila</i> Pascoe, 1866
<i>Araesper</i>
<i>longicollis</i> Thomson, 1878; <i>angustulum</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Ceresium</i>]

<i>Batocera</i>
<i>nebulosa</i> Bates, 1877
<i>Cacodacnus</i>
<i>hebridanus</i> Thomson, 1860
<i>Ceresium</i>
<i>angustulum</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>decorum</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>epilais</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>gracilipes</i> (Fairmaire), 1850 [<i>Hesperophanes</i>]
<i>grandipennis</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>lucidum</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>nigroapicale</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>olidum</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>promissum</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>pubescens</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>repandum</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>scutellaris</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>striatipenne</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>thyra</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>unicolor</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Saperda</i>]; <i>guttaticolle</i> (Fairmaire), 1850 [<i>Hesperophanes</i>]
<i>vacillans</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Coleocoptus</i>
<i>senio</i> (Newman), 1840 [<i>Phoracantha</i>]
<i>Crinitarsus</i>
<i>plagiatus</i> Blanchard, 1853
<i>sulcatus</i> Breuning, 1948
<i>Cristoopsis</i>
<i>poggea</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Cylindropomus</i>
<i>grammicus hecate</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1947
<i>Cyrtinoopsis</i>
<i>intensa</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Dendrides</i>
<i>pallidus</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Diastosypha</i>
<i>agetes</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952

<i>albisetosa</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>bimaculata</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>fuscicollis</i> Aurivillius, 1920; <i>cuprea</i> (Breuning), 1948 [<i>Leptocyrtinus</i>]
<i>Distenia</i>
<i>dillonorum</i> Lingafelter, 2007
<i>gressitti</i> Lingafelter, 2007
<i>punctulata</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Enotocleptes</i>
<i>denticollis</i> (Fauvel), 1906 [<i>Microcleptes</i>]
<i>inermicollis</i> Breuning, 1940
<i>Gemylus</i>
<i>alboosticticus</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>angustifrons</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>uniformis</i> Breuning, 1939 [<i>angustifrons</i> f.]
<i>upsilon</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>wainiloka</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Glaucytes</i>
<i>graphica</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Leptocera</i>]
<i>Gracilosypha</i>
<i>elongatus elongatus</i> (Breuning), 1948 [<i>Leptocyrtinus</i>]
<i>elongata immaculata</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>elongata suturalis</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>hirtipennis</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>trifasciata</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Hestimidius</i>
<i>humeralis</i> Breuning, 1939; <i>quadrimaculatus</i> (Breuning), 1942 [<i>Neoopsis</i>]
<i>Heteroclytomorpha</i>
<i>singularis</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>Hippaphesis</i>
<i>granicornis</i> (Fairmaire), 1879 [<i>Oopsis</i>]
<i>punctata</i> Thomson, 1864; <i>semigranosus</i> (Fairmaire), 1879 [<i>Oopsis</i>]
<i>Laniferus</i>
<i>uniformis</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Macrotoma</i>
<i>heros</i> Graeffe, 1868
<i>Micracantha</i>

<i>pinguis</i> Thomson [<i>nomen nudum</i> ; Schmeltz, 1881]
<i>Mimoopsis</i>
<i>fuscoapicatus</i> (Fairmaire), 1879 [<i>Oopsis</i>]
<i>Moala</i>
<i>crassus</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>flavovittatus</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Neosciadella</i>
<i>acutispina</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Exocentrus</i>]
<i>brunnipes</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>fulgida</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>immaculosa</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>inflexa inflexa</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>inflexa subopauqua</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>multivittata</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>obliquata</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>quadripustulata</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>spixi</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Nerida</i>
<i>cordata</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>gynandropsidis</i> (Fairmaire), 1850 [<i>Obrium</i>]
<i>obcordata</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>oblongoguttula</i> (Fairmaire), 1879 [<i>Obrium</i>]
<i>zimmermani</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Nothopleurus</i>
<i>cariosicollis</i> (Fairmaire), 1877 [<i>Opheltes</i>]
<i>Oihus</i>
<i>dilloni</i> Franz, 1953
<i>insignius</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>taeniatus</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Olethrius</i>
<i>brevicornis</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>insularis</i> Fairmaire, 1850
<i>scabripennis</i> Thomson, 1865
<i>tyrannus</i> Thomson, 1860
<i>villosus</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Oloessa</i>
<i>bianor</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>cenea</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>minuta</i> (Pascoe), 1864

<i>poeta</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Opsidius</i>
<i>cetus</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>pictus</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>Opsis</i>
<i>albopicta</i> Aurivillius, 1928
<i>brunneocaudata</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>excavata</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>griseocaudata</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>lycia</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>nutator</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Lamia</i>]; <i>posticalis</i> Fairmaire [<i>nomen nudum</i>]; Schmeltz, 1881]
<i>striatella</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>uvua</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>variivestris</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>velata</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>zitja</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Parandra</i>
<i>striatifrons</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>vitiensis</i> Nonfried, 1894
<i>Phoracantha</i>
<i>tricuspis</i> Newman, 1840; <i>robusta</i> Germar, 1848
<i>Phloeopsis</i>
<i>albomaculata</i> Breuning, 1961
<i>olivescens</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Vitilevua</i>]
<i>viridescens</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Vitilevua</i>]
<i>Prosoplus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Breuning, 1948
<i>ochreosparsus</i> Breuning, 1938; <i>latus</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>samoanus</i> Aurivillius, 1913
<i>woodlarkiana</i> (Montrouzier), 1855 [<i>Penthea</i>] [Schmeltz, 1881]
<i>Pterolophia</i>
<i>connexa</i> Aurivillius, 1928 [<i>lateripicta</i> var.]; <i>singatoka</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>dorsovittata</i> Breuning, 1965
<i>laevipunctata</i> Breuning, 1938; <i>vitiensis</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952: 58
<i>lateripicta</i> Fairmaire, 1879; <i>tholo</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>ongea</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>singatoka</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>postmaculata</i> Breuning, 1965

<i>thawathi</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>tholo</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Ropica</i>
<i>vitiana</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>vitensis</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Pterolophia</i>]
<i>Ropicella</i>
<i>antennalis</i> Breuning, 1940
<i>Scituloglaucytes</i>
<i>mui</i> (Gressitt), 1940 [<i>Glaucytes</i>]
<i>Sormida</i>
<i>cinerea</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>maculicollis</i> Thomson, 1865
<i>Sybra</i>
<i>apicespinosa</i> Breuning, 1942
<i>auberti</i> Breuning, 1950
<i>catopa</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>dimidiata</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Microopsis</i>]
<i>dorsata</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Oopsis</i>]
<i>eson</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Microopsis</i>]
<i>eumilis</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Paraoopsis</i>]
<i>flavoides</i> Breuning, 1964; <i>flava</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Gracilosybra</i>]
<i>freyi</i> Breuning, 1957
<i>fulvoapicalis</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Gracilosybra</i>]
<i>fuscoapicaloides</i> Breuning, 1964; <i>fuscoapicalis</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Gracilosybra</i>]
<i>fuscofasciatoides</i> Breuning, 1964; <i>fuscofasciatus</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Euoopsis</i>]
<i>fuscolateralis</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>grisea</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>obliquelineaticollis</i> Breuning, 1964; <i>obliquelineata</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Euoopsis</i>]
<i>ochreosignatipennis</i> Breuning, 1973
<i>persimilis</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>puella</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Microopsis</i>]
<i>rosacea</i> Breuning, 1942
<i>sapho</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Microopsis</i>]
<i>similis</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>suturemaculata</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>syces</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Microopsis</i>]
<i>uniformis</i> Breuning, 1939
<i>Sybromimus</i>

<i>obliquatus</i> Breuning, 1940; <i>howqua</i> (Dillon & Dillon), 1952 [<i>Sybroides</i>]
<i>Sybroopsis</i>
<i>discedens</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Oopsis</i>]; <i>persimilis</i> (Breuning), 1939 [<i>Sybra</i>]
<i>Tillomimus</i>
<i>bicinctus</i> Dillon & Dillon, 1952
<i>Xixuthrus</i>
<i>ganglbaueri</i> Lameere, 1912
<i>heros</i> (Graeffe), 1868 [<i>Macrotoma</i>]
<i>terribilis</i> Thomson, 1877; <i>heyrovskyi</i> Tippman, 1945
Family CERYLONIDAE
<i>Axiocerylon</i>
<i>peckorum</i> Besuchet & Slipinski, 1988
Family CHRYSOMELIDAE
<i>Acanthoscelides</i>
<i>obtectus</i> (Say), 1831 [<i>Bruchus</i>]
<i>Algarobius</i>
<i>prosopis</i> (LeConte), 1858 [<i>Bruchus</i>]
<i>Altica</i>
<i>corusca</i> Erichson, 1842
<i>gravida</i> Blackburn, 1896
<i>Analema</i>
<i>leverii</i> (Bryant), 1946 [<i>Alema</i>]
<i>nigra</i> (Bryant), 1938 [<i>Alema</i>]; <i>producticollis</i> (Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt), 1957
<i>Aphthona</i>
<i>veitchi veitchi</i> Bryant, 1925
<i>Argopistes</i>
<i>arnetti</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>Aulacophora</i>
<i>argyrogaster</i> (Montrouzier), 1861 [<i>Galeruca</i>]
<i>coffae</i> (Hornstedt), 1788 [<i>Ceratia</i>]
<i>indica</i> (Gmelin), 1790 [<i>Crioceris</i>]
<i>nigrivestis</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Galleruca</i>]
<i>notulata</i> Fairmaire, 1850
<i>quadrimaculata</i> (Fabricius), 1781 [<i>Crioceris</i>]
<i>similis</i> (Olivier), 1808 [<i>Galeruca</i>]

<i>Bruchus</i>
<i>pisorum</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Dermestes</i>]
<i>tristiculus</i> Fahraeus, 1839
<i>Callosobruchus</i>
<i>chinensis</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Curculio</i>]
<i>maculatus</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Bruchus</i>]
<i>Caryedon</i>
<i>serratus</i> (Olivier), 1790 [<i>Bruchus</i>]
<i>Cerophysa</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Bryant, 1941
<i>Coenobius</i>
<i>aureopilosus</i> Bryant, 1925
<i>geniostomae</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>marginipennis marginipennis</i> Bryant, 1938
<i>marginipennis lauensis</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>producticollis</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>stoneri</i> Lopatin, 1997
<i>zimmermani</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>Colaspoides</i>
<i>brunnea</i> Bryant in Gressitt & Bryant, 1957
<i>confusa</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>vitiensis</i> Bryant, 1938
<i>Crepidodera</i>
<i>elongata</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>evansi</i> Bryant, 1938
<i>fijiensis</i> Csiki in Heikertinger & Csiki, 1939; <i>nigra</i> bryant, 1925
<i>gressitti</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>infuscata</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>kraussi</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>lami</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>oceanica</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>ovalauensis</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>parafijiensis</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>rotunda</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>semifuscata</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>Damelia</i>
<i>marshalli</i> Clark, 1864
<i>rugosa</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>verrucosa</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957

<i>Demotina</i>
<i>albonotata</i> Bryant, 1931
<i>bifasciata</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>cylindricollis</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>dissimilis</i> Bryant, 1931
<i>evansi</i> Bryant, 1931
<i>fragilis</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>fulva</i> Bryant, 1931
<i>glochidiona</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>irregularis</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>metallica</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957; <i>vitiensis</i> (Bryant), 1942 [<i>Trichostola</i>]
<i>nodosa</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>obscurata</i> Bryant, 1931
<i>pallipes</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>pubescens</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>rugosata</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>striata</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>veitchi</i> Bryant, 1931
<i>vitiensis</i> Bryant, 1931
<i>Epinodostoma</i>
<i>alocasiae</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>elongata</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>Eucolaspis</i>
<i>castanea</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>saltator</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>Eurydemus</i>
<i>grandis</i> (Baly), 1861 [Rhyparida]; <i>insignis</i> Chapuis, 1874
<i>Febra</i>
<i>insularis</i> Bryant, 1925
<i>nigroornata nigroornata</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>nigroornata vanuana</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>rubra</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>varioloidea</i> Fairmaire, 1882
<i>venusta</i> Clark, 1864; <i>semiaurantiaca</i> Fairmaire, 1882
<i>Haplosomoides</i>
<i>binotata</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>Khasia</i>
<i>nigra</i> Bryant, 1925
<i>nitida</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957

<i>rugosa callosa</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>rugosa rugosa</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>Labasa</i>
<i>scutellaris</i> Bryant, 1925
<i>Linaltica</i>
<i>simmondsi</i> (Bryant), 1938 [<i>Psylloides</i>]; <i>lamia</i> (Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt), 1957 [<i>Aphthona</i>]
<i>Lindinia</i>
<i>glabrata</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>Loxopleurus</i>
<i>costipennis</i> Bryant, 1945
<i>rotumanus</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>ruficollis</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>vitiensis</i> Bryant, 1943
<i>Malacotheria</i>
<i>funerea</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>lateritia</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>strigiscuta</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Manobia</i>
<i>levicollis</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>lubricata</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>metallica</i> Bryant, 1946
<i>obsolepicalis</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>obtusicollis</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>thompsoni</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>tomaniiviae</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>victoriae</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>zimmermani</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>Mniophila</i>
<i>exulans</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>Metriodea</i>
<i>moala</i> (Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt), 1975 [<i>Monolepta</i>]
<i>signatipennis kandavuna</i> (Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt), 1957 [<i>Monolepta</i>]
<i>signatipennis lauana</i> (Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt), 1957 [<i>Monolepta</i>]
<i>signatipennis signatipennis</i> Fairmaire, 1882
<i>vitiensis</i> (Bryant), 1925 [<i>Monolepta</i>]
<i>zimmermani</i> (Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt), 1957 [<i>Monolepta</i>]; <i>modesta</i> (Bryant), 1925 [<i>Monolepta</i>]

<i>Octotoma</i>
<i>championi</i> Baly, 1886
<i>scabripennis</i> Guérin-Méneville, 1844
<i>Pachymerus</i>
<i>gonager</i> (Fabricius), 1798 [<i>Bruchus</i>]
<i>Paracoenobius</i>
<i>gressitti</i> Lopatin, 1996
<i>Parademotina</i>
<i>aureotincta</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>Phyllotreta</i>
<i>blackburni</i> Bryant, 1925
<i>undulata</i> (Kutschera), 1860 [<i>Haltica</i>]
<i>Plagiodera</i>
<i>violaceipennis</i> Bryant, 1925
<i>Plesistia</i>
<i>brunnea</i> Maulik, 1929
<i>Promecotheca</i>
<i>bicolor</i> Maulik, 1927
<i>coeruleipennis</i> Blanchard, 1853
<i>reichei</i> Baly, 1869
<i>Psylloides</i>
<i>brettinghami</i> Baly, 1862; <i>vitiensis</i> Bryant, 1925
<i>Pycnophthalma</i>
<i>apicale</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>aureopilosa</i> Bryant, 1925
<i>cuprea</i> Bryant, 1942
<i>leveri</i> Bryant, 1942
<i>Rhyparida</i>
<i>bryani</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>dispar</i> Bryant, 1925
<i>fijiensis</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>kandavu</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>laddi</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>luteola</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>oblonga</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>strigosa</i> (Bryant), 1946 [<i>Nodostoma</i>]
<i>trapezicollis</i> Fairmaire, 1879

<i>vermiculata</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>Scelodontina</i>
<i>suvensis</i> Medvedev, 1979
<i>Stethotes</i>
<i>rufipes</i> Bryant, 1946
<i>setosa</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>Stygnobia</i>
<i>albiseta</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>elliptica</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>evansi</i> (Bryant), 1942 [<i>Trichostola</i>]
<i>leveri</i> (Bryant), 1942 [<i>Trichostola</i>]
<i>metallica</i> Bryant, 1946
<i>nandarivatu</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>oconnori</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>ovalaua</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>Trachyophthona</i>
<i>brunnea</i> (Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt), 1957 [<i>Nesohaltica</i>]
<i>chandleri</i> Samuelson, 1973
<i>greenwoodi</i> (Bryant), 1925 [<i>Aphthona</i>]
<i>lauensis</i> (Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt), 1957 [<i>Nesohaltica</i>]
<i>seneteki</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>vitiensis</i> (Bryant), 1938 [<i>Nesohaltica</i>]
<i>Uroplata</i>
<i>girardi</i> Pic, 1923
<i>lantanae</i> Buzzi & Winder, 1981
<i>Vitibia</i>
<i>bryanti</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957; <i>vitiensis</i> Bryant, 1946
<i>dimorpha</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>duplicata</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>formosa</i> (Baly), 1877 [<i>Rhyparida</i>]
<i>greenwoodi</i> (Bryant), 1946 [<i>Nodostoma</i>]
<i>melochiae</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>montana</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>obscura obscura</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>obscura submetallica</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>pallipes</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>rufilabris</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>rufioviolacea</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>striatipennis</i> Bryant in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>testacea</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957
<i>virida</i> Gressitt in Bryant & Gressitt, 1957

<i>vitiensis</i> (Bryant), 1942 [<i>Nodostoma</i>]
Family Cicindelidae
<i>Oceanella</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Blanchard), 1853; <i>imperfecta</i> (Horn, 1896); <i>pallidesignata</i> Brouerius van Nidek, 1957
<i>Parapolyrhaxis</i>
<i>oceanica</i> Cassola, 1983 (Cassola, 1986)
Family CIIDAE
<i>Ceracis</i>
<i>compressicornis</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Cis</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Blair, 1944
Family CLERIDAE
<i>Callimerus</i>
<i>arcufer</i> Chapin, 1919
<i>Cylidrus</i>
<i>contumax</i> (Newman), 1842 [<i>Epiteles</i>]
<i>cyaneus</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Clerus</i>]
<i>Necrobia</i>
<i>ruficollis</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Dermestes</i>]
<i>rufipes</i> (De Geer), 1775 [<i>Clerus</i>]
<i>Ommadius</i>
<i>lividipes</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Vitticlerus</i>
<i>formicinus</i> Miyatake, 1977
Family COCCINELLIDAE
<i>Anisorcus</i>
<i>affinis</i> Crotch, 1874
<i>fryi</i> Crotch, 1874
<i>Azya</i>
<i>trinitatis</i> Marshall, 1912
<i>Chilomenes</i>
<i>duodecimpunctata</i> Fauvel, 1867; <i>polynesiae</i> Crotch, 1874
<i>Coccinella</i>

<i>transversalis</i> Fabricius, 1781; <i>repanda</i> Thunberg, 1781
<i>Coelophora</i>
<i>atrolineata</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>inaequalis</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Coccinella</i>]
<i>Cryptognatha</i>
<i>nodiceps</i> Marshall, 1912
<i>Epilachna</i>
<i>boisduvali</i> Mulsant, 1850; <i>montrouzieri</i> Fauvel, 1862
<i>nigrescens</i> Dieke, 1947
<i>urvillei</i> Montrouzier, 1861
<i>vigintioctopunctata</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Coccinella</i>]
<i>Harmonia</i>
<i>octomaculata</i> (Fabricius), 1781 [<i>Coccinella</i>]; <i>arcuata</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Coccinella</i>]
<i>Megalocaria</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> (Crotch), 1874 [<i>Archaioneda tricolor</i> var.]
<i>tricolor</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Coccinella</i>]
<i>Menochilus</i>
<i>polynesiae</i> (Crotch), 1874 [<i>Chilomenes</i>]
<i>Micraspis</i>
<i>lineola</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Coccinella</i>]; <i>strigula</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Coccinella</i>]
<i>Olla</i>
<i>v-nigrum</i> (Mulsant), 1866 [<i>Harmonia</i>]
<i>Orcus</i>
<i>chalybeus</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Coccinella</i>]
<i>Paraphellus</i>
<i>pacificus</i> Chazeau, 1981
<i>Parapriasmus</i>
<i>australasiae</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Coccinella</i>]
<i>Rodolia</i>
<i>cardinalis</i> (Mulsant), 1850 [<i>Vedalia</i>]
<i>Scymnus</i>
<i>erinaceus</i> Sicard, 1931

<i>fijiensis</i> Sicard, 1922
<i>Serangium</i>
<i>comperei</i> Chapin, 1940
<i>Stethorus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Kapur, 1948
<i>Synharmonia</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Sicard, 1929
Family COLYDIIDAE
<i>Bitoma</i>
<i>laticula</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Neotrichus</i>]
<i>Euxestus</i>
<i>parki</i> Wollaston, 1858
<i>rubripes</i> (Reitter), 1880 [<i>Tritomidea</i>]
Family CORYLOPHIDAE
<i>Anisomeristes</i>
<i>basalis</i> (Sharp), 1885 [<i>Sericoderus</i>]
Family CUCUJIDAE
<i>Rhinolaemus</i>
<i>maculatus</i> Steel, 1954
Family CURCULIONIDAE
<i>Acalles</i>
<i>samoanus</i> Marshall, 1931
<i>Acamptus</i>
<i>cancellatus</i> (Marshall), 1921 [<i>Glyphostethus</i>]
<i>Acicnemis</i>
<i>biconifer</i> Fairmaire, 1877
<i>crassiusculus</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>heteroscelis</i> Hubenmthal, 1917
<i>variegatus</i> Fairmaire, 1849
<i>Amasa</i>
<i>consularis</i> (Schedl), 1955 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>cylindriciformis</i> (Schedl), 1942 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]; <i>circulicauda</i> (Browne), 1974 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>kenchingtoni</i> Beaver, 1995
<i>truncatiferus</i> (Schedl), 1955 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]

<i>Amblycnemis</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Zimmerman, 1956]
<i>Ambrosidomus</i>
<i>wilderi</i> (Beeson), 1929 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>Ampagia</i>
<i>basicollis</i> Lea, 1929
<i>nigra</i> Zimmerman, 1943
<i>rudesquamea</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>vitiensis</i> Lea, 1929
<i>Anaballus</i>
<i>ampliocollis</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Acalles</i>]
<i>Anomacaulus</i>
<i>fulvovestitus</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>Apirocalus</i>
<i>cornutus</i> Pascoe, 1881
<i>Blepiarda</i>
<i>lophotes</i> Pascoe, 1865
<i>unipenicilla</i> (Fairmaire), 1878 [<i>Trichogonus</i>]
<i>Chaetectetorus</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Zimmerman, 1937
<i>Cnemidothrix</i>
<i>clivicollis</i> Marshall, 1956
<i>evansi</i> Marshall, 1956
<i>humeralis</i> Marshall, 1956
<i>moestus</i> Marshall, 1956
<i>omissus</i> Marshall, 1956
<i>protensus</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>torvus</i> Marshall, 1956
<i>Coccotrypes</i>
<i>advena</i> Blandford, 1894
<i>carpophagus</i> (Hornung), 1842 [<i>Bostrichus</i>]
<i>creber</i> (Schedl), 1955 [<i>Poecilips</i>]
<i>cyperi</i> (Beeson), 1929 [<i>Poecilips</i>]
<i>dactyliperda</i> (Fabricius), 1801 [<i>Bostrichus</i>]
<i>fijianus</i> (Schedl), 1942 [<i>Poecilips</i>]
<i>medius</i> (Eggers), 1927 [<i>Poecilips</i>]
<i>myristicae</i> (Roepke), 1919 [<i>Thamnurgides</i>]
<i>leveri</i> Browne, 1970; borassi Beeson, 1939 [misidentification]

<i>nitidus</i> (Eggers), 1923: 147 [<i>Dendrurgus</i>]; <i>insularis</i> (Eggers), 1939 [<i>Thamnurgides</i>]
<i>saundersi</i> (Chapuis), 1866 [<i>Platypus</i>]
<i>tahitensis</i> (Beeson), 1935 [<i>Thamnurgides</i>]; <i>striatus</i> (Eggers), 1927 [<i>Coccotrypes</i>]; <i>striatulus</i> (Wood), 1989 [<i>Thamnurgides</i>]
<i>tutuilensis</i> (Beeson), 1929 [<i>Thamnurgides</i>]
<i>vulgaris</i> (Eggers), 1923 [<i>Dendrurgus</i>]
<i>Coptonus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Kuschel in Kuschel, Leschen & Zimmerman 2000
<i>Cosmoderes</i>
<i>cylindricus</i> (Schedl), 1962 [<i>Erioschidias</i>]
<i>Cosmopolites</i>
<i>sordidus</i> (Germar), 1824 [<i>Calandra</i>]
<i>Cranopoeus</i>
<i>galeatus</i> Marshall, 1931
<i>muii</i> Marshall, 1931
<i>setiger</i> Marshall, 1931
<i>veitchi</i> Marshall, 1931
<i>Crossotarsus</i>
<i>externedentatus</i> Fairmaire, 1850; <i>saundersi</i> Chapuis, 1865
<i>Cryphalus</i>
<i>capucinicollis</i> Schedl, 1950
<i>capucinimorphus</i> Schedl, 1950
<i>elaboratus</i> Schedl, 1950
<i>elongatus</i> Schedl, 1962
<i>mollis</i> Schedl, 1955
<i>silvanus</i> Schedl, 1951 [from Lund Collection]
<i>striatus</i> Browne, 1974
<i>strigipennis</i> Schedl, 1950
<i>sylvicola</i> Perkins, 1900; <i>sylvicola obliquus</i> Schedl, 1950; <i>dimorphus</i> Schedl, 1950
<i>variolosus</i> Schedl, 1950
<i>vitiensis</i> Browne, 1974
<i>zimmermani</i> Schedl, 1950
<i>Cyrtobagous</i>
<i>salviniae</i> Calder & Sands, 1985
<i>Cyrtogenius</i>
<i>brevior</i> (Eggers), 1927 [<i>Pelicerus</i>]
<i>cyclopus</i> (Schedl), 1940 [<i>Pelicerus</i>]

<i>fijianus</i> (Schedl), 1951 [<i>Ozopemon</i>]
<i>samoanus</i> (Eggers), 1928 [<i>Dryocoetes</i>]; <i>granulifer</i> (Beeson), 1929 [<i>Pelicerus</i>]
<i>Deretiosus</i>
<i>apicalis</i> Lea, 1928
<i>exithioides</i> Lea, 1928
<i>fasciculiceps</i> Lea, 1931
<i>invenustus</i> Lea, 1928
<i>lateroalbus</i> Lea, 1928
<i>lectus</i> Lea, 1928
<i>squamituber</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Microbothrus</i>]
<i>variegatus</i> Lea, 1928
<i>v-nigrum</i> Lea, 1928
<i>Deretoides</i>
<i>hispidus</i> Zimmerman, 1938
<i>muticus</i> (Lea), 1928 [<i>Deretiosus</i>]
<i>scutellaris</i> (Lea), 1928 [<i>Deretiosus</i>]
<i>Diapus</i>
<i>quinquespinatus</i> Chapuis, 1865
<i>Diathetes</i>
<i>pandanae</i> Zimmerman, 1939
<i>Diocalandra</i>
<i>taitensis</i> (Guérin-Ménéville in Schoenherr), 1838 [<i>Sitophilus</i>]
<i>Diorycaulus</i>
<i>punctatellus</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>Dipaltosternus</i>
<i>fairmairei</i> Pascoe, 1883
<i>insidiator</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Dynatopechus</i>
<i>aureopilosus</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Amorphocerus</i>]
<i>Dyspeithes</i>
<i>fairmairei</i> Faust, 1893
<i>Eidophelus</i>
<i>spinipennis</i> Schedl, 1979
<i>Elytroteinus</i>
<i>subtruncatus</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Pteroporus</i>]

<i>Elytrurus</i>
<i>acuticauda</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>angulatus</i> Waterhouse, 1877
<i>bryani</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>cervinus</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>divaricatus</i> Waterhouse, 1877
<i>durvillei</i> Blanchard, 1853
<i>evansi</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>expansus</i> Waterhouse, 1877; <i>angulatus</i> Waterhouse, 1877
<i>forcipatus</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>granatus</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>greenwoodi</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>griseus</i> (Guérin-Méneville), 1841 [<i>Elytrogonus</i>]
<i>griseus taveuni</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>leveri</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>matukuanus</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>moalensis</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>obtusatus</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Elytrogonus</i>]
<i>painei</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>prasinus</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>protensus</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>serrulatus</i> Waterhouse, 1877
<i>simmondsi</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>smaragdus</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>squamatus</i> Rainbow, 1897
<i>subangulatus</i> (Fairmaire), 1883 [<i>Elytrogonus</i>]
<i>subtritus</i> Marshall, 1938
<i>subvittatus</i> Pascoe, 1881; <i>horizontalis</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Euscepes</i>
<i>postfasciatus</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Cryptorhynchus</i>]; <i>batatae</i> (Waterhouse), 1849 [<i>Ceutorhynchus</i>]
<i>Eutinophaea</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Lea, 1930
<i>Euwallacea</i>
<i>bicolor</i> (Blandford), 1894 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]; <i>unimodus</i> (Beeson), 1929 [<i>Xyleborus bicolor</i> ssp.]; <i>rameus</i> (Schedl), 1940 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>destruens</i> (Blandford), 1896 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]; <i>nandarivatus</i> (Schedl), 1950 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>fornicatus</i> (Eichhoff), 1868 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]; <i>schultzei</i> (Schedl), 1950 [<i>Xyleborus</i> ; <i>nomen nudum</i>]
<i>kersianus</i> (Browne), 1981 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>piceus</i> (Motschulsky), 1863 [<i>Anodius</i>]; <i>indica</i> (Eichhoff), 1879 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>xanthopus</i> (Eichhoff), 1868 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]

<i>Ficicis</i>
<i>porcatus</i> (Chapuis), 1869 [<i>Hylesinus</i>]; <i>subopacus</i> (Eggers), 1930 [<i>Hylesinus</i>]
<i>robustus</i> (Eggers), 1939 [<i>Hylesinus</i>]
<i>wallacei</i> (Blandford), 1896 [<i>Hylesinus</i>]
<i>Heterobaris</i>
<i>spathulirostris</i> (Lea), 1931 [<i>Solenobaris</i>]
<i>Heteromolius</i>
<i>hylesinoides</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>tricostatus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Heterophasis</i>
<i>discipennis</i> Fairmaire [<i>nomen nudum</i> ; Schmeltz, 1881]
<i>Hypocryphalus</i>
<i>laticollis</i> Browne, 1974
<i>Hypothenemus</i>
<i>adscitus</i> (Schedl), 1950 [<i>Stephanoderes</i>]
<i>areccae</i> (Hornung), 1842 [<i>Bostrichus</i>]; <i>subglabratus</i> Schedl, 1942
<i>birmanus</i> (Eichhoff), 1878 [<i>Triarmocerus</i>]; <i>alter</i> (Eggers), 1923 [<i>Stephanoderes</i>]
<i>crudiae</i> (Panzer), 1791 [<i>Bostrichus</i>]; <i>lebronneci</i> (Beeson), 1935 [<i>Stephanoderes</i>]
<i>curtipennis</i> (Schedl), 1950 [<i>Stephanoderes</i>]
<i>dorsosignatus</i> (Schedl), 1950 [<i>Stephanoderes</i>]; <i>fijianus</i> (Schedl), 1955 [<i>Stephanopodius</i>]
<i>eruditus</i> Westwood, 1836
<i>hampei</i> (Ferrari), 1867 [<i>Cryphalus</i>]; <i>jatrophae</i> (Sampson) [<i>Cryphalus</i>]
<i>kamathi</i> Beaver, 1995
<i>namosianus</i> Browne, 1984
<i>seriatus</i> (Eichhoff), 1872 [<i>Stephanoderes</i>]; <i>darwinensis</i> (Schedl), 1942 [<i>Stephanoderes</i>]
<i>Idosaulus</i>
<i>abditus</i> Zimmerman, 1938
<i>Idotasia</i>
<i>cribricollis</i> Lea, 1928
<i>dehiscens</i> Zimmerman, 1938
<i>grandicollis</i> Zimmerman, 1938
<i>humeralis humeralis</i> Lea, 1928
<i>humeralis immaculata</i> Lea, 1928
<i>humeralis posthumeralis</i> Lea, 1928
<i>obsoleta</i> Zimmerman, 1938

<i>Imathia</i>
<i>fulgida</i> (Zimmerman), 1943 [<i>Amblycnemus</i>]
<i>Isomerithus</i>
<i>interruptus</i> Pascoe, 1883
<i>Leacis</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Lea), 1930 [<i>Eutinophaea</i>]
<i>Mecistocerus</i>
<i>atomosparsus</i> (Fairmaire), 1878 [<i>Cyamobolus</i>]
<i>ocellolineatus</i> Chevrolat, 1872
<i>Mecopus</i>
<i>trilineatus</i> Guérin-Méneville, 1838; <i>collaris</i> Pascoe, 1871
<i>Melanopsacus</i>
<i>calvulus</i> Wolfrum, 1959
<i>veitchi</i> Jordan, 1924
<i>Microcryptorhynchus</i>
<i>angustior</i> Lea, 1928
<i>pygmaeus</i> Lea, 1908
<i>rotundipennis</i> Lea, 1928
<i>vitiensis</i> Lea, 1928
<i>Miocalles</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Zimmerman, 1957]
<i>Miocryphalus</i>
<i>ciliatipennis</i> Schedl, 1979
<i>Neoeremonyx</i>
<i>nitidiventrtris</i> (Lea), 1931 [<i>Solenobaris</i>]
<i>Nesiobariops</i>
<i>nemorhina</i> (Lea), 1931 [<i>Baris</i>]
<i>Nesobaris</i>
<i>basipennis</i> (Lea), 1931 [<i>Baris</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> (Lea), 1931 [<i>Baris</i>]
<i>Nesogenocis</i>
<i>cucullus</i> Lea, 1930
<i>maculosus</i> Zimmerman, 1943
<i>Orochlesis</i>

<i>angulata</i> Zimmerman, 1936
<i>ater</i> Zimmerman, 1939
<i>bella</i> Zimmerman, 1936
<i>bryani</i> Zimmerman, 1936
<i>eluta</i> Zimmerman, 1936
<i>nigra</i> Zimmerman, 1936
<i>tessellata</i> Zimmerman, 1936
<i>vitticollis</i> Zimmerman, 1936
<i>Orthorhinus</i>
<i>granosparsus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Orthotomicus</i>
<i>angulatus</i> (Eichhoff), 1875 [<i>Ips</i>]
<i>Osseteris</i>
<i>marshalli</i> Zimmerman, 1937
<i>moalae</i> Zimmerman, 1937
<i>Ottinychus</i>
<i>comptus</i> Zimmerman, 1939
<i>gemmatus gemmatus</i> Zimmerman, 1939
<i>gemmatus griseus</i> Zimmerman, 1939
<i>Ozedendron</i>
<i>fijianus</i> (Schedl), 1951 [<i>Ozopemon</i>]
<i>Ozopemon</i>
<i>augustae</i> Eggers, 1923; <i>kuscheli</i> Schedl, 1979
<i>Pachyrrhynchus</i>
<i>constellatus</i> Oberthur, 1883
<i>Pantorhytes</i>
<i>constellatus</i> (Oberthür), 1883 [<i>Pachyrrhynchus</i>]
<i>Parexophthalmus</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Marshall, 1941
<i>Paurommatus</i>
<i>smaragdus</i> (Marshall), 1917 [<i>Peltotrachelus</i>]
<i>Phanerostethus</i>
<i>fasciculatus</i> Zimmerman, 1939
<i>vitiensis</i> Zimmerman, 1939
<i>Physarchus</i>

<i>pyramidalis</i> Pascoe, 1865
<i>Platypus</i>
<i>bordeni</i> Beaver 2000
<i>gerstaeckeri</i> Chapuis, 1865
<i>namosianus</i> Beaver, 2000
<i>vitiensis</i> Roberts, 1977
<i>yasiyasi</i> Roberts, 1977
<i>Polytus</i>
<i>mellerborgi</i> (Boheman), 1838 [<i>Sitophilus</i>]
<i>Pseudocholus</i>
<i>holocyanus</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>Pseudoleptops</i>
<i>nodulosus</i> Blanchard, 1853
<i>Pseudomolius</i>
<i>crassicornis</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Pteroporus</i>
<i>subtruncatus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Ptilopodius</i>
<i>marquesanus</i> Beeson, 1935
<i>Rhabdocnemis</i>
<i>obscura</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Calandra</i>]
<i>Rhinoscapha</i>
<i>lagopyga</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>oblita</i> Heller, 1908
<i>Rhynchophorus</i>
<i>ferrugineus</i> (Olivier), 1790 [<i>Curculio</i>]
<i>Scolytogenes</i>
<i>fijianus</i> (Schedl), 1950 [<i>Lepicerinus</i>]
<i>gracilis</i> (Schedl), 1950 [<i>Lepicerinus</i>]
<i>leprosulus</i> (Browne), 1974 [<i>Cryphalomorphus</i>]
<i>nigellatus</i> (Schedl), 1950 [<i>Lepicerinus</i>]
<i>puncticollis</i> (Schedl), 1950 [<i>Lepicerinus</i>]; <i>grossepunctatus</i> (Browne), 1974 [<i>Cryphalomorphus</i>]
<i>Scolytomimus</i>
<i>maculatus</i> Beeson, 1929

<i>tenuis</i> Browne, 1984 [from Lund Collection]
<i>Sitophilus</i>
<i>granarius</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Curculio</i>]
<i>linearis</i> (Herbst in Jablonsky), 1797 [<i>Rynchophorus</i>]
<i>oryzae</i> (Linnaeus), 1763 [<i>Curculio</i>]
<i>zeamais</i> Motschulsky, 1855
<i>Sphaeropterus</i>
<i>lineolatus</i> (Blanchard), 1853 [<i>Isomerinthus</i>]
<i>rufipes</i> (Blanchard), 1853 [<i>Isomerinthus</i>]
<i>seriegranatus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>villanosulus</i> Guérin-Méneville, 1841
<i>Sphenophorus</i>
<i>circumscriptus</i> Gemminger, 1871
<i>nebulosus</i> Macleay
<i>Stenommatius</i>
<i>musae</i> Marshall, 1920
<i>Stereoderus</i>
<i>pacificus</i> Wollaston, 1873
<i>Storeus</i>
<i>aurifer</i> Lea, 1927
<i>gibber</i> Zimmerman, 1938
<i>inermis</i> Lea, 1927
<i>minimus</i> Lea, 1927
<i>Sueus</i>
<i>niisimai</i> (Eggers), 1926 [<i>Hyorrhynchus</i>]
<i>Teleodactylus</i>
<i>angustus</i> Lea, 1928 [<i>Deretiosus</i>]
<i>minutus</i> Lea, 1928 [<i>Deretiosus</i>]
<i>parallelus</i> Zimmerman, 1937
<i>pupureotinctus</i> Lea, 1928 [<i>Deretiosus</i>]
<i>Thylacosternus</i>
<i>bigibbosus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Trichogonus</i>
<i>unipencillatus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Trigonops</i>
<i>rotundipennis</i> Fairmaire, 1849

<i>Trigonopterus</i>
<i>anthrax</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>cribricollis</i> (Lea), 1928 [<i>Idotasia</i>]
<i>merophysioides</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>semiscribosus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Trochorhopalus</i>
<i>strangulatus</i> (Gyllenhal), 1838 [<i>Sphenophorus</i>]
<i>Viticis</i>
<i>bidentatus</i> Lea, 1930
<i>Xyleborinus</i>
<i>artelineatus</i> (Beeson), 1929 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]; <i>exiguus</i> (Walker), 1859 [misidentification]
<i>artestriatus</i> (Eichhoff), 1878 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>perexiguus</i> (Schedl), 1971 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>spiniposticus</i> Wood, 1992; <i>spinipennis</i> (Schedl), 1979 [<i>Eidophelus</i>]; <i>validicornis</i> (Schedl), 1950 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>Xyleborus</i>
<i>affinis</i> Eichhoff, 1868; <i>mascarensis</i> Eichhoff, 1878
<i>aplanatideclivis</i> Schedl, 1942
<i>buxtoni</i> Beeson, 1929
<i>cognatus</i> Blandford, 1896
<i>deformatus</i> Browne, 1974
<i>deplanatulus</i> Schedl, 1950; <i>duplex</i> Browne, 1974
<i>fallaxoides</i> Schedl, 1955
<i>ferrugineus</i> (Fabricius), 1801 [<i>Bostrichus</i>]; <i>confusus</i> Eichhoff, 1867
<i>insulindicus</i> Eggers, 1923
<i>ipidia</i> Schedl, 1972; <i>planodeclivis</i> Browne, 1974
<i>partitus</i> Browne, 1974
<i>perforans</i> (Wollaston), 1857 [<i>Tomicus</i>]; <i>testaceus</i> Walker, 1859; <i>kraatzii</i> Eichhoff, 1868; <i>apertus</i> Schedl, 1939
<i>planipennis</i> Schedl, 1955
<i>psaltes</i> Schedl, 1955
<i>ramosus</i> Schedl, 1951
<i>similis</i> Ferrari, 1867
<i>subtruncatus</i> Schedl, 1972
<i>sulcicauda</i> Schedl, 1972; <i>tenuipennis</i> Browne, 1974
<i>touotai</i> Beaver, 1995
<i>truncatiferus</i> Schedl, 1955
<i>volvulus</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Bostrichus</i>]; <i>torquatus</i> Eichhoff, 1868: 146
<i>Xylosandrus</i>
<i>compactus</i> (Eichhoff), 1875 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]; <i>morstatti</i> (Hagedorn), 1912 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]

<i>fijianus</i> (Schedl), 1938 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]; <i>mutilatus</i> (Blandford), 1894 [misidentification]
<i>morigerus</i> (Blandford), 1894 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
<i>difficilis</i> (Eggers), 1923 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]; <i>abruptoides</i> (Schedl), 1955 [<i>Xyleborus</i>]
Family DERMESTIDAE
<i>Anthrenus</i>
<i>fasciatus</i> Herbst in Jablonsky, 1797
<i>pimpinellae</i> Fabricius, 1775
<i>Attagenus</i>
<i>fasciatus</i> (Thunberg), 1784 [<i>Dermestes</i>]
<i>Dermestes</i>
<i>ater</i> De Geer, 1774
<i>carnivorus</i> Fabricius, 1775 [originally spelled as " <i>carniforus</i> "]
<i>frischeri</i> Kugelann, 1792
<i>maculatus</i> De Geer, 1774; <i>vulpinus</i> Fabricius, 1781
<i>Orphinus</i>
<i>fulvipes</i> (Guérin-Ménéville), 1838 [<i>Brachysternus</i>]
Family DISCOLOMIDAE
<i>Profallia</i>
<i>vitinus</i> John, 1967
Family DRYOPHTHORIDAE
<i>Sphenophorus</i>
<i>circumscriptus</i> Gemminger, 1871
<i>nebulosus</i> Macleay, 1887
<i>Stereoderus</i>
<i>pacificus</i> Wollaston, 1873
Family DYTISCIDAE
<i>Bidessus</i>
<i>dorsoplagiatus</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Hydroporus</i>]; <i>fairmairei</i> Van der Branden, 1885
<i>fijiensis</i> Balfour-Browne, 1944
<i>leverii</i> Balfour-Browne, 1944
<i>Copelatus</i>
<i>amaroides</i> Guignot, 1952
<i>fidschiensis</i> Zimmermann, 1928
<i>fijiensis</i> Guignot, 1955
<i>marginatus</i> Sharp, 1882

<i>strigosulus</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>Cybister</i>
<i>tripunctatus</i> (Olivier), 1795 [<i>Dytiscus</i>]
<i>Hydaticus</i>
<i>consanguineus</i> Aubé, 1838
<i>fijiensis</i> Régimbart, 1899
<i>Hydroporus</i>
<i>strigulosus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Hyphydrus</i>
<i>lyratus</i> Schwartz in Schönherr, 1808
<i>Macroporus</i>
<i>tristis</i> Zimmermann, 1926
<i>Rhantus</i>
<i>annectens</i> Sharp, 1882
<i>bula</i> Balke, Wewalka, Alarie & Ribeira, 2007
<i>kini</i> Balke, Wewalka, Alarie & Ribeira, 2007
<i>vitiensis</i> Balfour-Browne, 1945
Family ELATERIDAE
<i>Agrypnus</i>
<i>glirinus</i> (Candèze), 1865 [<i>Lacon</i>]
<i>stricticollis</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Lacon</i>]
<i>Alaus</i>
<i>costulicollis</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>Anchastus</i>
<i>maculatus</i> Van Zwaluwenberg, 1943
<i>major</i> Candeze, 1878
<i>vitiensis</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1929
<i>Calais</i>
<i>speciosus</i> (Linnaeus), 1767 [<i>Elater</i>]
<i>Compselus</i>
<i>flavus</i> Candèze, 1878
<i>Compsolacon</i>
<i>glirinus</i> (Candeze), 1865 [<i>Lacon</i>]
<i>stricticollis</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Lacon</i>]

<i>Conobajulus</i>
<i>ugiensis</i> Van Zwaluwenberg, 1940
<i>Conoderus</i>
<i>pallipes</i> (Eschscholtz), 1829 [<i>Monocrepidius</i>]
<i>pauper</i> Schwarz, 1907
<i>Cryptalaus</i>
<i>carinulatus</i> (Van Zwaluwenburg), 1940 [<i>Alaus</i>]
<i>vitilevu</i> Johnson 2002
<i>Dioxypterus</i>
<i>beaveri</i> Johnson, 1997
<i>ensis</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1933
<i>flexuosus</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>guttulatus</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>marshalli</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1940
<i>muri</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1933
<i>nigrotransversus</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>ovalauensis</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1933
<i>taveuni</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1933
<i>undulatus</i> Schwarz, 1902
<i>vagepictus</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>wakayensis</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1933
<i>Lacon</i>
<i>modestus</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Agrypnus</i>]
<i>variabilis</i> Candeze, 1857
<i>Megapenthes</i>
<i>insularis</i> Van Zwaluwenberg, 1943
<i>levuensis</i> Van Zwaluwenberg, 1943
<i>madidus</i> Candèze, 1893
<i>parvus</i> Van Zwaluwenberg, 1943
<i>porticulata</i> Van Zwaluwenberg, 1943
<i>tenuis</i> Van Zwaluwenberg, 1943
<i>Melanoxanthus</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Van Zwaluwenburg), 1932 [<i>Pacificola</i>]
<i>Monocrepidius</i>
<i>pauper</i> (Schwarz), 1907 [<i>Conoderus</i>]
<i>Pacificola</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1932
<i>Photophorus</i>

<i>jansoni</i> Candèze, 1863
<i>Propsephus</i>
<i>euaensis</i> (Schwarz), 1902 [<i>Psephus</i>]
<i>major</i> (Candèze), 1878 [<i>Anchastus</i>]
<i>rufipes</i> (Schwarz), 1902 [<i>Psephus</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1940
<i>zimmermani</i> Van Zwaluwenberg, 1943
<i>Psephus</i>
<i>auaensis</i> Schwarz, 1902
<i>rufipes</i> (Schwarz), 1902 [<i>Psephus</i>]
<i>Simodactylus</i>
<i>acutus</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1933
<i>bryani</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1940
<i>cinnamomeus</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Elater</i>]
<i>gagneorum</i> Johnson 2002
<i>hesperius</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1940
<i>obscurus</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1940
<i>tasmani</i> Candèze, 1893
<i>vanualevu</i> Johnson, 2002
<i>Tetrigus</i>
<i>fleutiauxi</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1933; <i>silvaticus</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1934
<i>valentini</i> Van Zwaluwenburg, 1940
Family ERIRHINIDAE
<i>Neochetina</i>
<i>eichhorinae</i> Warner, 1970
Family EROTYLIDAE
<i>Brachypterosa</i>
<i>peckorum</i> Zablotny & Leschen, 1996
<i>Monothallis</i>
<i>xanthosticta</i> (Crotch), 1876 [<i>Thallis</i>]; <i>perplexa</i> (Blackburn), 1895 [<i>Thallis</i>]; <i>samoensis</i> (Heller), 1920 [<i>Thallis</i>]
Family EUCNEMIDAE
<i>Dicladus</i>
<i>melancoleoides</i> Fleutiaux, 1912
<i>holoseriatus</i> Fleutiaux, 1925
<i>sexramosus</i> Fleutiaux, 1932
<i>Dromaeolus</i>
<i>fairmairei</i> Fleutiaux, 1925

<i>Fornax</i>
<i>anchastoides</i> Fleutiaux, 1932
<i>evansi</i> Fleutiaux, 1932
<i>insularis</i> Fleutiaux, 1931
<i>nitidus</i> Fleutiaux, 1925
<i>oceanicus</i> Fleutiaux, 1925
<i>serraticornis</i> Fleutiaux, 1925
<i>uniformis</i> Fleutiaux, 1925
<i>vitiensis</i> Fleutiaux, 1925
<i>Maelodrus</i>
<i>bryani</i> Fleutiaux, 1931
<i>dorsalis</i> Fleutiaux, 1931
<i>freyi</i> Cobos, 1978
<i>rufiventris</i> Fleutiaux, 1931
<i>Porraulacus</i>
<i>basipennis</i> Fleutiaux, 1925
<i>evansi</i> Fleutiaux, 1932
<i>transversus</i> Fleutiaux, 1932
Family GYRINIDAE
<i>Dineutus</i>
<i>australis</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Gyrinus</i>]
<i>australis ultimus</i> Ochs, 1927
<i>eccentricus</i> Mouchamps, 1956
<i>fairmairei</i> Régimbart, 1883
<i>janthinus</i> Blanchard, 1853
<i>simmondsi</i> Ochs, 1927
Family HETEROCERIDAE
<i>Heterocerus</i>
<i>flindersi</i> Blackburn, 1888
Family HISTERIDAE
<i>Acritus</i>
<i>dugdalei</i> Gomy, 1983
<i>fidjicus</i> Gomy, 1983
<i>fidjiensis</i> Gomy, 1983
<i>Aeletes</i>
<i>leai</i> Gomy, 1983
<i>Australomalus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Mazur, 1981

<i>Bacaniomorphus</i>
<i>semiellipticus</i> (Thérond), 1965 [<i>Abraeomorphus</i>]
<i>Bacanius</i>
<i>dentrecasteauxi</i> Gomy, 1976
<i>kaszabi</i> Gomy, 1977
<i>Carcinops</i>
<i>pumilio</i> (Erichson), 1834 [<i>Paromalus</i>]; <i>quattuordecimstriata</i> (Stephens), 1835 [<i>Dendrophilus</i>]
<i>Cryptomalus</i>
<i>kuscheli</i> Mazur, 1981
<i>Gomyopsis</i>
<i>kuscheli</i> Dégallier, 1984
<i>Pachylister</i>
<i>chinensis</i> (Quensel), 1806 [<i>Hister</i>]
<i>Plaesius</i>
<i>javanus</i> Erichson, 1834
<i>Platylister</i>
<i>insulicola</i> (Schmidt), 1889 [<i>Platysoma</i>]
<i>Platylomalus</i>
<i>arrowi</i> Gomy, 1983
<i>Platylomanus</i>
<i>musicus</i> (Marseul), 1864 [<i>Paromalus</i>]
<i>Platysoma</i>
<i>contiguum</i> Marseul, 1864
<i>urvillei</i> Le Guillou, 1844
Family HYDRAENIDAE
<i>Hydraena</i>
<i>evansi</i> Balfour-Browne, 1945
<i>fijiensis</i> Balfour-Browne, 1945
<i>Octhebius</i>
<i>eremita</i> Knisch, 1922
Family HYDROPHILIDAE
<i>Chasmogenus</i>
<i>nitescens</i> (Fauvel), 1883 [<i>Philydrus</i>]

<i>Coelofletium</i>
<i>coelostomoides</i> (Balfour-Browne), 1945 [<i>Paraflletium</i>]
<i>Cryptopleurum</i>
<i>evansi</i> Balfour-Browne, 1945
<i>Dactylosternum</i>
<i>abdominale</i> (Fabricius), 1792 [<i>Sphaeridium</i>]
<i>leveri</i> Balfour-Browne, 1942
<i>subquadratum</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Cyclonotum</i>]
<i>Enochrus</i>
<i>esuriens</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Philhydrus</i>]
<i>Helochares</i>
<i>simulator</i> Knisch, 1922
<i>Hydrophilus</i>
<i>bilineatus</i> (Macleay), 1825 [<i>Hydrous</i>]; <i>sabelliferus</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>caschmirensis</i> Redtenbacher in Hügel, 1844
<i>indicus</i> (Bedel), 1892 [<i>Stethoxus</i>]
<i>picicornis</i> (Chevrolat), 1863 [<i>Hydroporus</i>]; <i>gayndahensis</i> Macleay, 1873
<i>Laccobius</i>
<i>roseiceps</i> Régimbart, 1903
<i>Noteropagus</i>
<i>obscurus</i> Orchymont, 1919
<i>Paracymus</i>
<i>pygmaeus</i> (Macleay), 1871 [<i>Cyclonotum</i>]
<i>Sternolophus</i>
(<i>Neosternolophus</i>)
<i>artensis</i> (Montrouzier), 1860 [<i>Hydrobius</i>]
<i>marginicollis</i> (Hope), 1841 [<i>Hydrobius</i>]
Family JACOBSONIIDAE
<i>Sarothrias</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Löbl & Burckhardt, 1988
Family LAEMOPHLOEIDAE
<i>Cryptolestes</i>
<i>pusilloides</i> (Steel & Howe), 1952 [<i>Laemophloeus</i>]
<i>pusillus</i> (Schoenherr), 1817 [<i>Cucujus</i>]; <i>minutus</i> (Olivier), 1791 [<i>Cucujus</i>]

<i>Laemophloeus (s.l.)</i>
<i>sp.</i> [M. Thomas, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Xylophloeus</i>
<i>politus</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Laemophloeus</i>]
Family LAMPYRIDAE
<i>Bourgeoisia</i>
<i>hypocrita</i> Olivier, 1888
<i>Luciola</i>
<i>dermestiformis</i> Fairmaire [<i>nomen nudum</i>]
<i>nigra</i> McDermott, 1966; <i>atra</i> Pic, 1928
Family LATRIDIIDAE
<i>Cartodere</i>
<i>costricta</i> (Gyllenhal), 1827 [<i>Latridius</i>]
<i>Gomya</i>
<i>troglophila</i> Sen Gupta, 1979
Family LUCANIDAE
<i>Aegus</i>
<i>grandis</i> Deyrolle, 1874
<i>hyperpunctatus</i> Boucher, 1996
<i>Figulus</i>
<i>fissicollis</i> Fairmaire, 1849; <i>monochromus</i> Didier, 1931
<i>foveicollis</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Platycerus</i>]
Family LYCIDAE
<i>Melaneros</i>
<i>lugubris</i> Fairmaire, 1877
<i>praelongus</i> Fairmaire, 1877
<i>samuelsoni</i> Ramsdale, 2007
Family MELOIDAE
<i>Zonitis</i>
<i>angulata</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Cantharis</i>]; <i>angulifera</i> Blanchard, 1853: 191
Family MELYRIDAE
<i>Carphurus</i>
<i>emarginatus</i> Wittmer, 1968
<i>epiphyticus</i> Wittmer, 1983
<i>flavoterminalis</i> Wittmer, 1983
<i>flavozonatus</i> Wittmer, 1983
<i>kuscheli</i> Wittmer, 1983

<i>puncticollis</i> Wittmer, 1983
<i>savuraensis</i> Wittmer, 1984
<i>vagemaculatus</i> Wittmer, 1968
<i>vitiensis</i> Wittmer, 1983
<i>Microcarphurus</i>
<i>evansi</i> Pic, 1932
<i>Telocarphurus</i>
<i>beaveri</i> Wittmer, 1984
Family MORDELLIDAE
<i>Dellamora</i>
<i>aesura</i> Ray, 1949
<i>castanea</i> (Boheman), 1858 [<i>Mordella</i>]
<i>consimilis</i> (Blair), 1922 [<i>Mordellistena</i>]
<i>curticaudata</i> Ray, 1949
<i>epiblema</i> Ray, 1949
<i>gracilicaudata</i> (Blair), 1922 [<i>Mordellistena</i>]
<i>greenwoodi</i> (Blair), 1922 [<i>Mordellistena</i>]
<i>homora</i> Ray, 1949
<i>macaria</i> Ray, 1949
<i>parva</i> Ray, 1949
<i>Glipostenoda</i>
<i>samoensis</i> (Blair), 1928 [<i>Mordellistena</i>]
<i>Mordella</i>
<i>acies</i> Ray, 1949
<i>decemguttata</i> Fabricius, 1801
<i>lacrimosa</i> Lea, 1931
<i>nesiotica</i> Ray, 1949
<i>nigroterminata</i> Blair, 1922
<i>plurinotata</i> Blanchard, 1853
<i>veitchi</i> Blair, 1922
<i>vitiensis</i> Blair, 1922
<i>Mordellistena</i>
<i>agalma</i> Ray, 1949
<i>angusticeps</i> Ray, 1949
<i>arcuata</i> Ray, 1949
<i>bryani</i> Ray, 1949
<i>dehiscentis</i> Ray, 1949
<i>dodonaee</i> (Montrouzier), 1860 [<i>Mordella</i>]
<i>inscripta</i> Lea, 1931
<i>macilenta</i> Ray, 1949
<i>ploiaria</i> Ray, 1949

<i>poecila</i> Ray, 1949
<i>variabilis</i> Ray, 1949
<i>xanthocephala</i> Blair, 1922
<i>zimmermani</i> Ray, 1949
<i>Tomoxia</i>
<i>anotata</i> Ray, 1949
Family MYCETOPHAGIDAE
<i>Litargus</i>
<i>vestitus</i> Sharp, 1879
Family NITIDULIDAE
<i>Carpophilus</i>
<i>dimidiatus</i> (Fabricius), 1792 [<i>Nitidula</i>]
<i>gentilis</i> (Murray), 1864 [<i>Microxanthus</i>]
<i>hemipterus</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Dermestes</i>]
<i>maculatus</i> Murray, 1864
<i>marginellus</i> Motschulsky, 1858
<i>mutilatus</i> Erichson, 1843
<i>obsoletus</i> Erichson, 1843
<i>Epuraea</i>
(<i>Epuraea</i>)
<i>ocularis</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Epuraea</i>]; <i>tetragonus</i> Murray, 1864
<i>Epuraea</i>
(<i>Haptoncus</i>)
<i>luteolus</i> (Erichson), 1840 [<i>Carphurus</i>]
<i>takhtajani</i> (Medvedev & Ter-Minassian), 1973 [<i>Haptoncus</i>]
<i>Hisparonia</i>
<i>hystrix</i> (Sharp), 1876 [<i>Soronia</i>]
<i>Stelidota</i>
<i>attenuata</i> Jelinek, 1984
<i>gilloglyi</i> Jelinek, 1984
<i>Urophorus</i>
<i>humeralis</i> (Fabricius), 1798 [<i>Nitidula</i>]
Family NOSODENDRIDAE
<i>Nosodendron</i>
<i>fijiense</i> Lea, 1931
Family OEDEMERIDAE
<i>Eobia</i>

<i>decolor</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Nacerdes</i>]
<i>Falososessinia</i>
<i>quadricostata</i> Pic, 1923
<i>Oedemera</i>
<i>sericea</i> Guérin-Ménéville [<i>nomen nudum</i>]
<i>Sessinia</i>
<i>incrassata</i> (Fairmaire), 1878 [<i>Ananca</i>]
<i>kanack</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Nacerdes</i>]
<i>lagenicollis</i> (Fairmaire), 1878 [<i>Ananca</i>]
<i>lignicolor</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Ananca</i>]
<i>livida</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Lagria</i>]
<i>moorii</i> (Montrouzier), 1860 [<i>Nacerdes</i>]
<i>subusta</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Ananca</i>]
<i>Thelyphassa</i>
<i>apicata</i> (Fairmaire), 1881 [<i>Ananca</i>]
Family PROSTOMIDAE
<i>Prostomis</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Fairmaire, 1881
Family PTILIIDAE
<i>Acrotrichis</i>
<i>flavipennis</i> (Deane), 1931 [<i>Trichopteryx</i>]
<i>Actinopteryx</i>
<i>lancifer</i> Fauvel, 1981; <i>acutangula</i> Deane, 1931
<i>Ptilium</i>
<i>latum</i> Deane, 1931
<i>parallelum</i> Deane, 1932
<i>Ptinella</i>
<i>lacunosa</i> (Deane), 1932 [<i>Leptiliodes</i>]
<i>Fijisella</i>
<i>vitensis</i> Hall, 1999
<i>Fijiselloides</i>
<i>nandaivatuensis</i> Hall, 1999
<i>Vitusella</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Hall, 1999

Family PTILODACTYLIDAE
<i>Pherocladus</i>
<i>dermestoides</i> Fairmaire, 1880
Family PTINIDAE
<i>Kedrinus</i>
<i>subviolaceus</i> (Pic), 1903 [<i>Ptinus</i>]
<i>Ptinus</i>
<i>tectus</i> Boieldieu, 1856
Family RHIPOPHORIDAE
<i>Micropelecotoides</i>
<i>fulvosericans</i> (Fairmaire), 1878 [<i>Pelecotomoides</i>]
Family SALPINGIDAE
<i>Inopeplus</i>
<i>metallescens</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>subviriescens</i> (Reitter), 1878 [<i>Ino</i>]
Family SCARABAEIDAE
<i>Adoretus</i>
<i>sinicus</i> Burmeister, 1855
<i>versutus</i> Harold, 1869; <i>tenuimaculatus</i> Waterhouse, 1875 [<i>umbrosus</i> ssp.]; <i>vitiensis</i> Nonfried, 1891
<i>Airapus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Stebnicka, 1998]
<i>Anomala</i>
<i>aeneiventris</i> Fairmaire, 1883
<i>Aphodius</i>
<i>castanicolor</i> Motschulsky, 1858
<i>australasiae</i> Boheman, 1858
<i>lividus</i> (Olivier), 1789 [<i>Scarabaeus</i>]
<i>Ataenius</i>
<i>orbicularis</i> Schmidt, 1914
<i>peregrinator</i> Harold, 1877
<i>picinus</i> Harold, 1867 [Cartwright, 1964]
<i>Dasygnathus</i>
<i>juba</i> (Kirby), 1818 [<i>Scarabaeus</i>], <i>australis</i> Boisduval, 1835
<i>Hadrorthyparus</i>
<i>pecki</i> Howden, 1995

<i>Monteitheolus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Howden & Storey 2000
<i>Oryctes</i>
<i>melanops</i> Burmeister, 1847
<i>rhinoceros</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Scarabaeus</i>]
<i>Papuana</i>
<i>uninodis</i> Prell, 1912
<i>Paratasia</i>
<i>dolens</i> Fairmaire, 1879; <i>vitiensis</i> Nonfried, 1891
<i>Pelidnotus</i>
<i>virescens</i> Hopfnägel in Burmeister, 1844
<i>Poecilopharis</i>
<i>porioni</i> Allard, 1995
<i>Protaetia</i>
<i>fusca</i> (Herbst), 1790 [<i>Cetonia</i>]
<i>Reichenbachia</i>
<i>malliolenis</i> Raffray, 1896
<i>Rhopaea</i>
<i>subnitida</i> Arrow, 1915
<i>vestita</i> Arrow, 1915
<i>vitiensis</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>Rhyssemus</i>
<i>germanus</i> (Fabricius), 1767 [<i>Ptinus</i>]
<i>Saprosites</i>
<i>pygmaeus</i> Harold, 1877
<i>Trichorhyssemus</i>
<i>hirsutus</i> Clouét, 1901
Family SCIRTIDAE
<i>Scirtes</i>
<i>evansi</i> Pic, 1932
<i>humeralis</i> Pic, 1932
<i>natovens</i> Champion, 1919
<i>veitchi</i> Champion, 1919

Family SCYDMAENIDAE
<i>Euconnus</i>
<i>cilifer</i> Franz, 1986
<i>cristicola</i> Franz, 1986
<i>fijii</i> Franz, 1971
<i>nandaivatuensis</i> Franz, 1986
<i>vanuensis</i> Franz, 1986
<i>zimmermani</i> Franz, 1971
<i>Microscydmus</i>
<i>lauensis</i> Franz, 1986
<i>vitiensis</i> Franz, 1986
<i>Neseuthia</i>
<i>aspera</i> Franz, 1986
<i>dugdalei</i> Franz, 1986
<i>fijii</i> Franz, 1971
<i>lauensis</i> Franz, 1986
<i>suturalis</i> Franz, 1986
<i>venuensis</i> Franz, 1986
<i>vitiensis</i> Franz, 1986
<i>Paraneseuthia</i>
<i>vitilevui</i> Franz, 1986
<i>Scydmaenus</i>
<i>criventris</i> Franz, 1986
<i>fijianus</i> Franz, 1971
<i>fijiensis</i> Franz, 1971
<i>fijii</i> Franz, 1971
<i>hebridensis</i> Lhoste, 1938
<i>laqueifer</i> Franz, 1986
<i>microcephalus</i> Franz, 1986
<i>miricornis</i> Franz, 1986
<i>nandarivatu</i> Franz, 1986
<i>paragraticornis</i> Franz, 1971
<i>samoanus</i> Franz, 1971
<i>taveuni</i> Lhoste, 1940
<i>tomanivii</i> Franz, 1986
<i>vanuae</i> Franz, 1986
<i>vitilevui</i> Franz, 1971
<i>wainganitui</i> Franz, 1986
<i>zimmermani</i> Franz, 1971
Family SILVANIDAE
<i>Ahasverus</i>
<i>advena</i> (Waltl), 1834 [<i>Cryptophagus</i>]

<i>Cryptomorpha</i>
<i>desjardinsi</i> (Guérin-Méneville), 1838 [<i>Trochoideus</i>]; <i>fasciatus</i> Redtenbacher, 1867
<i>Nausibius</i>
<i>clavicornis</i> (Kugelann), 1794 [<i>Cucujus</i>]
<i>Oryzaephilus</i>
<i>mercator</i> (Fauvel), 1889 [<i>Silvanus</i>]
<i>surinamensis</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Chrysomela</i>]
<i>Protosilvanus</i>
<i>fasciatus</i> Halstead, 1973
<i>Psammoecus</i>
<i>insularis</i> (Sharp in Blackburn & Sharp), 1885 [<i>Telephanus</i>]
<i>trimaculatus</i> Motschulsky, 1858
Family STAPHYLINIDAE
<i>Acanthoglossa</i>
<i>quadraticeps</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>Aleochara</i>
<i>rhopalocera</i> Fauvel, 1878
<i>Allohoraemorphus</i>
<i>calcarifer</i> Franz, 1986
<i>Alzada</i>
<i>pulcherrima</i> Kistner, 1999
<i>Anomognathus</i>
<i>debilis</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>Anotylus</i>
<i>pusillimus</i> (Kraatz), 1859 [<i>Oxytelus</i>]; <i>pygmaeus</i> (Kraatz), 1859 [<i>Oxytelus</i>]
<i>semiruber</i> (Cameron), 1927 [<i>Oxytelus</i>]
<i>Atheta</i>
<i>bicincta</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>Baeocera</i>
<i>gnava</i> Löbl, 1980
<i>ignobilis</i> Löbl, 1980
<i>kuscheli</i> Löbl, 1980
<i>kuscheliana</i> Löbl, 1980

<i>ovalis</i> Löbl, 1980
<i>parallela</i> Löbl, 1980
<i>reducta</i> Löbl, 1980
<i>vanuana</i> Löbl, 1980
<i>Batrifigia</i>
<i>bispina</i> Park, 1952
<i>bucki</i> Park, 1952
<i>spinipalpa</i> Park, 1952
<i>sulcata</i> Park, 1952
<i>Batrinanda</i>
<i>foveata</i> Park, 1952
<i>Batrivitis</i>
<i>clypeata</i> Park, 1952
<i>facialis</i> Park, 1952
<i>Brachida</i>
<i>densiventris</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>nigra</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>Brundinia</i>
<i>fijiana</i> (Cameron), 1927 [<i>Atheta</i>]
<i>Cafius</i>
<i>nasutus</i> Fauvel, 1877
<i>nauticus</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Philonthus</i>]
<i>Calliderma</i>
<i>indica</i> (Kraatz), 1859 [<i>Cephalochetus</i>]
<i>Chledophila</i>
<i>annularis</i> Cameron, 1921
<i>Clavilispinus</i>
<i>leai</i> (Cameron), 1927 [<i>Paralispinus</i>]
<i>Coenonica</i>
<i>puncticollis</i> Kraatz, 1857
<i>Coproporus</i>
<i>alutaceus</i> (Fauvel), 1878 [<i>Cilea</i>]
<i>immaturus</i> Bernhauer, 1922
<i>morulus</i> Lea, 1927
<i>Ctenandropus</i>

<i>nigriceps</i> Cameron, 1926
<i>Diestota</i>
<i>alternans</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>insularis</i> (Cameron), 1927 [<i>Apheloglossa</i>]
<i>pacifica</i> (Cameron), 1927 [<i>Apheloglossa</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> Bernhauer, 1926
<i>Diglotta</i>
<i>maritima</i> Lea, 1927
<i>Edaphus</i>
<i>excellens</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>excelsiventris</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>excisicollis</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exemplatus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exiguus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exiliventris</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exorbitans</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exornaticollis</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exosus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exoticus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>expeditus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>explorator</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exquisitus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exscriptus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exsecticollis</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exstans</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exsulans</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>extennatus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>externus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>exterraneus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>fijiensis</i> Puthz, 1974
<i>kuscheli</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>kuschelianus</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>sumatrensis</i> Schaufuss, 1887
<i>tasmani</i> Puthz, 1991
<i>Eleusis</i>
<i>apicipennis</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Isomalus</i>]
<i>humilis</i> (Erichson), 1840 [<i>Isomalus</i>]
<i>Erochromus</i>
<i>atomus</i> (Kraatz), 1859 [<i>Coproporus</i>]
<i>Eupifigia</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Park, 1952

<i>laboriosa</i> Park, 1952
<i>pacifica</i> Park, 1952
<i>plana</i> Park, 1952
<i>valentinei</i> Park, 1952
<i>zimmermani</i> Park, 1952
<i>Fijiastes</i>
<i>zimmermani</i> Park, 1952
<i>Fustiger</i>
<i>cribratus</i> Mann, 1920
<i>levuanus</i> Mann, 1920
<i>raffrayi</i> Mann, 1920
<i>vitiensis</i> Mann, 1920
<i>wasmanni</i> Mann, 1920
<i>Gnypeta</i>
<i>evansi</i> Pasnik 2005
<i>insulana</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Bolitochara</i>]
<i>variegata</i> Bernhauer, 1926
<i>Gryophaena</i>
<i>discoidalis</i> Fauvel, 1878
<i>fijiensis</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>lolotiensis</i> Bernhauer, 1926
<i>quadripunctula</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>Hetairotermes</i>
<i>leai</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>Homalota</i>
<i>angularis</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>variiventris</i> Kraatz, 1859; <i>pectinalis</i> Fauvel, 1878; <i>pectinans</i> [misspelling of <i>pectinalis</i> ; Greenwood, 1929]
<i>Kaisia</i>
<i>oceanica</i> Mann, 1920
<i>Korovodes</i>
<i>femoralis</i> Park, 1952
<i>Lauella</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Mann, 1921
<i>Leucocraspedum</i>
<i>cryptocephalum</i> Lea, 1927

<i>Lispinus</i>
<i>praenobilis</i> Bernhauer, 1926
<i>sulcipennis</i> Blackburn, 1902
<i>Lithocharis</i>
<i>vilis</i> Kraatz, 1859
<i>Lithocharodes</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> (Cameron), 1945 [<i>Oligolinus</i>]
<i>Medon</i>
<i>scolytinus</i> (Fauvel in Fairmaire), 1879 [<i>Lithocharis</i>]
<i>Megarthus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Cuccodoro, 1998
<i>Metoponcus</i>
<i>hoplocephalus</i> Lea, 1927
<i>Nacaeus</i>
<i>castaneus</i> (Fauvel), 1878 [<i>Lispinus</i>]
<i>impressicollis</i> Motschulsky, 1858
<i>specularis</i> (Bernhauer), 1904 [<i>Lispinus</i>]
<i>subopacus</i> (Kraatz), 1859 [<i>Lispinus</i>]
<i>veitchi</i> (Bernhauer), 1926 [<i>Lispinus</i>]
<i>Nandarimanu</i>
<i>alewa</i> Mann, 1920
<i>Ophiomedon</i>
<i>incomptus</i> (Sharp), 1885 [<i>Lithocaris</i>]
<i>Pachycorynus</i>
<i>delicatulus</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>pallidus</i> Lea, 1927
<i>Paederus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Cameron, 1943
<i>samoensis</i> Fauvel, 1877; <i>vitiensis</i> Fauvel, 1878
<i>Palaminus</i>
<i>atriventris</i> Bernhauer, 1926
<i>lateralis</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>difficilis</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>evansi</i> Bernhauer, 1926
<i>fijiensis</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>vitiensis</i> Fauvel, 1878

<i>Philonthus</i>
<i>discoideus</i> (Gravenhorst), 1802 [<i>Staphylinus</i>]
<i>leverii</i> Cameron, 1943
<i>fijiensis</i> Cameron, 1943
<i>Platyola</i>
<i>polynésica</i> (Bernhauer), 1926 [<i>Paracyphea</i>]
<i>Priochirus</i>
<i>samoensis</i> (Blanchard), 1853 [<i>Leptochirus</i>]
<i>Pseudophaena</i>
<i>lucida</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>Reichenbachia</i>
<i>sexualis</i> Park, 1952
<i>Remus</i>
<i>corallicola</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Philonthus</i>]
<i>Rybaxis</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Park, 1952; <i>nigra</i> Park, 1952
<i>insularis</i> Park, 1952
<i>Scaphitsoma</i>
<i>aequaum</i> Löbl, 1977
<i>alienum</i> Löbl, 1977
<i>debile</i> Löbl, 1980
<i>distans</i> Löbl, 1977
<i>fijianum</i> Löbl, 1977
<i>kuscheli</i> Löbl, 1980
<i>liliputanum</i> Löbl, 1977
<i>mucronatum</i> Löbl, 1980
<i>zimmermani</i> Löbl, 1977
<i>Scaphoxium</i>
<i>malekulense</i> (Löbl), 1977 [<i>Toxidium</i>]
<i>ventrale</i> (Löbl), 1977 [<i>Toxidium</i>]
<i>vitianum</i> (Löbl), 1977 [<i>Toxidium</i>]
<i>Scopaeus</i>
<i>myrmecocephalus</i> Lea, 1927
<i>unifasciatus</i> Fauvel, 1889
<i>Silusa</i>
<i>biplagiata</i> Cameron, 1927

<i>Sternotropa</i>
<i>brevicornis</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>elevata</i> (Fauvel), 1889 [<i>Brachida</i>]
<i>longicornis</i> Cameron, 1927
<i>Stilicopsis</i>
<i>breviceps</i> Fauvel, 1927
<i>Sulcifigia</i>
<i>bishopae</i> Park, 1952
<i>Sunorfa</i>
<i>caviceps</i> (Raffray), 1896 [<i>Bythinomorpha</i>]
<i>Tetrapleurus</i>
<i>semiopacus</i> Lea, 1927
<i>Thamiaraea</i>
<i>insigniventris</i> Fauvel, 1878
<i>Zeadolopus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Newton, 1983]
<i>Zeteotomus</i>
<i>erythrocephalus</i> (Lea), 1927 [<i>Metoponcus</i>]
<i>platycephalus</i> (Lea), 1927 [<i>Metoponcus</i>]
<i>semiruber</i> (Fauvel), 1877 [<i>Metoponcus</i>]
Family TENEBRIONIDAE
<i>Alphitobius</i>
<i>diaperinus</i> (Panzer), 1796 [<i>Tenebrio</i>]
<i>laevigatus</i> (Fabricius), 1767 [<i>Tenebrio</i>]
<i>piceus</i> (Olivier), 1792 [<i>Helops</i>]
<i>testaceocornis</i> Pic, 1923
<i>Amargymus</i>
<i>hydrophiloides</i> Fairmaire, 1849
<i>morio</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Erotylus</i>]
<i>samoensis</i> Haag-Rutenberg, 1879
<i>tuberculiger</i> Fairmaire, 1849
<i>Anaxo</i>
<i>rufojanthinus</i> Fairmaire, 1879
<i>Aphyllocerus</i>
<i>decipiens</i> Fairmaire, 1881

<i>Araucaricola</i>
<i>compacta</i> Zimmerman, 1942
<i>parallela</i> Zimmerman, 1942
<i>simulans</i> Zimmerman, 1942
<i>Asopidiopsis</i>
<i>csikii</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>elongatus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>ovalis</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Asopis</i>
<i>suavis</i> Haag-Rutenberg, 1878
<i>Bionesus</i>
<i>cinereosparsus</i> Fairmaire, 1877
<i>Bradymerus</i>
<i>amicorum</i> Fairmaire, 1849
<i>apterus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>cancellatus</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>fijianus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>sublaevicollis</i> Fairmaire, 1877
<i>zimmermani</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Chariotheca</i>
<i>dentipes</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>infima</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>kulzeri</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>neomedina</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>profundepunctata</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>smaragdipunctata</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>striata</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Csikiola</i>
<i>sulcipennis</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>thesileiformis</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Diphyrhynchus</i>
<i>chalceus</i> Fairmaire, 1849
<i>Ebenolus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>laevipennis</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>lucidus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>zimmermani</i> Kaszab, 1955

<i>Enneacoides</i>
<i>vinculiger</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Eutochia</i>
<i>pulla</i> (Erichson), 1843 [<i>Uloma</i>]
<i>Falsonotostrongylium</i>
<i>bradymeroides</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Gnatocerus</i>
<i>cornutus</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Tenebrio</i>]
<i>Gonocephalum</i>
<i>bilineatum</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Opatrum</i>]
<i>impictum</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Leichenum</i>]
<i>verrucosum</i> (Fairmaire), 1849 [<i>Leichenum</i>]
<i>Hypophloeus</i>
<i>cylindrus</i> Reitter, 1877
<i>Lagria</i>
<i>dimidiata</i> Blanchard, 1853
<i>Leichenum</i>
<i>pinque</i> Fairmaire, 1849
<i>verrucassum</i> Fairmaire, 1849
<i>Lorelus</i>
<i>blairi</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Martianus</i>
<i>dermestoides</i> Chevrolat, 1878
<i>Menandris</i>
<i>aenea</i> Haag-Rutenberg, 1878
<i>Menimus</i>
<i>abbreviatus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>csikii</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>nitidus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Mesomorphus</i>
<i>villiger</i> Blanchard, 1853 [<i>Opatrum</i>]
<i>Micromenandris</i>
<i>mirabilis</i> Kaszab, 1955

<i>Neotagalus</i>
<i>tuberculiger</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Notostrongylium</i>
<i>apseripenne</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Palorus</i>
<i>subdepressus</i> (Wollaston), 1864 [<i>Hypophloeus</i>]
<i>Pentaphyllus</i>
<i>nanus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Planibates</i>
<i>granulosipennis</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Platolenes</i>
<i>cuprifulgens</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>ensis</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>fulgidus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>gracilis</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>gyorffyi</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>kochi</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>lucidus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>micros</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>opacus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>rugipennis</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>simillimus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>violaceous</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Rhipidandrus</i>
<i>cioides</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Sciophagus</i>
<i>pandanicola</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Uloma</i>]; <i>domesticus</i> Montrouzier
<i>piceus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>zimmermani</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Scotoderus</i>
<i>costatus</i> Fairmaire, 1849 [
<i>opacus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Szekessya</i>
<i>freyi</i> Kulzer, 1960
<i>microps</i> Kulzer, 1960
<i>Tagalopsis</i>
<i>szekessyi</i> Kaszab, 1955

<i>Tagalus</i>
<i>brevisimus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>brittoni</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>rugosulus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>sulcatus</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>Tenebrio</i>
<i>molitor</i> Linnaeus, 1758
<i>Thesilea</i>
<i>funebri</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>impressipennis</i> Haag-Rutenberg, 1878
<i>impressipennis moalana</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>lateralis</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>puncticeps</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>valentinei</i> Kaszab, 1955
<i>versicolor</i> Haag-Rutenberg, 1878
<i>Tribolium</i>
<i>castaneum</i> (Herbst in Jablonsky), 1797 [<i>Colyidium</i>]
<i>confusum</i> Jacquelin du Val & Fairmaire, 1868
<i>Uloma</i>
<i>encausta</i> Fairmaire, 1849
<i>insularis</i> Guérin-Méneville, 1841; <i>multicornis</i> Fairmaire, 1878
<i>janthina</i> Boisduval, 1835
Family TROGOSSITIDAE
<i>Lophocateres</i>
<i>pusillus</i> (Klug), 1833 [<i>Peltis</i>]
<i>Parallelodera</i>
<i>luteicornis</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>parallela</i> (Fairmaire), 1850 [<i>Trogosita</i>]
<i>quadraticollis</i> Fairmaire, 1881
<i>Tenebroides</i>
<i>mauritanicus</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Tenebrio</i>]
ORDER COLLEMBOLLA
Family ENTOMOBRYIDAE
<i>Bonoleriella</i>
<i>sp.</i>
<i>Lepidocyrtis</i>

<i>sp.</i>
<i>Salina</i>
<i>celebensis</i> (Shäffer), 1898 [<i>Cremastocephalus</i>]
Family ISOTOMIDAE
<i>Folsomina</i>
<i>infelicia</i> Greenslade, 1999
Family ONCHYURIDAE
Undetermined genus 1
<i>sp.</i> [from BPBM Collection]
Undetermined genus 2
<i>sp.</i> [from BPBM Collection]
Family PARONELLIDAE
<i>Paronellinae</i>
Undetermined genus
<i>sp.</i> [from Koronivia Collection]
Order DERMAPTERA
Family LABIDURIDAE
<i>Titanolabis</i>
<i>colossea</i> (Dohrn), 1864 (<i>Forcinella</i>)
<i>Anisolabis</i>
<i>maritima</i> (Bonelli <i>in</i> Gén�), 1832 (<i>Forficula</i>)
<i>tegminata</i> Caudell, 1927
<i>Antisolabis</i>
<i>fijica</i> Steinmann, 1989
<i>Euborellia</i>
<i>annulipes</i> (Lucas), 1847 (<i>Forficelisa</i>)
<i>Labidura</i>
<i>riparia</i> (Pallas), 1773 (<i>Forficula</i>)
Family LABIIDAE
<i>Auchenomus</i>
<i>extractus</i> Steinmann, 1990
<i>Chaetolabia</i>
<i>nebulosa</i> Steinmann, 1985
<i>stoneri</i> (Caudell), 1927 (<i>Chaetospania</i>)

<i>venusta</i> Steinmann, 1985
<i>Chaetospania</i>
<i>adolescens</i> Steinmann, 1988
<i>mjobergi</i> Brindle, 1971
<i>hawaiiensis</i> (Bormans), 1882 (<i>Forficula</i>)
<i>Labia</i>
<i>curvicauda</i> (Motschulsky), 1863 (<i>Forficelisa</i>)
<i>pilicornis</i> (Motschulsky), 1863
<i>Nesogaster</i>
<i>gratiosus</i> Steinmann, 1989
<i>magnus</i> Steinmann, 1989
<i>Sphingolabis</i>
<i>auricoma</i> Rehn, 1948
<i>latro</i> Steinmann, 1989
<i>Spirolabia</i>
<i>solitaria</i> Steinmann, 1987
Family CHELISOCHIDAE
<i>Chelisoches</i>
<i>cheesmanae</i> Hincks, 1952
<i>morio</i> (Fabricius), 1775 (<i>Forficula</i>)
<i>Hamaxas</i>
<i>nigrorufus</i> (Burr), 1902
ORDER DIPTERA
Family ANISOPODIDAE
<i>Mesochia</i>
<i>schlingeri</i> Thompson, 2006
<i>vulgaris</i> Thompson, 2006
Family AGROMYZIDAE
<i>Agromyza</i>
<i>bellidis</i> Kaltenbach, 1873
<i>Calycomyza</i>
<i>humeralis</i> (Roser), 1840 [<i>Agromyza</i>]
<i>Cerodontha</i> (<i>Icteromyza</i>)
<i>piliseta</i> (Becker), 1903 [<i>Agromyza</i>]

<i>Japanagromyza</i>
<i>trifida</i> Spencer, 1962
<i>Melanagromyza</i>
<i>albiquama</i> (Malloch), 1927 [<i>Agromyza</i>]
<i>alysicarpus</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>leguminum</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>fijiana</i> Sasakawa, 1963
<i>metallica</i> (Thomson), 1869 [<i>Agromyza</i>]
<i>sojae</i> (Zehntner), 1900 [<i>Agromyza</i>]
<i>sporoboli</i> Sasakawa, 1963
<i>Ophiomyia</i>
<i>conspicua</i> Spencer, 1961 [<i>Melanagromyza</i>]
<i>cornuta</i> de Meijere, 1910
<i>lantanae</i> Froggatt, 1919
<i>leucolepis</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>lantanae</i> Froggatt, 1919
<i>phaseoli</i> (Tryon), 1895 [<i>Oscinis</i>]
<i>Pseudonapomyza</i>
<i>atra</i> (Meigen), 1830 [<i>Agromyza</i>]
<i>spinosa</i> Spencer, 1973
Family ANISOPODIDAE
<i>Mesochria</i>
<i>schlingeri</i> Thompson, 2006
<i>vulgaris</i> Thompson, 2006
Family ANTHOMYIIDAE
<i>Anthomyia</i>
<i>sp.</i>
Family ANTHOMYZIDAE
<i>Amygdalops</i>
<i>nigrinotum</i> Sueyoshi & Rohacek, 2003
Family ASILIDAE
<i>Clinopogon</i>
<i>scalaris</i> (Bigot), 1879 [<i>Stichopogon</i>]
<i>Despotiscus</i>
<i>simmondsi</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Maira</i>
<i>appendiculata</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>limbidorsum</i> Bezzi, 1928

<i>Mesoleptogaster</i>
<i>levusara</i> Evenhuis, 2006
<i>loaloo</i> Evenhuis, 2006
<i>meriel</i> Evenhuis, 2006
<i>pacifica</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>vitiensis</i> Evenhuis, 2006
<i>Ommatius</i>
<i>curvimargo</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Ommatinus</i>]
<i>strigicostus</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Ommatinus</i>]
<i>spp.</i> — [from BPBM Collociton]
<i>Promachus</i>
<i>graeffei</i> Schmeltz, 1866; <i>triumphans</i> Bezzi, 1928
Family ASTEIIDAE
<i>Asteia</i>
<i>nigriceps</i> Bezzi, 1928
Family CALLIPHORIDAE
<i>Calliphora</i>
(<i>Calliphora</i>)
<i>vomitorea</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Musca</i>]
(<i>Paracalliphora</i>)
<i>salivaga</i> Bezzi, 1927
<i>Chrysomya</i>
<i>megacephala</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Musca</i>]
<i>rufifacies</i> (Macquart), 1843 [<i>Lucilia</i>]
<i>varipes</i> (Macquart), 1851 [<i>Lucilia</i>]
<i>Hemipyrellia</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> James, 1971
<i>rhodocera</i> Bezzi, 1927
<i>Lucilia</i>
<i>cuprina</i> (Wiedemann), 1830 [<i>Musca</i>]
<i>Melinda</i>
<i>elegans</i> Kurahashi, 1970
<i>Onesia</i>
<i>bryani</i> Kurahashi, 1981
<i>fijiensis</i> Kurahashi, 1981
<i>kraussi</i> Kurahashi, 1981

<i>Rhinia</i>
<i>apicalis</i> (Wiedemann), 1830 [<i>Idia</i>]
<i>Stomorhina</i>
<i>discolor</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Musca</i>]
Family CANACIDAE
<i>Nocticanace</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
Family CECIDOMYIIDAE
<i>Asphondylia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [FNIC collection]
<i>Contarinia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [FNIC collection]
<i>Porricondylia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [FNIC collection]
Family CERATOPOGONIDAE
<i>Alluaudomyia</i>
<i>bipunctata</i> Tokunaga & Murachi, 1959
<i>tenuistylata</i> Tokunaga, 1959
<i>Atrichopogon</i>
<i>atroscutellatus</i> Edwards, 1928
<i>jacobsoni</i> (de Meijere), 1907 [<i>Ceratopogon</i>]
<i>Bezzia</i>
<i>vitilevuensis</i> Wirth & Giles, 1990
<i>Clinohoelea</i>
<i>tasmaniensis</i> Lee, 1948
<i>Culicoides</i>
(<i>Avaritia</i>)
<i>brevitarsis</i> Kieffer, 1917
(Unplaced [to subgenus in] <i>Culicoides</i>)
<i>belkini</i> Wirth & Arnaud, 1969
<i>cancriocius</i> Macfie, 1946
<i>insulanus</i> Macfie, 1933
<i>mollis</i> Edwards, 1928
<i>yoshimurai</i> Tokunaga, 1941
" <i>clavipalpis</i> group sp. no. 3" [Dyce et al., 2007]

" <i>costalis</i> group sp. no. 2" [Dyce et al., 2007]
" <i>immaculatus</i> group sp. no. 1" [Dyce et al., 2007]
<i>Dasyhelea</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM Collection]
<i>Downshelea</i>
<i>stenochroa</i> Wirth & Giles, 1990
<i>Echinohelea</i>
<i>flava</i> Tokunaga, 1963
<i>Forcipomyia</i>
(Euprojoannisia)
<i>sauteri</i> Kieffer, 1912
(Lasiohelea)
<i>carolinensis</i> (Tokunaga), 1940 [<i>Lasiohelea</i>]
(Microhelea)
<i>fuliginosa</i> (Meigen), 1818 [<i>Ceratopogon</i>]
(Phytohelea)
<i>fijiensis</i> (Macfie), 1945 [<i>Apelma</i>]
(Trichohelea)
<i>imparidentis</i> Debenham, 1987
<i>Hebetula</i>
<i>tonnoiri</i> (Lee), 1948 [<i>Xenohelea</i>]
<i>Monohelea</i>
<i>beaveri</i> Wirth & Giles, 1990
<i>coloisuvae</i> Wirth & Giles, 1990
<i>fijiensis</i> Wirth & Giles, 1990
<i>leveri</i> Wirth & Giles, 1990
<i>Nilobezzia</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Wirth & Giles, 1990
<i>Stilobezzia</i>
<i>bifurcata</i> Tokunaga, 1959
<i>browni</i> Wirth & Giles, 1990
<i>samoana</i> Edwards, 1928
Family CHIRONOMIDAE
<i>Chironomus</i>

<i>hawaiiensis</i> Grimshaw, 1901
<i>javanus</i> Kieffer, 1924; <i>vitellina</i> (Freeman), 1961 [<i>Chironomus</i>]
<i>magnivalva</i> Kieffer, 1917
<i>samoensis</i> Edwards, 1928
<i>Dicrotendipes</i>
<i>candidibasis</i> (Edwards), 1924 [<i>Chironomus</i>]
<i>Pontomyia</i>
<i>natans</i> Edwards, 1926
<i>Stenochironomus</i>
(<i>Petalopholeus</i>)
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Tanytarsus</i>
<i>halophilae</i> Edwards, 1926
<i>upoluensis</i> Ashe, 1985; <i>maritimus</i> Edwards, 1926
Family CHLOROPIDAE
<i>Cadrema</i>
<i>latigena</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>nigricornis</i> (Thomson), 1869 [<i>Hippelates</i>]
<i>pallida bilineata</i> (de Meijere), 1904 [<i>Hippelates</i> ; as <i>sp.</i>]
<i>subsultans</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Conioscinella</i>
<i>poecilogaster</i> (Becker), 1911 [<i>Oscinella</i>]
<i>Diplotoxa</i>
(<i>Elliponeura</i>)
<i>recta</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Elliponeura</i>]
<i>Gampsocera</i>
<i>decussata lissoxantha</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Gaurax</i>
<i>platycephalus stigmatellus</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>pubicollis</i> Becker, 1911
<i>subpilosus</i> (Becker), 1911 [<i>Oscinella</i>]
<i>Oscinella</i>
<i>inaequalis</i> (Becker), 1911 [<i>Oscinella</i>]
<i>nitidifrons</i> (Becker), 1911 [<i>Meroscinis</i>]
<i>orthoneura</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Siphunculina</i>

<i>striolata</i> (Wiedemann), 1830 [<i>Chlorops</i>]
<i>Speccafrons</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
Unplaced Oscinellinae
<i>bipustulata</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Oscinis</i>]
<i>centralis</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Scoliophthalmus</i>]
<i>nubecula</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Oscinis</i>]
<i>xanthomelas</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Oscinis</i>]
Family CHYROMYIDAE
Undetermined Genus
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
Family CLUSIIDAE
<i>Craspedochaeta</i>
<i>pleuralis</i> (Curran), 1936 [<i>Czernyola</i>]
<i>sasakawai</i> Lonsdale & Marshall, 2006; <i>pleuralis</i> (Curran), 1936 [<i>Czernyola</i>]
<i>Hendelia</i>
<i>amerinx</i> Lonsdale & Marshall, 2008
<i>similis</i> Lonsdale & Marshall, 2008
<i>Heteromeringia</i>
<i>kondoi</i> Sasakawa, 1966
<i>veitchi</i> Bezzi, 1928
Family CULICIDAE
<i>Aedeomyia</i>
<i>catasticta</i> Knab, 1909
<i>Aedes</i>
(<i>Aedimorphus</i>)
<i>nocturnus</i> (Theobald), 1903 [<i>Culex</i>]
(<i>Finlaya</i>)
<i>burnetti</i> Belkin, 1962
<i>fijiensis</i> Marks, 1947
<i>freycinetiae</i> Laird, 1957
<i>vigilax</i> (Skuse), 1889 [<i>Culex</i>]
(<i>Levua</i>)
<i>geoskusea</i> Amos, 1944; <i>suvae</i> Stone & Bohart, 1944
(<i>Stegomyia</i>)

<i>aegypti</i> (Linnaeus), 1762 [<i>Culex</i>]
<i>horrescens</i> Edwards, 1935
<i>polynesiensis</i> Marks, 1951
<i>pseudoscutellaris</i> (Theobald), 1910 [<i>Stegomyia</i>]
<i>rotumae</i> Belkin, 1962
<i>Coquillettidia</i>
(<i>Coquillettidia</i>)
<i>fijiensis</i> (Belkin), 1962 [<i>Mansonia</i>]
<i>Culex</i>
(<i>Culex</i>)
<i>annulirostris</i> Skuse, 1889
<i>sitiens</i> Wiedemann, 1828
<i>Tripteroides</i>
(<i>Polylepidomyia</i>)
<i>rotumanus</i> (Edwards), 1929 [<i>Rachionotomyia</i>]
(<i>Tripteroides</i>)
<i>purpuratus</i> (Edwards), 1921 [<i>Rachionotomyia</i>]
<i>Toxorhynchites</i>
(<i>Toxorhynchites</i>)
<i>inornatus</i> (Walker), 1865 [<i>Megarhina</i>]
<i>splendens</i> (Wiedemann), 1819 [<i>Culex</i>]
<i>Uranotaenia</i>
(<i>Pseudoficalbia</i>)
<i>colocasiae</i> Edwards, 1928
<i>painei</i> Edwards, 1935
Family DOLICHOPODIDAE
<i>Abbemyia</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [D.J. Bickel, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Ambypsilopus</i>
<i>alipatei</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>arenarius</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>batilamu</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>bezzii</i> Bickel, 2006
<i>brorstromae</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>cakaudrove</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>cosmochirus</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Chrysosoma</i>]
<i>elaquarae</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>gnathoura</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>greenwoodi</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Chrysosoma</i>]

<i>kilaka</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>kotoi</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>lakeba</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>laui</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>marikai</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>maulevu</i> Bickel, 2006
<i>navatadoi</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>navukailagi</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>niphas</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>olsoni</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>parvulus</i> (Parent), 1934 [<i>Sciapus</i>]
<i>pulvillatus</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Condylostylus</i>]
<i>qarai</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>raculei</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>ratawai</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>sanjanae</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>segnis</i> (Parent), 1934 [<i>Sciapus</i>]
<i>terriae</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>veisari</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>volivoli</i> Bickel, 2006
<i>vusasivo</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>waqai</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>waiseai</i> Bickel, 2006
<i>waivudawa</i> Bickel, 2009
<i>Campsicnemus</i>
<i>sp.</i> – [BPBM Collection]
<i>Chaetogonopteron</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Chrysosoma</i>
<i>complicatum</i> Becker, 1922
<i>leucochirum</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>ferriferum</i> Lamb, 1929
<i>liber</i> (Parent), 1934 [<i>Condylostylus</i>]
<i>luctuosum</i> Parent, 1928
<i>Chrysotus</i>
<i>javanensis</i> de Meijere, 1916
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Cryptophleps</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Bickel, 2005
<i>Diaphorus</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]

<i>Cymatopus</i>
<i>baravikai</i> Evenhuis, 2005
<i>Krakatauia</i>
<i>abaca</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>auribarba</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>bisignata</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>bouma</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>cicia</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>evodevo</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>hurleyi</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>korobaba</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>lamiensis</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>melanochira</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Chrysosoma</i>]
<i>moanakaka</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>namatalai</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>natewa</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>navai</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>nupta</i> (Bezzi), 1928: 67 [<i>Condylostylus</i>]
<i>planticorum</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>sigatoka</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>solodamu</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>tomaniivi</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>vuda</i> Bickel, 2008
<i>Medetera</i>
<i>grisescens</i> de Meijere, 1916
<i>salomonis</i> Parent, 1941
<i>Paraclius</i>
<i>quadrимaculatus</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>sexmaculatus</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>subarcuatus</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Parentia</i>
<i>cagiae</i> Bickel, 2006
<i>Plagiozopelma</i>
<i>devoense</i> Bickel, 2005
<i>flavipodex</i> Becker, 2005
<i>spinicaudum</i> Bickel, 2005
<i>tokotaai</i> Bickel, 2005
<i>vitiense</i> Bickel, 2005
<i>Sympycnus</i>
<i>puerulus</i> Bezzi, 1928

Family DROSOPHILIDAE
<i>Dettopsomyia</i>
<i>formosa</i> Lamb, 1914
<i>Drosophila</i>
(<i>Drosophila</i>)
<i>sulfurigaster bilimbata</i> Bezzi, 1928 [as sp.]
<i>trilimbata</i> Bezzi, 1928
(<i>Sophophora</i>)
<i>ananassae</i> Doleschall, 1859
<i>bipectinata pacificae</i> Matsuda, Tomimura & Tobari, 2005
<i>caribea</i> Sturtevant, 1916
<i>kikkawai</i> Burla, 1954
<i>melanogaster</i> Meigen, 1830; <i>ampelophila</i> Loew, 1862
<i>pallidosa</i> Bock & Wheeler, 1972
<i>phaeopleura</i> Bock & Wheeler, 1972
<i>simulans</i> Sturtevant, 1920
<i>Leucophenga</i>
<i>angusta</i> Okada, 1956
<i>Lissocephala</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Harrison, 1954
<i>Microdrosophila</i>
(<i>Microdrosophila</i>)
<i>convergens</i> (Malloch), 1934 [<i>Hopkinsomyia</i>]
<i>suva</i> Wheeler & Kambysellis, 1966
<i>Mycodrosophila</i>
<i>caesia</i> McEvey & Polak, 2005
<i>delta</i> McEvey & Polak, 2005
<i>fascinata</i> McEvey & Polak, 2005
<i>gratiosa</i> (de Meijere), 1911 [<i>Drosophila</i>]
<i>Scaptodrosophila</i>
<i>bryani</i> Malloch, 1934
<i>fuscovittata</i> Harrison, 1954
<i>zebrina</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Zygothrica</i>
<i>fijiana</i> Takada, 1976
Family DRYOMYZIDAE
<i>Dryomyza</i>

<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
Family EMPIDIDAE
<i>Dolichocephalus</i>
<i>ciwatikina</i> Sinclair & Evenhuis, 2005
<i>walutikina</i> Sinclair & Evenhuis, 2005
<i>Hemerodromia</i>
<i>dromodromoa</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>iqasoa</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>kumia</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>moqimoqilia</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>raradamua</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>senivaua</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>spiculata</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>subiqasoa</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>votovotoa</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>vucea</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>vulacia</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>vutivutia</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>watlingi</i> Plant & Sinclair, 2008
<i>Epiceia</i>
<i>pullus</i> Bezzi, 1928
Family EPHYDRIDAE
<i>Ceropsilopa</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Discocerina</i>
(<i>Discocerina</i>)
<i>mera</i> Cresson, 1939
<i>Discomyza</i>
<i>maculipennis</i> (Wiedemann), 1824 [<i>Notiphila</i>]
<i>Hecamede</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Hecamedoides</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Hostis</i>
<i>guamensis</i> Cresson, 1945
<i>Hyadina</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]

<i>Nostima</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Paralimna</i>
<i>lineata</i> de Meijere, 1908
<i>Placopsidella</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Polytrichophora</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Psilopa</i>
<i>flavimana</i> Hendel, 1913
<i>polita</i> (Macquart), 1835 [<i>Hydrellia</i>]
<i>pollinosa</i> (Kertész), 1901 [<i>Ephygrobia</i>]
<i>Zeros</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
Family FANNIIDAE
<i>Euryomma</i>
<i>peregrinum</i> (Meigen), 1826 [<i>Anthomyia</i>]
<i>Fannia</i>
<i>albitarsis</i> Stein, 1911
<i>canicularis</i> (Linnaeus), 1761 [<i>Musca</i>]
<i>pusio</i> (Wiedemann), 1830 [<i>Anthomyia</i>]; <i>glabella</i> Bezzi, 1928
Family HIPPOBOSCIDAE (including Nycteribiidae and Streblidae)
<i>Brachytarsina</i>
<i>buxtoni</i> (Falcoz), 1927 [<i>Nycteribosca</i>]
<i>scutellaris</i> (Jobling), 1936 [<i>Nycteribosca</i>]
<i>Cyclopodia</i>
<i>inclita</i> Falcoz, 1927
<i>pembertoni</i> Scott, 1932
<i>Icosta</i>
(<i>Ornithoponus</i>)
<i>suaensis</i> (Bequaert), 1941 [<i>Lynchia</i>]
<i>Myophthiria</i>
<i>fijiarum</i> Maa, 1980
<i>Ornithoctona</i>

<i>plicata</i> (Olfers), 1816 [<i>Ornithomyia</i>]
Ornithoica
(Ornithoica)
<i>exilis</i> (Walker), 1861 [<i>Ornithomyia</i>]
<i>Ornithophila</i>
<i>metallica</i> (Schiner), 1862 [<i>Ornithomyia</i>]
<i>Hippobosca</i>
<i>equina</i> Linnaeus, 1758
Family HYBOTIDAE
<i>Drapetis</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM Collection]
<i>Hybotinae</i>
Undetermined Genus
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM Collection]
<i>Syneches</i>
<i>oedicornis</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>pullus</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Epiceia</i>]
<i>spinidorsum</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Tachydromiinae</i>
Undetermined Genus
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
Family KEROPLATIDAE
<i>Chiasmoneura</i>
<i>melanesica</i> Evenhuis, 2005
<i>Heteropterna</i>
<i>flavovittata</i> Matile, 1990
" <i>Neoplatyura</i> "
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Proceroplatus</i>
<i>moala</i> Evenhuis, 2006
<i>pectinata</i> Evenhuis, 2006
" <i>Setostylus</i> "
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM Collection]
<i>Orfeliini</i>

Undetermined genus
<i>sp.</i> — [N. Evenhuis, <i>in litt.</i>]
Family LAUXANIIDAE
<i>Eucyclosis</i>
<i>splendida</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>variegata</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>sp.</i> — [S. Gaimari, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Homoneura</i>
(Euhomoneura)
<i>hemixantha</i> Bezzi, 1928
(Griphoneuroides)
<i>insignis</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Griphoneura</i>]
(Homoneura)
<i>postmacula</i> (Walker), 1849 [<i>Chlorops</i>]
(Minettioides)
<i>ensifera</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
<i>lissonota</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
<i>reptans</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
<i>tephrotaenia</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
<i>volitans</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
(Solomonina)
<i>acrotoxa</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
<i>vertebrata</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
(Unplaced [to subgenus in] <i>Homoneura</i>)
<i>sertulata</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
<i>Panurgopsis</i>
<i>flava</i> Kertész, 1915
<i>Prochaetops</i>
<i>nigriseta</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Sapromyza</i>
<i>discontinua</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>invertebrata</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Trypetisoma</i>
(Trypaneoides)
<i>caniventre</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
<i>cirrhicauda</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]

<i>leucostictum</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
Family LIMONIIDAE
<i>Cheilotrichia</i>
(Empeda)
<i>zimmermani</i> Alexander, 1971
<i>Conosia</i>
<i>insularis</i> Alexander, 1942 [<i>irrorata</i> ssp.]
<i>irrorata</i> (Wiedemann), 1828 [<i>Limnobia</i>]
<i>Degeneromyia</i>
<i>thais</i> (Alexander), 1956 (<i>Limonia</i>)
<i>Dicranomyia</i>
<i>fijiana</i> Alexander, 1924
<i>fullawayi</i> Alexander, 1915 [as <i>fullowayi</i>]
<i>illingworthi</i> Alexander, 1914
<i>sordida</i> Brunetti, 1912
(Doaneomyia)
<i>fjicola</i> (Alexander), 1953 [<i>Limonia</i>]; <i>fijiensis</i> Alexander, 1924
<i>Erioptera</i>
(Erioptera)
<i>oceanica</i> Alexander, 1914
(Meterioptera)
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Geranomyia</i>
<i>vitiella</i> (Alexander), 1956 [<i>Limonia</i>]
<i>Goniodineura</i>
<i>apsellia</i> Alexander, 1978
<i>kraussiana</i> Alexander, 1972
<i>lacrimula</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>veitchi</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>Gonomyia</i>
(Gonomyia)
<i>varipes</i> Alexander, 1914
(Lipophleps)
<i>degeneri</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>digitifera</i> Alexander, 1924
<i>fijiensis</i> Alexander, 1914

<i>kraussi</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>pietatis</i> Alexander, 1940
<i>vanuana</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>victorina</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>zimmermani</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>Helius</i>
(Eurhamphidia)
<i>perlongatus</i> Alexander, 1978
<i>perlongatus vitiensis</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>Idioglochina</i>
<i>idioglochina sp.</i> Alexander, 1921 [from BPBM collection]
<i>Libnotes</i>
<i>colossa</i> (Alexander), 1971 [<i>Limonia</i>]
<i>greenwoodi</i> Alexander, 1924
<i>Limnobia</i>
<i>perkinsi</i> (Grimshaw), 1901 [<i>Limonia</i>]
<i>strigivena</i> (Walker), 1861 [<i>Limonia</i>]
<i>vitiana</i> (Alexander), 1956 [<i>Limonia</i>]
<i>Limonia</i>
<i>bipendula</i> Alexander, 1978
<i>dactylolabis</i> (Alexander), 1921 [<i>Limnobia</i>]
<i>perextensa</i> Alexander, 1971
<i>prolixisetosa</i> Alexander, 1971
<i>stoneri</i> Alexander, 1925
<i>viticola</i> Alexander, 1978
(Metalibnotes)
<i>fijiensis</i> (Alexander), 1914 [<i>Teucholabis</i>]
<i>persetosa decemsetosa</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>persetosa persetosa</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>veitchiana</i> (Edwards), 1924 [<i>Libnotes</i>]
(Nealexandriaria)
<i>anisota</i> (Alexander), 1973 [<i>Limonia</i>]
<i>ochricapilla</i> (Alexander), 1956 [<i>Limonia</i>]
<i>Orimarga</i>
<i>carnosa</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>niveibasis</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>sanguinicolour</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>Riedelomyia</i>

<i>teucholabina</i> (Alexander), 1921 [<i>Limnobia</i>]
<i>Styringomyia</i>
<i>didyma</i> Grimshaw, 1901
<i>fumosa</i> Edwards, 1924
<i>Thrypticomysia</i>
<i>subsaltens</i> (Alexander), 1924 [<i>Dicranomyia</i>]
<i>Toxorhina</i>
(<i>Eutoxorhina</i>)
<i>simplex</i> Alexander, 1934
(<i>Toxorhina</i>)
<i>basiseta</i> Alexander, 1978
<i>noeliana</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>perproducta</i> Alexander, 1956
<i>Trentepohlia</i>
(<i>Mongoma</i>)
<i>brevicellula</i> Alexander, 1924
<i>monacantha</i> Alexander, 1978
<i>parvicellula</i> Alexander, 1973
(<i>Trentepohlia</i>)
<i>fijiensis</i> (Alexander), 1914 [<i>Mongoma</i>]
Family LONCHAEIDAE
<i>Lamprolonchaea</i>
<i>gilvipata</i> McAlpine, 1964
<i>metatarsata</i> (Kertész), 1901 [<i>Lonchaea</i>]
<i>smaragdi</i> (Walker), 1849 [<i>Notiphila</i>]; <i>aurea</i> (Macquart), 1851 [<i>Lonchaea</i>]
<i>Lonchaea</i>
<i>cyaneonitens</i> Kertész, 1901
<i>linefacies</i> McAlpine, 1964
<i>Silba</i>
<i>calva</i> (Bezzi), 1914 [<i>Lonchaea</i>]
<i>perplexa</i> (Walker), 1860 [<i>Lauxania</i>]
Family LYGISTORRHINIDAE
<i>Lygistorrhina</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Evenhuis, 2008
Family MICROPEZIDAE
<i>Undetermined genus</i>

<i>sp.</i> [FNIC collection]
Family MILICHIIDAE
<i>Desmometopa</i>
<i>inaurata</i> Lamb, 1914
<i>m-nigrum</i> (Zetterstedt), 1848 [<i>Agromyza</i>]
<i>singaporensis</i> Kertész, 1899; <i>palpalis</i> De Meijere, 1914
<i>tarsalis</i> Loew, 1866
<i>varipalpis</i> Malloch, 1927
<i>Leptommetopa</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Papp, 1984
<i>pecki</i> Papp, 1984
<i>Milichia</i>
<i>angustifrons</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Milichiella</i>
<i>lacteipennis</i> (Loew), 1866 [1872] [<i>Lobioptera</i>]
<i>Neophyllomyza</i>
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
Pholeomyia
<i>sp.</i> — [from BPBM collection]
Family MUSCIDAE
<i>Atherigona</i>
<i>hendersoni</i> Malloch, 1923
<i>laeta</i> (Wiedemann), 1830 [<i>Coenosia</i>]
<i>orientalis</i> Schiner, 1868; <i>excisa</i> (Thomson), 1969 [<i>Coenosia</i>]; <i>trilineata</i> Stein, 1900
<i>poecilopoda</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>splendens</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Dichaetomyia</i>
<i>elegans</i> Malloch, 1928; <i>prodigiosa</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>taveuniana</i> Pont & Evenhuis, 2006
<i>vicaria</i> Walker, 1859 [<i>Aricia</i>]
<i>Haematobia</i>
<i>irritans</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Conops</i>]
<i>Hydrotaea</i>
<i>spinigera</i> (Stein), 1910 [<i>Ophyra</i>]
<i>Limnophora</i>

<i>mesolissa</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Lispe</i>
<i>assimilis</i> Wiedemann, 1824
<i>tentaculata</i> (De Geer), 1776 [<i>Musca</i>]
<i>Musca</i>
<i>domestica</i> Linnaeus, 1758
<i>vetutissima</i> Walker, 1849
<i>Muscina</i>
<i>stabulans</i> (Fallén), 1817 [<i>Musca</i>]
<i>Myospila</i>
<i>effeminata</i> Vockeroth, 1972
<i>Neomyia</i>
<i>greenwoodi</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Orthellia</i>]
<i>simmondsi</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Orthellia</i>]
<i>Orchisia</i>
<i>costata</i> (Meigen), 1826 [<i>Sapromyza</i>]
<i>Parvisquama</i>
<i>dolichocera</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Coenosia</i>]
<i>microlepis</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Coenosia</i>]
<i>tripuncta</i> (Malloch), 1928 [<i>Lispocephala</i>]
<i>Passeromyia</i>
<i>indecora</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Morellia</i>]
<i>veitchi</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Pygophora</i>
<i>ctenophora</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Stomoxys</i>
<i>calcitrans</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Conops</i>]
<i>indicus</i> Picard, 1908
<i>Synthesiomyia</i>
<i>nudiseta</i> (Wulp), 1883 [<i>Cyrtoneura</i>]
Family MYCETOPHILIDAE
<i>Clastobasis</i>
<i>fijiana</i> (Edwards), 1924 [<i>Leiomyia</i>]
<i>Epicypa</i>

<i>greenwoodi</i> (Edwards), 1924 [<i>Delopsis</i>]
<i>Manota</i>
<i>tricuspa</i> Hippa, 2007
<i>Neoempheria</i>
sp. — [from BPBM Collection]
Family MYTHICOMYIIDAE
<i>Mythicomyia</i>
(<i>Heterhybos</i>)
sp. — [from BPBM collection]
Family NERIIDAE
<i>Telostylinus</i>
<i>lineolatus</i> (Wiedemann), 1830 [<i>Nerius</i>]
<i>speculator</i> Hennig, 1937
Family OESTRIDAE
<i>Gasterophilus</i>
<i>intestinalis</i> (De Geer), 1776 [<i>Oestrus</i>]
<i>nasalis</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Oestrus</i>]
<i>salutiferus</i> (Clark), 1816 [<i>Oestrus</i>]; <i>salutarius</i> [misspelling of <i>salutiferus</i> ; Greenwood, 1929]
Family PERISCELIDIDAE
<i>Cyamops</i>
<i>fiji</i> Baptista & Mathis, 2000
<i>Stenomicra</i>
<i>australis</i> Malloch, 1927
<i>fascipennis</i> Malloch, 1927
<i>distinctipennis</i> (Collin), 1951 [<i>Diadelops</i>]
Family PHORIDAE
<i>Chonocephalus</i>
<i>dorsalis</i> Wandolleck, 1898
<i>Dohrniphora</i>
<i>cleghorni</i> Bigot
<i>cornuta</i> (Bigot), 1857 [<i>Phora</i>]
<i>Megaselia</i>
(<i>Aphiochaeta</i>)
<i>aneura</i> Malloch, 1935
<i>excisoides</i> Beyer, 1966

<i>(Megaselia)</i>
<i>rufipes</i> (Meigen), 1804 [<i>Trineura</i>]
<i>scalaris</i> (Loew), 1866 [1872] [<i>Phora</i>]
<i>Puliciphora</i>
<i>lucifera</i> Dahl, 1897
<i>Woodiphora</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Disney, 1989
Family PIOPHILIDAE
<i>Piophila</i>
<i>australis</i> (Harrison), 1959 [<i>Protopiophila</i>]
<i>casei</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Musca</i>]
Family PIPUNCULIDAE
<i>Cephalosphaera</i>
sp. [Skevington, 2006]
<i>Chalarus</i>
<i>irwini</i> Skevington & Kehlmaier, 2008
<i>Clistoabdominalis</i>
sp. [Skevington, 2006]
<i>Collinias</i>
<i>croceus</i> Skevington, 2006
<i>dolabratus</i> Skevington, 2006
<i>schlingeri</i> Skevington, 2006
<i>vitiensis</i> (Muir), 1906
<i>Dasydorylas</i>
sp. [Skevington, 2006]
<i>Microcephalops</i>
sp. [Skevington, 2006]
<i>Tomosvaryella</i>
<i>cagiae</i> Skevington & Földváry, 2007
<i>corusca</i> Skevington & Földváry, 2007
<i>moala</i> Skevington & Földváry, 2007
Family PLATYPEZIDAE
<i>Microsania</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Sinclair & Chandler, 2007
Family PLATYSTOMATIDAE

<i>Meringomeria</i>
<i>neurostigma</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Plagiostenoptera</i>]
<i>Naupoda</i>
<i>simmondsi</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Pseudorichardia</i>
<i>aristalis</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Rivellia</i>
<i>basilaris</i> (Wiedemann), 1830 [<i>Trypeta</i>]
<i>connata</i> (Thomson), 1869 [<i>Herina</i>]
<i>perspicillaris</i> Bezzi, 1928 [<i>basilaris</i> var.]
<i>Scholastes</i>
<i>bimaculatus</i> Hendel, 1914
<i>cinctus</i> (Guérin), 1831 [(Guérin-Méneville), 1838] [<i>Platystoma</i>]
Family PSYCHODIDAE
<i>Brunettia</i>
(<i>Brunettia</i>)
<i>biformis</i> Edwards, 1928
<i>sexpunctata</i> Satchell, 1950
<i>unipunctata</i> Freeman, 1951
<i>Clogmia</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Satchell), 1950 [<i>Telmatoscopus</i>]
<i>Philosepedon</i>
<i>tineiformis</i> (Edwards), 1928 [<i>Lepidopsychoda</i>]
<i>Psychoda</i>
<i>alternata</i> Say, 1824
<i>cochlearia</i> Satchell, 1950
<i>harrisi</i> Satchell, 1950
<i>makati del Rosario</i> , 1936
<i>infurcis</i> Satchell, 1950
<i>ochra</i> Quate, 1959
<i>quadrifilis</i> Edwards, 1928
<i>savaiiensis</i> Edwards, 1928
<i>Telmatoscopus</i>
(<i>Eutelmatoscopus</i>)
<i>inusitatus</i> Satchell, 1950
Family RHAGIONIDAE
<i>Chrysopilus</i>

<i>coeruleothorax</i> Lindner, 1925
<i>fijiensis</i> Webb, 2006
<i>schlingeri</i> Webb, 2006
Family SARCOPHAGIDAE
<i>Boettcherisca</i>
<i>peregrina</i> (Robineau-Desvoidy), 1830 [<i>Myophora</i>]; <i>fuscicauda</i> (Boettcher), 1912 [<i>Sarcophaga</i>]
<i>Fijimya</i>
<i>tephrura</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sarcophaga</i>]
<i>Hybopygia</i>
<i>varia</i> (Walker), 1836 [<i>Sarcophaga</i>]
<i>Oxysarcodexia</i>
<i>taitensis</i> (Schiner), 1868: 314 [<i>Sarcophaga</i>]
<i>Sarcophaga</i>
<i>dux</i> (Thomson), 1869 [<i>Sarcophaga</i>]
<i>ganura</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>polita</i> Malloch, 1929
<i>tephroides</i> Shinonaga & Kano, 1993
<i>vitilevensis</i> Shinonaga & Kano, 1993
<i>Sarcophagula</i>
<i>limbatella</i> Bezzi, 1928
Family SCATOPSIDAE
<i>Swammerdamella</i>
<i>albimana</i> Edwards, 1924
Family SCENOPINIDAE
<i>Scenopinus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> (Kröber), 1939 [<i>Omphrale</i>]
Family SCIARIDAE
<i>Bradysia</i>
<i>radicum</i> Brunetti, 1912 [<i>Sciara</i>]
<i>Comosciara</i>
<i>perniciosa</i> Edwards, 1922 [<i>Plastosciara</i>]
<i>Dodecasciara</i>
<i>debilis</i> Edwards, 1928
<i>Phorodonta</i>

<i>pacifica</i> Edwards, 1924
<i>Plastosciara</i>
<i>flavibasis</i> Edwards, 1928
<i>Pseudozygoneura</i>
<i>musicola</i> Steffan, 1969
<i>Sciara</i>
<i>distigma</i> Edwards, 1924
<i>Trichosia</i>
(<i>Mouffetina</i>)
sp. [Evenhuis, 2007]
<i>Vulagisciara</i>
<i>myrmecophila</i> Evenhuis, 2007
Family SCIOMYZIDAE
<i>Graphomyzina</i>
<i>dives</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sciomyza</i>]
<i>Sepedon</i>
<i>lata</i> Bezzi, 1928 [<i>costalis</i> var.]
Family SEPSIDAE
<i>Australosepsis</i>
<i>niveipennis</i> (Becker), 1903 [<i>Sepsis</i>]
Family SIMULIIDAE
<i>Simulium</i>
(<i>Hebridosimulium</i>)
<i>laciniatum</i> Edwards, 1924
Family SPHAEROCERIDAE
<i>Coproica</i>
<i>ferruginata</i> (Stenhammar), 1854 [<i>Coproica</i>]
<i>rufifrons</i> Hayashi, 1991
<i>Opalimosina</i>
<i>australis</i> Hayashi, 2009
<i>Spelobia</i>
<i>puerula</i> (Rondani), 1880 [<i>Limosina</i>]; <i>bifrons</i> (Stenhammar), 1854 [<i>Limosina</i>] [Greenwood, 1929]
<i>Spinilimosina</i>

<i>rufifrons</i> (Duda), 1925 [<i>Leptocera brevicostata</i> Duda var.]
Family STRATIOMYIDAE
<i>Bistinda</i>
<i>castanea</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Brachycara</i>
<i>thomsoni</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Cephalochrysa</i>
<i>maxima</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Microchrysa</i>]
<i>Chromatopoda</i>
<i>annulipes</i> (Walker), 1849 [<i>Sargus</i>]
<i>Eufijia</i>
<i>albicornis</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>dimidiata</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>flavinervis</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>tarsalis</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>tibialis</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Haplofijia</i>
<i>simplex</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Obrapa</i>
<i>leucostigma</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Odontomyia</i>
<i>fulminans</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>gagathina</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>heterogastra</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>parallelina aegrota</i> Bezzi, 1928 [<i>parallelina</i> var.]
<i>parallelina pavidata</i> Bezzi, 1928 [<i>parallelina</i> var.]
<i>parallelina parallelina</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>parallelina pura</i> Bezzi, 1928 [<i>parallelina</i> var.]
<i>Pegadomyia</i>
<i>glabra</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Pinaleus</i>
<i>bivittatus</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>conformis</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>rostrifer</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Pristaspis</i>
<i>truncata</i> Bezzi, 1928

<i>Sphaerofjia</i>
<i>evazaeformis</i> Bezzi, 1928
Family STRONGYOLPHTHALMYIIDAE
<i>Strongylophthalmyia</i>
<i>immaculata</i> Hennig, 1940 [BPBM collection]
Family SYRPHIDAE
<i>Allograpta</i>
(<i>Allograpta</i>)
<i>amphoteria</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Xanthogramma</i>]
<i>javana</i> (Wiedemann), 1824 [<i>Syrphus</i>]
sp. — [from BPBM Collection]
<i>Asarkina</i>
<i>oceanica</i> Bezzi, 1928 [<i>ericetorum</i> var.]
<i>papuana</i> Bezzi, 1908 [<i>ericetorum</i> var.]
<i>Austalis</i>
<i>rhynchops</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Eristalis</i>]
<i>Dissoptera</i>
<i>unicolor</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Episyrphus</i>
(<i>Asiobaccha</i>)
<i>praefica</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Baccha</i>]
<i>Eristalinus</i>
(<i>Lathyrophthalmus</i>)
<i>dives</i> (Walker), 1849 [<i>Eristalis</i>]
<i>vitrescens</i> (Hull), 1937 [<i>Lathyrophthalmus</i>]
<i>Eumerus</i>
<i>hemipterus</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Ischiodon</i>
<i>scutellaris</i> (Fabricius), 1805 [<i>Scaeva</i>]
<i>Melanostoma</i>
<i>apicale</i> Bigot, 1884;
<i>univittatum</i> (Wiedemann), 1824
<i>Microdon</i>
sp. — [from BPBM Collection]

<i>Ornidia</i>
<i>obesa</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Syrphus</i>]
<i>Simosyrphus</i>
<i>grandicornis</i> (Macquart), 1842 [<i>Syrphus</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Syrphus corollae</i> var.]
<i>Syritta</i>
<i>orientalis</i> Macquart, 1842
Family TABANIDAE
<i>Cydistomyia</i>
<i>bezzii</i> Mackerras & Rageau, 1958
<i>fijiensis</i> Burger, 2006
<i>limbatella</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Tabanus</i>]
<i>pacifica</i> (Ricardo), 1917 [<i>Tabanus</i>]
<i>Japenoides</i>
<i>veitchi</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Neobolbodimyia</i>]
<i>Tabanus</i>
<i>atrostriatus</i> Burger, 2006
<i>fijianus</i> Ricardo, 1914
<i>koroyanituensis</i> Burger, 2006
<i>lamiensis</i> Burger, 1991
<i>yoshimotoi</i> Burger, 1991
Family TACHINIDAE
<i>Actia</i>
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Actinochaetopteryx</i>
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Anagonia</i>
sp. — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Argyrophylax</i>
<i>basifulva</i> Bezzi, 1925
<i>proclinata</i> Crosskey, 1963
<i>Bactromyiella</i>
<i>aureocincta</i> (Mesnil), 1952 [<i>Bactromyiella</i>]
<i>ficta</i> (Walker), 1861 [<i>Masicera</i>]
<i>Bessa</i>
<i>remota</i> (Aldrich), 1925 [<i>Ptychomyia</i>]

<i>Blepharipa</i>
sp. — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Cavillatrix</i>
<i>antennalis</i> Shima, 1996
<i>curtichela</i> Shima, 1996
<i>fijiana</i> Shima, 1996
<i>plumifera</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Rhinomyiobia</i>]
<i>Ceromya</i>
spp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Chaetogena</i>
sp. — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Compsilura</i>
<i>concinata</i> (Meigen), 1824 [<i>Tachina</i>] [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Cylindromyia</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Donovanius</i>
<i>transfuga</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Rutilia</i>]
sp.— [from BPBM Collection]
<i>Drino</i>
(<i>Palexorista</i>)
<i>painei</i> (Baranov), 1934 [<i>Sturmia</i>]
<i>sollenis</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Masicera</i>]
spp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Eucelatoria</i>
<i>armigera</i> (Coquillett), 1889 [<i>Tachina</i>]
<i>Graphogaster</i>
<i>spoliata</i> Bezzi, 1928
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Lespesia</i>
<i>archippivora</i> (Riley), 1871 [<i>Tachina</i>]
<i>Leucostoma</i>
sp. — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Leverella</i>
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]

<i>Linnaemya</i>
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Lixophaga</i>
<i>sphenophori</i> (Villeneuve), 1911 [<i>Ceromasia</i>]
<i>Medinodexia</i>
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
? <i>Monoleptophaga</i>
sp. — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Mycteromyiella</i>
<i>laetifica</i> (Mesnil), 1950 [<i>Mycteromyia</i>]
<i>Pales</i>
<i>bezziana</i> (Baranov), 1934 [<i>Myiofijia</i>]
<i>poecilochaeta</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Phorocera</i>]
spp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Paradrino</i>
<i>fijiana</i> Shima, 1984
<i>Paropsivora</i>
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Peribaea</i>
<i>orbata</i> (Wiedemann), 1830 [<i>Tachina</i>]
<i>stiglinae</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Actia</i>]
sp. 1 — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Phasia</i>
sp. — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Phytorophaga</i>
<i>petiolata</i> (Townsend), 1926 [<i>Malayomedina</i>]
<i>Prosopaea</i>
<i>pygmaella</i> Bezzi, 1928
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Rasiliverpa</i>
<i>vicinella</i> (Mesnil), 1969 [<i>Billaea</i>]
<i>Rhinomyobia</i>
<i>minuta</i> Bezzi, 1928

<i>Sipholeskia</i>
<i>ignifrons</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Semisturmia</i>
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Senometopia</i>
<i>leptocephala</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Sisyropa</i>
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Stomatomyia</i>
<i>tricholygoides</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Strongygaster</i>
sp. — [from BPBM collection]
<i>Therobia</i>
<i>abdominalis</i> (Wiedemann), 1830 [<i>Trypoderma</i>]; <i>punctipennis</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>vesculifera</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>Trigonospila</i>
sp. — [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Voriella</i>
? <i>cinerella</i> (Mesnil), 1953 [H. Shima, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Winthemia</i>
<i>caledoniae</i> Mesnil, 1969
sp. — [from BPBM collection]
Family TEPHRITIDAE
<i>Anomoia</i>
<i>curvinervis</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Pseudospheniscus</i>]
<i>Bactrocera</i>
(<i>Bactrocera</i>)
<i>curvipennis</i> (Froggatt), 1909 [<i>Dacus</i>]
<i>distincta</i> (Malloch), 1931 [<i>Dacus</i>]
<i>kirki</i> (Froggatt), 1910 [<i>Dacus</i>]
<i>passiflorae</i> (Froggatt), 1910 [<i>Dacus</i>]
<i>Dioxyna</i>
<i>conflicta</i> (Curran), 1929 [<i>Ensina</i>]

<i>Enicopterina</i>
<i>bivittata</i> Malloch, 1939
<i>Euaresta</i>
<i>aequalis</i> (Loew), 1862 [<i>Trypeta</i>]
<i>Dirioxa</i>
<i>pornia</i> (Walker), 1849 [<i>Trypeta</i>]
<i>Myoleja</i>
<i>bifida</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Pseudospheniscus</i>]
<i>mesopleuralis</i> (Malloch), 1939 [<i>Pseudospheniscus</i>]
(<i>Notodacus</i>)
<i>xanthodes</i> (Broun), 1904 [<i>Tephrites</i>]
<i>Parachlaena</i>
<i>greenwoodi</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Rhacochlaena</i>]
<i>Rhacochlaena</i>
<i>lemniscata</i> (Enderlein), 1911 [<i>Trypeta</i>]
<i>rivulosa</i> Bezzi, 1928
<i>punctilabris</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Ocneros</i>]
<i>Sphaeniscus</i>
<i>atilius</i> (Walker), 1849 [<i>Trypeta</i>]
<i>binoculatus</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Sphaeniscus</i>]
<i>Spathulina</i>
<i>acroleuca</i> (Schiner), 1868 [<i>Tephritis</i>]
<i>Tephritis</i>
<i>pentagonella</i> (Bezzi), 1928 [<i>Euribia</i>]
<i>Tetraeuaresta</i>
<i>obscuriventris</i> (Loew), 1873 [<i>Trypeta</i>]
Family TETHINIDAE
<i>Dasyrhicnoessa</i>
<i>bicolor</i> Munari, 2002
<i>clandestina</i> Munari, 2002
<i>insularis</i> (Aldrich), 1931 [<i>Tethina</i>]
<i>sexseriata</i> (Hendel), 1913 [<i>Rhicnoessa</i>]
Family THEREVIDAE
<i>Undetermined Genus</i>
sp. — [from BPBM collection]

Family TIPULIDAE
<i>Holorusia</i>
<i>damuda</i> Evenhuis, 2006
<i>degeneri</i> Alexander, 1978
<i>fijiensis</i> (Alexander), 1921 [<i>Ctenacroscelis</i>]; <i>vitiana</i> Alexander, 1978
<i>lepida</i> (Alexander), 1924 [<i>Ctenacroscelis</i>]
<i>mamare</i> Evenhuis, 2006
<i>picturata</i> Evenhuis, 2006
<i>schlingeri</i> Evenhuis, 2006
<i>tabogo</i> Podenas & Evenhuis, 2009
<i>vanua</i> Podenas & Evenhuis, 2009
<i>walkeriana</i> (Alexander), 1924 [<i>Ctenacroscelis</i>]
Family ULIDIIDAE
<i>Acrosticta</i>
<i>apicalis</i> (Williston), 1896 [<i>Euxesta</i>]
<i>Euxesta</i>
<i>annonae</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Musca</i>]
ORDER EMBIIDAE
<i>Oligotoma</i>
<i>sp.</i> [from Friederichs, 1935]
ORDER EPHEMEROPTERA
Family BAETIDAE
<i>Baetis</i>
<i>sp. A</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. B</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. C</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>Cleon</i>
<i>sp. A</i> [from Haynes, 1999]
<i>sp. B</i> [from Haynes, 1999]
New Genus A [nr. <i>Pseudoclocon</i>] [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp.</i> [from Haynes, 1999]
<i>sp. 1</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. 2</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. 3</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. 4</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. 5</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. 6</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. 7</i> [from Flowers, 1990]

New Genus B [<i>Cloeodes</i> complex] [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. 1</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. 2</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
<i>sp. 3</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
Family CAENIDAE
<i>Caenis</i>
<i>sp.</i> [from Flowers, 1990]
ORDER HETEROPTERA
Family ALYDIDAE
<i>Leptocorisa</i>
<i>acuta</i> (Thunberg), 1783 [<i>Cimex</i>]
<i>oratorius</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Cimex</i>]
<i>Melanacanthus</i>
<i>margineguttatus</i> Distant, 1911
<i>scutellaris</i> Dallas, 1852
<i>Noliphus</i>
<i>insularis</i> Stål, 1873
<i>Riptortus</i>
<i>abdominalis</i> Westwood, 1842 [<i>Alydus</i>]
<i>annulicornis</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Alidus</i>]
<i>insularis</i> China, 1930
<i>tutulensis</i> China, 1930
Family ANTHOCORIDAE
<i>Anthocoris</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Physopleurella</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Gross, 1954
Family ARADIDAE
<i>Acarapta</i>
<i>ovata</i> Kormilev, 1968
<i>denticulata</i> Kormilev, 1968
<i>gibbosa</i> Kormilev, 1968
<i>rotundata</i> Kormilev, 1968
<i>tuberculata</i> Kormilev, 1968
<i>Arbanatus</i>
<i>elongatus</i> (Kormilev), 1967 [<i>Pictinellus</i>]

<i>fungicola</i> (Kirkaldy), 1908 [<i>Ctenoneurus</i>]
<i>leai</i> (Kormilev), 1967 [<i>Pictinellus</i>]
<i>longiceps</i> (Kormilev), 1967 [<i>Pictinellus</i>]
<i>longirostris</i> Kormilev, 1971
<i>moturikensis</i> (Kormilev), 1967 [<i>Pictinellus</i>]; <i>maturikensis</i> : incorrect original spelling of <i>moturikensis</i> (Kormilev, 1967)
<i>parallelus gracilis</i> Kormilev, 1971
<i>Arictus</i>
<i>izzardi</i> (Kormilev), 1955 [<i>Mezira</i>]
<i>Artabanus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Kormilev, 1971
<i>mcfarlandi</i> (Kormilev), 1967
<i>Brachyrhynchus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Australian Faunal database]
<i>Calisius</i>
<i>excelsus</i> Kormilev, 1967
<i>madgalenae</i> Kormilev, 1966
<i>pacificus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>pallidus</i> Kormilev, 1967
<i>zimmermani</i> Kormilev, 1967
<i>Camerarius</i>
<i>intermediarius</i> Kormilev, 1969
<i>kirkaldyi</i> (China), 1930: 109 [<i>Carventus</i>]
<i>Carventus</i>
<i>minusculus</i> Kormilev, 1969
<i>ovatus</i> Kormilev, 1969
<i>robustus</i> Kormilev, 1966
<i>Ctenoneurus</i>
<i>bergrothianus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>fijiensis</i> Kormilev, 1971
<i>Phanocoris</i>
<i>lobatus</i> Usinger & Matsuda, 1959
Family BERYTIDAE
<i>Protacanthus</i>
<i>decorus</i> Uhler, 1893
<i>pacificus</i> China, 1930
Family CIMICIDAE

<i>Cimex</i>
<i>hemipterus</i> (Fabricius), 1803 [<i>Acanthia</i>]
<i>rotundatus</i> Signoret, 1852
Family COLOBATHRISTIDAE
<i>Phaenacantha</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
Family COREIDAE
<i>Acarihygia</i>
<i>fijiana</i> Brailovsky, 1993
<i>Amblypella</i>
<i>cocophaga</i> China, 1934
<i>Brachylybas</i>
<i>delgadoi</i> Brailovsky, 1996
<i>taveuni</i> Brailovsky, 1996
<i>vanua</i> Brailovsky, 1996
<i>variegatus</i> (Le Guillou), 1841 [<i>Gonocerus</i>]
<i>Leptoglossus</i>
<i>gonagra</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Cimex</i>]; <i>australis</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Cimex</i>]
<i>Leptocorisa</i>
<i>varicornis</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Cimex</i>]
<i>Mictis</i>
<i>profana</i> (Fabricius), 1803 [<i>Lygaeus</i>]; <i>crux</i> Dallas, 1852
<i>Monasavuhygia</i>
<i>cordata</i> Brailovsky, 1996
Family CORIXIDAE
<i>Micronecta</i>
<i>jenniferae</i> Tinerella, 2006
Family CRYPTORHAMPHIDAE
<i>Gonystus</i>
<i>nasutus</i> Stål, 1874
Family CYDNIDAE
<i>Adrisa</i>
<i>numeensis</i> (Montrouzier), 1858 [<i>Geobia</i>]
<i>Fromundus</i>
<i>pygmaeus</i> (Dallas), 1851 [<i>Aethus</i>]

<i>Peltoscytus</i>
<i>klysi</i> Lis, 1993
Family CYMIDAE
<i>Ontiscus</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
Family ENICOCEPHALIDAE
<i>Enicocephalus</i>
<i>corticola</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>fungicola</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
Family GELASTOCORIDAE
<i>Nerthra</i>
<i>macrothorax</i> (Montrouzier), 1855 [<i>Galgulus</i>]
Family GEOCORIDAE
<i>Germalus</i>
<i>oceanicus oceanicus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>oceanicus interruptus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>pacificus</i> Kirkaldy, 1909
<i>sp.</i> [Kirkaldy, 1908]
Family GERRIDAE
<i>Halobates</i>
<i>bryani</i> Herring, 1961
<i>fijiensis</i> Herring, 1958
<i>Limnogonus</i>
<i>buxtoni fijiensis</i> Andersen, 1975
<i>fossarum skusei</i> Torre Bueno, 1926
<i>Limnometra</i>
<i>ciliata</i> Mayr, 1865
<i>faracii</i> Zettel, 2007
<i>Tenagogonus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Hungerford & Matsuda, 1958
<i>valentinei</i> Hungerford & Matsuda, 1961
Family HERMATOBATIDAE
<i>Hermatobates</i>
<i>weddi</i> China, 1957
Family LASIOCHILIDAE
<i>Lasiochilus</i>

<i>vitiensis</i> Gross, 1954
Family LYGAEIDAE
<i>Arocatus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [from Koronivia Collection]
<i>Bedunia</i>
<i>nesiotes</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Bryanellocoris</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Chen & Ashlock, 1987
<i>Clerada</i>
<i>apicornis</i> Signoret in Maillard, 1862
<i>Cymonius</i>
<i>sechellensis</i> (Bergroth), 1893 [Ninus]; <i>subsessilis</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Elasmolomus</i>
<i>insularis</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Germalus</i>
<i>oceanicus oceanicus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>oceanicus interruptus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>pacificus</i> Kirkaldy, 1909
<i>sp.</i> [Kirkaldy, 1909]
<i>Gonystus</i>
<i>nasutus</i> Stål, 1874
<i>Graptostethus</i>
<i>manillensis</i> (Stål), 1860 [<i>Lygus</i>]
<i>Horridipamera</i>
<i>nietneri</i> (Dohrn), 1860 [<i>Plociomerus</i>]
<i>Insulicola</i>
<i>oceanicus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>pacificus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Melanerythrus</i>
<i>biguttatus</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Cimex</i>]
<i>mactans</i> (Stål), 1866 [<i>Lygaeus</i>]; <i>melanesicus</i> (Kirkaldy), 1909 [<i>Stalagnostethus</i>]
<i>Neocrompus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Ashlock & Scudder, 1966

<i>Nesostethus</i>
<i>bipartitus</i> Scudder, 1987
<i>ornatus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908 [<i>Stalagnostethus</i>]
<i>variegatus</i> Scudder, 1987
<i>Ninus</i>
<i>insignis</i> (Stål), 1860; <i>stylatus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Nysius</i>
<i>pacificus</i> China, 1930
<i>Ontiscus</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Pachybrachius</i>
<i>limbatus</i> (Stål), 1876 [<i>Orthoea</i>]
<i>Paraeucosmetus</i>
<i>pacificus</i> Malipatil, 1978
<i>Paromius</i>
<i>pallidus</i> (Montrouzier), 1865 [<i>Plociomerus</i>]
<i>Polycligenes</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Kirkaldy), 1908 [<i>Sinierus</i>]
<i>Pyrrhobaphus</i>
<i>leucurus</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Cimex</i>]
<i>Reclada</i>
<i>moesta</i> Buchanan- White, 1878
<i>Remaudiereana</i>
<i>andrewsi</i> Distant, 1901 [<i>Pamera</i>]
<i>nigreps</i> Dallas, 1852 [<i>Rhyparochromus</i>]
<i>Tomocoroides</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Woodward, 1963
Family MIRIDAE
<i>Adelphocoris</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Kerzhner & Schuh, 1995; <i>lateralis</i> Reuter, 1908
<i>Anthropophagiotes</i>
<i>thanatopharus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908

<i>Coridromius</i>
<i>variegatus</i> (Montrouzier), 1861 [<i>Ocypus</i>]
<i>Creontiades</i>
<i>pallidifer</i> (Walker), 1873 [<i>Capsus</i>]; <i>stramineus</i> (Walker), 1873 [<i>Capsus</i>]
<i>Cyrtopeltis</i>
<i>nicotianus</i> Konigsberger, 1903; <i>nicotianae</i> Kirkaldy, 1908 [<i>Cyrtopeltis</i>]
<i>Cyrtorhinus</i>
<i>lividipennis</i> Reuter, 1885; <i>vitiensis</i> Usinger, 1951
<i>Dicyphus</i>
<i>minimus</i> Uhler, 1899
<i>Dolichomiris</i>
<i>linearis</i> Reuter, 1882; <i>pacifica</i> (Kirkaldy), 1908 [<i>Notostira</i>]
<i>Euchilofulviella</i>
<i>ernsti</i> Gorczyca, 1999
<i>Felisacus</i>
<i>filicola</i> Kirkaldy, 1908 [<i>Hyaloscytus</i>]
<i>Fronsonia</i>
<i>ochracea</i> Herczek, 1993
<i>Hyalopeplinus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Carvalho & Gross, 1979
<i>Lygus</i>
<i>muii</i> Poppius, 1914
<i>Megacoelum</i>
<i>modestum</i> Distant, 1904
<i>Nesidiocoris</i>
<i>tenuis</i> Reuter, 1895 [<i>Cyrtopeltis</i>]; <i>crassicornis</i> (Distant), 1904 [<i>Gallobellicus</i>]
<i>Nesocrypha</i>
<i>corticicola</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Nesosylphas</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Paratopus</i>

<i>ovatus</i> (Herczek), 1991 [<i>Isometopus</i>]
<i>Popoviana</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> (Herczek), 1993 [<i>Popovia</i>]
<i>Pseudoloxops</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Kirkaldy), 1908 [<i>Tichorhinus</i>]
<i>Ragwelellus</i>
<i>thetis</i> Kirkaldy, 1908 [<i>Eucerochoris</i>]
<i>Rewafulvia</i>
<i>bachypterus</i> Carvalho, 1972
<i>Rubrocuneocoris</i>
<i>acuminatus</i> Schuh, 1984
<i>Sejanus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Schuh, 1984
<i>Sthenaridia</i>
<i>pacifica</i> (Shuh), 1984 [<i>Paramixia</i>]
<i>piceonigra</i> (Motschulsky), 1863 [<i>Deraeocoris</i>]; <i>singalensis</i> (Distant), 1904 [<i>Psallus</i>]
<i>riveti</i> (Poppius), 1915 [<i>Ceratocapsidea</i>]
<i>Tinginotum</i>
<i>knowlesi</i> Kirkaldy, 1908 [<i>Nesodaphne</i>]
<i>Tytthus</i>
<i>chinensis</i> Stål, 1860; <i>riveti</i> Cheesman, 1927 [<i>Cyrtorhinus</i>]
<i>mundulus</i> (Breddin), 1896 [<i>Periscopus</i>]
<i>Vanniusoides</i>
<i>asprokara</i> Cassis, Schwartz & Moulds, 2003
Family NABIDAE
<i>Arbela</i>
<i>costalis</i> Stål 1873
<i>Gorpis</i>
<i>cribraticollis</i> Stål, 1860
<i>subtilis</i> Reuter, 1909
<i>Reduviolus</i>
<i>capsiformis</i> (Germar), 1837 [<i>Nabis</i>]

Family NAUCORIDAE
<i>Naucoris</i>
sp. [D.A. Polhemus, <i>in litt.</i>]
Family NEPIDAE
<i>Ranatra</i>
<i>diminuta</i> Montandon, 1907
Family NINIDAE
<i>Cymoninus</i>
<i>sechellensis</i> (Bergroth), 1893 [<i>Ninus</i>]; <i>subsessilis</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Ninus</i>
<i>insignis</i> Stål, 1860; <i>stylatus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
Family NOTONECTIDAE
<i>Anisops</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Brooks, 1951
<i>nasuta</i> Fieber, 1851; <i>fieberi</i> Kirkaldy, 1901
Family PENTATOMIDAE
<i>Alciphron</i>
<i>glaucus</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Cimex</i>]
<i>Andrallus</i>
<i>spinidens</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Cimex</i>]
<i>Bathycoelia</i>
<i>simmondsi</i> (Izzard), 1932 [<i>Gastraulax</i>]
<i>Calliphara</i>
<i>bifasciata</i> (White), 1842 [<i>Callidea</i>]
<i>Cantheconidea</i>
<i>cyanacantha</i> (Stål), 1870 [<i>Canthecona</i>]
<i>Glaucias</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> China, 1929
<i>Hyparete</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Distant, 1901
<i>Neoglypsus</i>
<i>viridicatus</i> Distant, 1881 [<i>Dinorhynchus</i>]
<i>Pegala</i>
<i>biguttula</i> Haglund, 1868

<i>laevis</i> Bergroth, 1894
<i>Piezodorus</i>
<i>rubrofasciatus</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Cimex</i>]
<i>Platynopus</i>
<i>melacanthus</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Pentatoma</i>]; <i>falleni</i> Guérin-Méneville, 1838 [<i>Pentatoma</i>]
<i>Stenozygum</i>
<i>woodwardi</i> Ahmad & Khan, 1983
<i>Vitellus</i>
<i>insularis</i> Stål, 1865
Family PLATASPIDIDAE
<i>Brachyplatys</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Dallas, 1851
Family PYRRHOCORIDAE
<i>Dysdercus</i>
<i>cingulatus</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Cimex</i>]
<i>impictiventris</i> Stål, 1870; <i>albescens</i> Walker, 1872
<i>insularis</i> Stål, 1870
<i>sidae</i> Montrouzier, 1861
Family REDUVIIDAE
<i>Calphurniella</i>
<i>stheno</i> (Kirkaldy), 1908 [<i>Ploiariodes</i>]
<i>Emesopsis</i>
<i>medusa</i> (Kirkaldy), 1908 [<i>Ploiariodes</i>]
<i>Empicoris</i>
<i>rubromaculatus</i> (Blackburn), 1889 [<i>Ploiariodes</i>]; <i>euryale</i> (Kirkaldy), 1908 [<i>Ploiariodes</i>]
<i>Gardena</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Oncocephalus</i>
<i>pacificus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Perigrinator</i>
<i>biannulipes</i> (Montrouzier & Signoret), 1861 [<i>Opiscoetus</i>]
<i>Ploiaria</i>

<i>circe</i> (Kirkaldy), 1908: 373 [<i>Luteva</i>]
<i>speluncaria</i> Villiers, 1979
<i>Polididus</i>
<i>armatissimus</i> Stål, 1860
<i>Polytoxus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Kirkaldy, 1908]
<i>Pygolampis</i>
<i>foeda</i> Stål, 1874
<i>Stenolemus</i>
<i>muii</i> (Kirkaldy), 1909 [<i>Phantasmatophanes</i>]
<i>Tridemula</i>
<i>calamine</i> (Kirkaldy), 1908 [<i>Ploiariodes</i>]
<i>Tunes</i>
<i>saucicus</i> Stål, 1866
Family RHOPALIDAE
<i>Leptocoris</i>
<i>insularis</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>rufomarginata</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Lygaeus</i>]
Family RHYPAROCHROMIDAE
<i>Bedunia</i>
<i>nesiotes</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Clerada</i>
<i>apicicornis</i> Signoret in Maillard, 1862
<i>Elasmolomus</i>
<i>v-album</i> (Stål), 1860 [<i>Rhyparochromus</i>]; <i>insularus</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Horridipamera</i>
<i>nietneri</i> (Dohrn), 1860 [<i>Plociomerus</i>]
<i>Pamerama</i>
<i>ventralis</i> (China), 1930 [<i>Orthaea</i>]
<i>Paraucosmetus</i>
<i>pacificus</i> Malipatil, 1978
<i>Paromius</i>
<i>gracilis</i> Rambur, 1839 [<i>Stenocoris</i>]; <i>pallidus</i> (Montrouzier), 1865

<i>[Plociomerus]</i>
<i>Pseudopachybrachius</i>
<i>guttus</i> Dallas, 1852 [<i>Rhyparochromus</i>]; <i>pacifica</i> (Stål), 1874 [<i>Pamera</i>]; <i>periplanios</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Orthoeta</i>]
<i>Reclada</i>
<i>moesta</i> Buchanan-White, 1878
<i>Remaudiereana</i>
<i>nigriceps</i> Dallas, 1852 [<i>Rhyparochromus</i>]; <i>andrewsi</i> Distant, 1901 [<i>Pamera</i>]
<i>puberula</i> (China), 1930 [<i>Orthoeta</i>]
Family SALDIDAE
<i>Saldula</i>
<i>gilloglyi</i> Polhemus & Polhemus, 2006
<i>inoana</i> Drake, 1961
Family SCHIZOPTERIDAE
<i>Ogeria</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Hill, 2004]
<i>New Genus 1</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Hill, 2004]
<i>New Genus 2</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Hill, 2004]
Family SCUTELLARIDAE
<i>Calliphara</i>
<i>bifasciata</i> (White), 1842 [<i>Callidea</i>]
<i>Coleotichus</i>
<i>artensis</i> (Montrouzier), 1858 [<i>Scutellaria</i>]; <i>nigrovarius</i> Walker, 1867; <i>sordidus</i> Walker, 1867
<i>Solenotichus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Australian Faunal database]
<i>Tectocoris</i>
<i>diophthalmus</i> (Thunberg), 1783 [<i>Cimex</i>]; <i>lineola</i> Fabricius, 1781 [<i>Cimex</i>]
Family TINGIDAE
<i>Aulotingis</i>
<i>moalae</i> Drake & Poor, 1943

<i>Corythotingis</i>
<i>zimmermani</i> Drake & Poor, 1943
<i>Cysteochila</i>
<i>vitilevuana</i> Drake & Poor, 1943
<i>Eritingis</i>
<i>pacifica</i> (Kirkaldy), 1908 [<i>Teleonemia</i>]
<i>Holophygdon</i>
<i>melanesica melanesica</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>melanesica fusca</i> Drake & Poor, 1943
<i>Idiocystis</i>
<i>bicolor</i> Drake & Poor, 1943
<i>dryadis</i> Drake & Poor, 1943
<i>fijiana</i> Drake & Poor, 1943
<i>floris</i> Drake & Poor, 1943
<i>vanuana</i> Guilbert, 2001
<i>Monanthia</i>
<i>natalensis</i> (Stål), 1855 [<i>Physatocheila</i>]
<i>Nesocypselas</i>
<i>dicysta</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>evansi evansi</i> Drake, 1953
<i>evansi aemulus</i> Drake, 1953
<i>muri</i> Drake & Poor, 1943
<i>simulis</i> Drake & Poor, 1943
<i>vicinatis</i> Drake & Poor, 1943
<i>Nesocysta</i>
<i>rugata</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Phatnoma</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Teleonemia</i>
<i>scrupulosa</i> Stål, 1873; <i>bifasciata</i> Kirkaldy, 1905; <i>lantanae</i> Distant, 1907
Family VELIIDAE
<i>Fijivelia</i>
<i>kadavu</i> Polhemus & Polhemus, 2006
<i>kerzhneri</i> Polhemus & Polhemus, 2006
<i>Halovelis</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Andersen, 1989

<i>fosteri</i> Andersen, 1989
<i>Microvelia</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
ORDER HOMOPTERA
AUCHENORRYNCHA
Family ACANALONIIDAE
<i>Lollius</i>
<i>australicus</i> Stål, 1870; <i>furcifer</i> Stål [Kirkaldy in Kirkaldy & Muir, 1913]
<i>pyrrhoceras</i> Fennah, 1950
Family ACHILIDAE
<i>Callichlamys</i>
<i>muii</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>undulata</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Callinesia</i>
<i>ornata</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>pulchra</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>pusilla</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>venusta</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Eurynomus</i>
<i>argo</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Nephelia</i>
<i>bicuneata</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Phenelia</i>]
<i>tristis</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Phenelia</i>]
Family APHROPHORIDAE
<i>Nesaphrestes</i>
<i>bicolor</i> Hamilton, 1981
<i>brevior</i> Hamilton, 1981
<i>clavocularis</i> Hamilton, 1981
<i>costans</i> Hamilton, 1981
<i>crepidulans</i> Hamilton, 1981
<i>dreptias</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>fortior</i> Hamilton, 1981
<i>longiceps</i> Hamilton, 1981
<i>pallidior</i> Hamilton, 1981
<i>ptysmatophilus</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>soporifer</i> Hamilton, 1981
<i>tenuis</i> Hamilton, 1981

Family CERCOPIDAE
<i>Belletochlamys</i>
<i>sp</i> [from BPBM coll]
<i>Byrebistus</i>
<i>sp</i> [from BPBM coll]
<i>Nesaphrogenia</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
Family CICADELLIDAE
<i>Balclutha</i>
<i>incisa</i> (Matsumura), 1902 [<i>Gnathodus</i>]
<i>lucida</i> (Butler), 1877 [<i>Jassus</i>]; <i>filum</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>rosea</i> (Scott), 1876 [<i>Gnathodus</i>]; <i>hebe</i> (Kirkaldy), 1906 [<i>Nesosteles</i>]
<i>rubrostriata</i> (Melichar), 1903 [<i>Gnathothus</i>]; <i>sanguinescens</i> (Kirkaldy), 1906 [<i>Nesosteles</i>]; <i>rufofasciata</i> Merino, 1936
<i>viridinervis</i> Matsumura, 1914; <i>flexuosa</i> Linnavuori, 1960; <i>viridus</i> (Metcalf), 1946 [<i>Cicadula</i>]
<i>Batracomorplus</i>
<i>angustatus</i> (Osborn), 1934 [<i>Bythoscopus</i>]
<i>hamadryas</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Eurinoscopus</i>]
<i>Cicadulina</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>Cofana</i>
<i>spectra</i> (Distant), 1908 [<i>Cicadella</i>]
<i>Deltocephalus</i>
<i>coronifer</i> (Marshall), 1866 [<i>Iassus</i>]
<i>histrionicus</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>hospes</i> (Kirkaldy), 1904 [<i>Deltocephalus</i>]; <i>affinis</i> (Osborn), 1934 [<i>Stirellus</i>]
<i>pacificus</i> (Osborn), 1934 [<i>Stirellus</i>]
<i>samuelseni</i> Knight, 1976
<i>Edwardsiana</i>
<i>flavescens</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Cicada</i>]
<i>Empoasca</i>
<i>chloe</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>euryphaessa</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Cicadula</i>]
<i>euryphaessa rubricincta</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>hyadas</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Cicadula</i>]
<i>quadripunctata</i> Evans 1942
<i>tavuaensis</i> Linnavuori, 1960

<i>vitiensis</i> (Kirkaldy), 1906 [<i>Cicadula</i>]
<i>vitiensis vinicolor</i> Linnavuori 1960
<i>Erythroneura</i>
<i>ariadne</i> Linnavuori 1960
<i>doris</i> Kirkaldy 1907
<i>lalage</i> Kirkaldy 1907
<i>leucothoe</i> Kirkaldy 1907
<i>leveri</i> Evans 1948
<i>leveri kraussi</i> Linnavuori 1960
<i>nayavua</i> Linnavuori 1960
<i>nayavua</i> var. <i>rewanoides</i> Linnavuori 1960
<i>rewana</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Exitianus</i>
<i>capicola</i> (Stål), 1855 [<i>Athysanus</i>]
<i>plebeius</i> (Kirkaldy) 1906 [<i>Nephotettix</i>]
<i>Hishimonus</i>
<i>passiflorae</i> (Evans), 1941 [<i>Eutettix</i>]
<i>Hybrasil</i>
<i>brani</i> Kirkaldy 1907
<i>Lamia</i>
<i>cydippe</i> Linnavuori 1960
<i>Litura</i>
<i>discigutta</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Acocephalus</i>]
<i>Navaia</i>
<i>deiphobe</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>filicicola</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>hesperidum</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>nereis</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>Oriosius</i>
<i>argentatus</i> (Evans), 1938; <i>cantonis</i> (Oman), 1943
<i>lotophagorum</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907; <i>argentatus</i> var. <i>distans</i> Linnavuori 1960
<i>Parohinka</i>
<i>lotophagorum</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Dryadomorpha</i>]
<i>Pedioscopus</i>
<i>quadrifasciatus</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>tutuilanus</i> (Osborn), 1934

<i>Peragallia</i>
<i>launensis</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>Satsumanus</i>
<i>multispinosus</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>rubrinervis</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>Tharra</i>
<i>hades</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>kalyпсо</i> Kirkaldy, 1907; <i>atriceps launensis</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>kassiphone</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>kirkaldyi</i> (Linnavuori), 1960 [<i>Muirella</i>]
<i>lenta</i> Nielson, 1975
<i>nausikaa</i> Kirkaldy, 1907; <i>nausikaa pallidor</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>nausikoides</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>ogygia</i> Kirkaldy, 1907; <i>atriceps</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>oxyomma</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Muirella</i>]
<i>transversa</i> Nielson, 1975
<i>vitiensis</i> Nielson, 1975
<i>Thagria</i>
<i>fijiana</i> (Osborn), 1934 [<i>Jassus</i>]
<i>Vulturnus</i>
<i>dido</i> Linnavuori 1960
<i>Wakaya</i>
<i>obtusiceps</i> Linnavuori 1960
<i>Wiloatma</i>
<i>tutuilanus</i> (Osborn), 1934 [<i>Idiocerus</i>]
<i>Xestocephalus</i>
<i>contortuplicatus</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>pallidiceps</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>pallidiceps</i> var <i>decemnotatus</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>purpurascens</i> Kirkaldy 1907
<i>purpurascens mendax</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>purpurascens taeniatus</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>tutuilanus</i> Osborn, 1934
<i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>vitiensis</i> var. <i>mancus</i> Linnavuori, 1960
<i>vitiensis</i> var. <i>tricerus</i> Linnavuori, 1960
Family CICADIDAE
<i>Aceropyga</i>
<i>acuta</i> Duffels, 1988

<i>corynetus corynetus</i> Duffels, 1977
<i>corynetus monacantha</i> Duffels, 1988
<i>corynetus ungulata</i> Duffels, 1988
<i>distans distans</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Dundubia</i>]
<i>distans lineifera</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Dundubia</i>]
<i>distans taveuniensis</i> Duffels, 1977
<i>egmondae</i> Duffels, 1988
<i>huireka</i> Duffels, 1988
<i>macracantha</i> Duffels, 1988
<i>philoritis</i> Duffels, 1988
<i>pterophon</i> Duffels, 1988
<i>stuarti pallens</i> Duffels, 1977
<i>stuarti stuarti</i> (Distant), 1882 [<i>Cosmopsaltria</i>]
<i>Baetura</i>
<i>rotumae</i> Duffels, 1988
<i>Cyclochila</i>
<i>australasiae</i> (Donovan), 1805 [<i>Tettigonia</i>]
<i>Fijipsalta</i>
<i>tympanistria</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Cicadetta</i>]
<i>Macrotristria</i>
<i>angularis</i> (Germar), 1834 [<i>Cicada</i>]
<i>Raiateana</i>
<i>knowlesi</i> (Distant), 1907 [<i>Cicada</i>]
<i>kuruduadua bifasciata</i> Duffels, 1988
<i>kuruduadua kuruduadua</i> (Distant), 1881 [<i>Cicada</i>]
<i>Sawda</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Distant, 1906
Family CIXIIDAE
<i>Andes</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Leirioessa</i>]
<i>Dysthaetias</i>
<i>aeneas</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>beecheyi</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>cleon</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>clymene</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>ensicauda</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>fuscata</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>lacon</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>nigricosta</i> Fennah, 1950

<i>smaragdus</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>vitiensis</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Quirosia</i>]
<i>Epaustraloma</i>
<i>simois</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Myndus</i>
<i>antenor</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>personatus</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>pica</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>ulysses</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>xanthus</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Nesochlamys</i>
<i>kalypso</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Nesocharis</i>]; <i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy 1907 [<i>Nesochlylamis</i>]
<i>kalypso insulicola</i> Fennah 1950
<i>Oliarus</i>
<i>felis</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>laertes</i> Kirkaldy, 1906
<i>lubra vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>tasmani</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>saccharicola</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Urvillea</i>
<i>melanesica</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
Family DELPHACIDAE
<i>Cemus</i>
<i>kirkaldyi</i> (Metcalf), 1943 [<i>Phyllodinus</i>]; <i>koebelei</i> Kirkaldy, 1906 [<i>Dicranotropis</i>]
<i>sauteri</i> (Muir), 1917 [<i>Phyllodinus</i>]
<i>Coronacella</i>
<i>sinhalana</i> (Kirkaldy), 1906 [<i>Delphacodes</i>]; <i>puella</i> Kirakldy 1907 [<i>Delphax</i>]
<i>Delphacodes</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Australian Faunal database]
<i>Dicranotropis</i>
<i>ucalegon</i> Fennah 1950
<i>Horcoma</i>
<i>lacteipennis</i> (Muir), 1917 [<i>Delphacodes</i>]

<i>Latistria</i>
<i>eupompe</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Delphax</i>]; <i>ochrias</i> Kirkaldy, 1907 [<i>Delphax</i>]
<i>Liburnia</i>
<i>furcifera</i> (Horvath), 1899 [<i>Delphax</i>]
<i>Melanesia</i>
<i>pacifica</i> Kirkaldy, 1907; <i>pacifica strigata</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Nilaparvata</i>
<i>lugens</i> Stål, 1854; <i>anderida</i> Kirkaldy, 1907 [<i>Dicramotropis</i>]
<i>Nycheuma</i>
<i>cognata</i> (Muir), 1917 [<i>Dicranotropis</i>]
<i>Opiconsiva</i>
<i>dilpa</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Delphax</i>]
<i>paludum</i> Kirkaldy, 1910 [<i>Kelisia</i>]
<i>Peregrinus</i>
<i>maidis</i> (Ashmead), 1890 [<i>Delphax</i>]
<i>Perkinsiella</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1906
<i>saccharicida</i> Kirkaldy, 1903
<i>Phacalastor</i>
<i>pseudomaidis</i> Kirkaldy, 1906 [<i>Phacalastor</i>]
<i>Sardia</i>
<i>pluto</i> (Kirkaldy), 1906 [<i>Hadeodelphax</i>]
<i>rostrata</i> Melichar, 1903
<i>Sogatella</i>
<i>furcifera</i> (Horváth), 1899 [<i>Delphax</i>]
<i>kolophon</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Delphax</i>]
<i>Stenocranus</i>
<i>pacificus</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Syndelphax</i>
<i>disonymos</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Delphax</i>]; <i>matanitu</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Tarophagus</i>
<i>proserpina</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Megamelus</i>]
<i>Toya</i>

<i>dryope</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Delphax</i>]
<i>lazulis</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Delphax</i>]
<i>Ugyopana</i>
<i>cassia</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Ugyops</i>
<i>astrolabei</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>bianor</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>demeter</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>demeter angusticauda</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>demeter laticauda</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>loui</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>necopinus</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>zimmermanni</i> Fennah, 1950
Family DERBIDAE
<i>Anomaloderbe</i>
<i>pembertoni</i> Muir, 1922
<i>Flaccia</i>
<i>bicornis</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>imthurni</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>oediceras</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>pyrrhoneura</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>tumidifrons</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Harpanor</i>
<i>fuligo</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Kamendaka</i>
<i>nigrospersa</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>rubrinervis</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Lamenia</i>
<i>caliginea</i> (Stål), 1854
<i>Levu</i>
<i>halosydne</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Rhotana</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1906
<i>Muiria</i>
<i>stridula</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Nesocore</i>
<i>candida</i> Fennah, 1950

<i>clitoria</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>coccinea</i> Muir in Kirkaldy & Muir, 1913
<i>crocea</i> Muir in Kirkaldy & Muir, 1913
<i>elutriata</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>fidicina</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>nivea</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>purpurigena</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>pygmaea</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>subfulva</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Nesoniphas</i>
<i>insignissima</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Nesophantasma</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Kirkaldy), 1906 [<i>Phantasmatocera</i>]
<i>Niphaphodite</i>
<i>insulicola</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Paralyricen</i>
<i>astyanax</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>jepsoni</i> Muir in Kirkaldy & Muir, 1913
<i>knowlesi</i> Muir in Kirkaldy & Muir, 1913
<i>similis</i> Fennah, 1950: 58
<i>sphaeromma</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>vespillo</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Phaciocephalus</i>
<i>marpsias</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>miltodias</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>minyrias</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>nesodreptias</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>nesogonias</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>pullatus</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>troas</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1906
<i>Pyrrhoneura</i>
<i>charonea</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>citharista</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>rubida</i> Muir in Kirkaldy & Muir, 1913
<i>poecila</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>saccharicida</i> Kirkaldy, 1906
<i>vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Sikaiana</i>
<i>flammeivittata</i> Fennah, 1950

<i>nesiope</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
<i>Swezeyia</i>
<i>lyricen</i> Kirkaldy, 1906; <i>vitensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1906 [<i>Phantasmatocera</i>]
Family FLATIDAE
<i>Euphanta</i>
<i>acuminata</i> Melichar, 1902
Family ISSIDAE
<i>Sarima</i>
<i>erythrocyclus</i> Fennah, 1950
Family MEENOPLIDAE
<i>Nisia</i>
<i>nervosa</i> (Motschulsky) 1863; <i>atroversa</i> Lethierry, 1888
<i>grandiceps</i> Kirkaldy 1906; <i>atrovenosa levuana</i> Fennah 1950
<i>Suva</i>
<i>cretacea</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>fuscmarginata</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>koebelei</i> Kirkaldy, 1906
Family NOGODINIDAE
<i>Capelopterum</i>
<i>betulus</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>dolabra</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>lyco</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>phormio</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>ranula</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>tanaquil</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>vacuna</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>zetes</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Lollius</i>
<i>australicus</i> Stål, 1870; <i>furcifer</i> Stål [Kirkaldy in Kirkaldy & Muir, 1913]
<i>pyrrhoceras</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Tylana</i>
<i>carcinias</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>intrusa</i> Melichar, 1906
<i>orientalis</i> Melichar, 1906
<i>piceus</i> Walker, 1870
Family RICANIIDAE
<i>Euricania</i>
<i>camilla</i> Fennah, 1950

<i>camilla kanduvuana</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>cliduchus</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>cyane</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>dinon</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>furina</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>laetoria</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>licinia</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>moneta</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>opora</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>procilla</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>progne</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>sirenia</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>sterope</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>tristicula</i> (Stål), 1865; <i>aperiens</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Flatoides</i>]
<i>tristicula</i> var <i>lapidaria</i> Melichar, 1898
<i>Plestia</i>
<i>andromeda</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>antigone</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>arethusia</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>artemis</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>calypso</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>cassandra</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>cassiopeia</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>circe</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>danae</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>deiana</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>eurydice</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>galatea</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>galatea levuana</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>io</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>iphigeneia</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>marginata</i> (Montrouzier), 1861 [<i>Ricania</i>] [Kirkaldy, 1908]
<i>medusa</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>naias</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>nereis</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>niobe</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>scylla</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>thetis</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Scolypopa</i>
<i>australis</i> (Walker), 1851 [<i>Pochazia</i>]
Family TROPIDUCHIDAE
<i>Macrovanua</i>
<i>demissa</i> (Fennah), 1949 [<i>Vanua</i>]

<i>Rhinodictya</i>
<i>belone</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>cuneolus</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>granulata</i> Muir, 1931
<i>paeminosa</i> Fennah, 1950; <i>belone</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>Vanua</i>
<i>deidamia</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>deiopeia</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>paphia bicuspidata</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>paphia paphia</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>pleone</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>respicienda flagellata</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>respicienda hastata</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>respicienda serrata</i> Fennah 1950
<i>respicienda vitiensis</i> Kirkaldy, 1906
<i>sambucina</i> Fennah, 1950
<i>sygete</i> Fennah, 1950
UNCONFIRMED AUCHENORHYNCHA RECORDS
Family CICADELLIDAE
<i>Jacobiella</i>
<i>facialis</i> (Jacobi in Aulmann), 1912 [<i>Chlorita</i>]
Family CICADELLIDAE
<i>Edwardsiana</i>
<i>flavescens</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Cicada</i>]
STERNORRHYNCHA
Family ALEYRODIDAE
<i>Aleurocanthus</i>
<i>calophylli</i> (Kotinsky), 1907 [<i>Aleyrodes</i>]
<i>Aleurodicus</i>
<i>dispersus</i> Russell, 1965
<i>holmesii</i> (Maskell), 1896 [<i>Aleurodes</i>]
<i>Aleurotrachelus</i>
<i>trachoides</i> (Back), 1912 [<i>Aleyrodes</i>]
<i>Bemisia</i>
<i>leakii</i> (Peal), 1903 [<i>Aleurodes</i>]
<i>inconspicua</i> (Quaintance), 1990 [<i>Aleurodes</i>]
<i>tabaci</i> (Gennadius), 1889 [<i>Aleurodes</i>]; <i>inconspicua</i> (Quaintance), 1900 [<i>Aleurodes</i>]

<i>Dialeurodes</i>
<i>greenwoodi</i> Corbett, 1936
<i>Dialeuropora</i>
<i>sp.</i> [DeBarro <i>et al.</i> , 1998 - CSIRO database]
<i>Neomaskellia</i>
<i>bergii</i> (Signoret) 1868 [<i>Aleurodes</i>]; <i>sacchari</i> (Maskell), 1890 [<i>Aleurodes</i>]
<i>comata</i> (Maskell), 1895 [<i>Aleurodes</i>]
<i>Orchamoplatus</i>
<i>mammaeferus</i> (Quaintance & Baker), 1917 [<i>Aleuroplatus</i>]
<i>Rhachisphora</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> (Kotinsky), 1907 [<i>Aleyrodes</i>]
<i>Trialeurodes</i>
<i>vaporariorum</i> (Westwood), 1856 [<i>Aleyrodes</i>]
Family APHIDIDAE
<i>Aphis</i>
<i>craccivora</i> Koch, 1854
<i>gossypii</i> Glover, 1877
<i>nerii</i> Boyer de Fonscolombe, 1841
<i>spiraecola</i> Patch, 1914
<i>Ceratovacuna</i>
<i>lanigera</i> Zehntner, 1897
<i>Hysteroneura</i>
<i>setariae</i> (Thomas), 1878 [<i>Siphonophora</i>]
<i>Lipaphis</i>
<i>erysimi</i> (Kaltenbach), 1843 [<i>Aphis</i>]
<i>pseudobrassicae</i> (Davis), 1914 [<i>Aphis</i>]
<i>Myzus</i>
<i>persicae</i> (Sulzer), 1776 [<i>Aphis</i>]
<i>Pentalonia</i>
<i>nigronervosa</i> Coquerel, 1859
<i>Rhopalosiphum</i>
<i>maidis</i> (Fitch), 1856 [<i>Aphis</i>]
<i>nymphaeae</i> (Linnaeus), 1761 [<i>Aphis</i>]
<i>rufiabdominalis</i> (Sasaki), 1899 [<i>Toxoptera</i>]

<i>Sitobion</i>
<i>miscanthi</i> (Takahashi), 1921 [<i>Macrosiphum</i>]
<i>Toxoptera</i>
<i>aurantii</i> (Maskell), 1879 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>citricida</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Aphis</i>]
Family ASTEROLECANIIDAE
<i>Asterolecanium</i>
<i>epidendri</i> (Bouché), 1844 [<i>Lecanium</i>]
<i>pustulans</i> (Cockerell), 1892 [<i>Asterodiaspis</i>]
<i>Bambusaspis</i>
<i>robusta</i> (Green), 1908 [<i>Asterolecanum</i>]
Family CARSIDARIDAE
<i>Mesohomotoma</i>
<i>camphorae</i> Kuwayama, 1908
<i>hibisci</i> (Froggatt), 1901 [<i>Tyora</i>]
Family CEROCOCCIDAE
<i>Cerococcus</i>
<i>bryoides</i> (Maskell), 1894 [<i>Planchonia</i>]
<i>indicus</i> (Maskell), 1897 [<i>Eriococcus</i>]
Family COCCIDAE
<i>Ceroplastes</i>
<i>ceriferus</i> (Fabricius), 1798 [<i>Coccus</i>]
<i>rubens</i> Maskell, 1893
<i>Coccus</i>
<i>hesperidum</i> Linnaeus, 1758
<i>longulus</i> (Douglas), 1887 [<i>Lecanium</i>]
<i>viridis</i> (Green), 1889 [<i>Lecanium</i>]
<i>Eucalymnatus</i>
<i>tessellatus</i> (Signoret), 1873 [<i>Lecanium</i>]
<i>Milviscutulus</i>
<i>mangiferae</i> (Green), 1889 [<i>Lecanium</i>]
<i>Parasaissetia</i>
<i>nigra</i> (Nietner), 1861 [<i>Lecanium</i>]
<i>Parthenolecanium</i>
<i>persicae</i> (Fabricius), 1777 [<i>Chermes</i>]; <i>elongatum</i> Signoret, 12873 [<i>Lecanium</i>] [Greenwood, 1929]

<i>Pulvinaria</i>
<i>psidii</i> Maskell, 1893
<i>urbicola</i> Cockerell, 1893
<i>Saisettia</i>
<i>coffae</i> (Walker), 1852 [<i>Lecanium</i>]; <i>hemisphaerica</i> (Targioni Tozzetti), 1867 [<i>Lecanium</i>]
<i>miranda</i> (Cockerell & Parrot in Cockerell), 1899 [<i>Lecanium oleae</i> ssp.]
<i>neglecta</i> De Lotto 1969
<i>Vinsonia</i>
<i>stellifera</i> (Westwood), 1871 [<i>Coccus</i>]
Family CONCHASPIDIDAE
<i>Conchaspis</i>
<i>angraeci</i> Cockerell, 1893
Family DIASPIDIDAE
<i>Abgrallaspis</i>
<i>cyanopylli</i> (Signoret), 1869 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>Andaspis</i>
<i>numerata</i> Brimblecombe, 1959
<i>Aondiella</i>
<i>aurantii</i> (Maskell), 1879 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>eremocitri</i> McKenzie, 1937
<i>inornata</i> McKenzie, 1938
<i>Aspidiella</i>
<i>hartii</i> (Cockerell), 1895 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>sacchari</i> (Cockerell), 1893 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>Aspidiotus</i>
<i>destructor</i> Signoret, 1869; <i>coctis</i> Newstead, 1893; <i>transparentis</i> Green, 1899 [as <i>destructor</i> var.]; <i>simmondsi</i> Green & Laing [<i>nomen nudum</i> in all published literature]
<i>Aulacaspis</i>
<i>rosarum</i> Borschenius, 1958; <i>rosae</i> Bouché [misidentification]
<i>Chionaspis</i>
<i>freycinetiae</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>minor</i> Maskell, 1885
<i>pandanicola</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>rhapidophorae</i> Williams & Watson, 1988

<i>Chrysolamphalus</i>
<i>aonidum</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Coccus</i>]
<i>dictyospermi</i> (Morgan), 1889 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>ficus</i> Ashmead, 1880
<i>Clavaspis</i>
<i>herculeana</i> (Cockerell & Hadden in Doane & Hadden), 1909 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>Diaspis</i>
<i>boisduvalii</i> Signoret, 1869
<i>bromeliae</i> (Kerner), 1778 [<i>Coccus</i>]
<i>Duplaspidotus</i>
<i>claviger</i> (Cockerell), 1901 [<i>Pseudaonidia</i>]
<i>Fijifiorinia</i>
<i>astronidii</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>oconnori</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>Fiorinia</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>proboscitaria</i> Green, 1900
<i>Froggattiella</i>
<i>penicillata</i> (Green), 1905 [<i>Odonaspis</i>]
<i>Furcaspis</i>
<i>biformis</i> (Cockerell), 1893 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>Hemiberlesia</i>
<i>lataniae</i> (Signoret), 1869 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>palmae</i> (Cockerell), 1893 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>Howardia</i>
<i>biclavis</i> (Comstock), 1883 [<i>Chionaspis</i>]
<i>Ischnaspis</i>
<i>longirostris</i> (Signoret), 1882 [<i>Mytilaspis</i>]
<i>Lepidosaphes</i>
<i>beckii</i> (Newman), 1869 [<i>Coccus</i>]
<i>cockerelli</i> (de Grandpré & Charmoy), 1899 [<i>Fiorinia</i>]
<i>geniostomae</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>gloverii</i> (Packard), 1869 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>rubrovittata</i> Cockerell, 1905
<i>stepta</i> Williams & Watson, 1988

<i>tokionus</i> (Kuwana), 1902: 81 [<i>Mytilaspis</i>]
<i>Morganella</i>
<i>longispina</i> (Morgan), 1889 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>Oceanaspidotus</i>
<i>pangoensis</i> (Doane & Ferris), 1916 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>Odonaspis</i>
<i>morrisoni</i> Beardsley, 1966
<i>saccharicaulis</i> (Zehntner), 1897 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>Parlatoria</i>
<i>crotonis</i> Douglas, 1887
<i>proteus</i> (Curtis), 1843 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>Pinnaspis</i>
<i>aspidistrae</i> (Signoret), 1869 [<i>Chionaspis</i>]
<i>buxi</i> (Bouché), 1851 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>strachani</i> (Cooley), 1899 [<i>Hemichionaspis</i>]
<i>Pseudaulacaspis</i>
<i>cockerelli</i> (Cooley), 1897 [<i>Chionaspis</i>]
<i>colisuvae</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>dubia</i> (Maskell), 1882 [<i>Chionaspis</i>]
<i>leverii</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>pentagona</i> (Targioni Tozzetti), 1886 [<i>Diaspis</i>]; <i>vitiensis</i> (Maskell), 1895 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>samoana</i> (Doane & Ferris), 1916: 399 [<i>Chionaspis</i>]
<i>Selenaspidus</i>
<i>articulatus</i> (Morgan), 1889: 352 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
<i>Unaspis</i>
<i>citri</i> (Comstock), 1881 [<i>Chionaspis</i>]; <i>veitchi</i> (Green & Laing), 1923 [<i>Dinaspis</i>]
<i>yannonensis</i> (Kuwana), 1923 [<i>Prontaspis</i>]
Family ERIOCOCCIDAE
<i>Eriococcus</i>
<i>araucariae araucariae</i> Maskell, 1879
Family MARGARODIDAE
<i>Crypticerya</i>
<i>rosae</i> (Riley & Howard), 1890
33 [<i>Icerya</i>]

<i>Drosicha</i>
<i>littorea</i> Beardsley, 1966
<i>Icerya</i>
<i>aegyptiaca</i> (Douglas), 1890 [<i>Crossotosoma</i>]
<i>purchasi</i> Maskell, 1879
<i>seychellarum</i> (Westwood), 1855 [<i>Dorthesia</i>]
Family ORTHEZIDAE
<i>Newsteadia</i>
<i>zimmermani</i> Morrison, 1952
Family PSEUDOCOCCIDAE
<i>Antonina</i>
<i>graminis</i> (Maskell), 1897 [<i>Sphaerococcus</i>]
<i>Dysmicoccus</i>
<i>boninsis</i> (Kuwana), 1909 [<i>Dactylopius</i>]; <i>boninensis</i> Lindinger, 1914 [<i>Pseudococcus</i>]; <i>calceolariae</i> (Maskell), 1890
<i>brevipes</i> (Cockerell), 1893 [<i>Dactylopius</i>]
<i>cocotis</i> (Maskell), 1890 [<i>Dactylopius</i>]; <i>neobrevipes</i> Beardsley, 1959
<i>nesophilus</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>Ferrisia</i>
<i>virgata</i> (Cockerell), 1893 [<i>Dactylopius</i>]
<i>Fijicoccus</i>
<i>casuarinae</i> Williams & Watson, 2002
<i>Geococcus</i>
<i>coffae</i> Green, 1933
<i>Laminococcus</i>
<i>pandani</i> (Cockerell), 1895 [<i>Dactylopius</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> (Green & Laing), 1924 [<i>Pseudococcus</i>]
<i>Leptococcus</i>
<i>grallator</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>Neosimmondsia</i>
<i>hydnohytum</i> Hardy, 2007
<i>Palmicultor</i>
<i>browni</i> (Williams), 1960 [<i>Palmicola</i>]
<i>guamensis</i> Beardsley, 1966

<i>Paracoccus</i>
<i>dendricola</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>ilu</i> (Williams), 1970 [<i>Chorizococcus</i>]
<i>trichospermi</i> Williams & Watson, 1988
<i>Paraputo</i>
<i>leverii</i> (Green), 1934 [<i>Pseudococcus</i>]
<i>Planococcus</i>
<i>pacificus</i> Cox 1981
<i>citri</i> (Risso), 1813 [<i>Dorthisia</i>] [misidentification]
<i>Pseudococcus</i>
<i>longispinus</i> (Targioni Tozzetti), 1867 [<i>Dactylopius</i>]
<i>orchidicola</i> Takahashi, 1939
<i>Saccharicoccus</i>
<i>sacchari</i> (Cockerell), 1895 [<i>Dactylopius</i>]
Family PSYLLIDAE
<i>Arytaina</i>
<i>quadrioculata</i> Laing, 1922
<i>Epipsylla</i>
<i>bilineata</i> Laing, 1922
<i>Euphalerus</i>
<i>maculosus</i> Crawford, 1919
<i>Heteropsylla</i>
<i>cubana</i> Crawford, 1914
<i>Leptynoptera</i>
<i>sulphurea</i> Crawford, 1919; <i>didactyla</i> Laing, 1922
<i>Megatrioza</i>
<i>bryani</i> Crawford, 1928
<i>concave</i> Tuthill, 1943
<i>swezeyi</i> Crawford, 1927
<i>vitiensis</i> (Kirkaldy), 1907 [<i>Trioza</i>]
<i>vittata</i> Tuthill, 1943
<i>Meuronota</i>
<i>ampla</i> Tuthill, 1943
<i>magna</i> (Tuthill), 1943 [<i>Leuronota</i>]
<i>Nesiope</i>

<i>ornata</i> Kirkaldy, 1908
<i>Papiana</i>
<i>distincta</i> Tuthill, 1943: 228
<i>Paurocephala</i>
<i>calcarata</i> Mifsud & Burkhardt, 2002
<i>longicella</i> Tuthill, 1943
<i>Pauropsylla</i>
<i>triozoptera</i> Crawford, 1913
<i>Trioza</i>
<i>fulva</i> Tuthill, 1943
<i>triceps</i> Tuthill, 1943
<i>vanuae</i> Kirkaldy, 1907
UNCONFIRMED STERNORHYNCHA RECORDS
Family APHIDIDAE
<i>Oregma</i>
<i>iceryae</i> Laing [from Greenwood, 1940]
Family DIASPIDIDAE
<i>Genaparlatoria</i>
<i>pseudaspidiotus</i> Lindinger, 1905 [<i>Parlatoria</i>]
<i>Parlatoria</i>
<i>cinerea</i> Hadden in Doane & Hadden, 1909
<i>Odonaspis</i>
<i>greeni</i> Cockerell, 1902
<i>Poliaspis</i>
<i>media</i> Maskell, 1880
<i>Pseudaonidia</i>
<i>trilobitiformis</i> (Green), 1896 [<i>Aspidiotus</i>]
ORDER HYMENOPTERA
Family AGAONIDAE
<i>Ceratosolen</i>
<i>bianchii</i> Wiebes, 1963
<i>marshalli</i> Grandi, 1931
<i>Kradibia</i>
<i>browni</i> Ashmead, 1904

<i>Pleistodontes</i>
<i>greenwoodi</i> (Grandi), 1928 [<i>Blastophagus</i>]
<i>Sycoscapter</i>
<i>philippinensis</i> Ashmead, 1904 [<i>Sycoryctes</i>]
Family APHELINIDAE
<i>Aphytis</i>
<i>chrysomphali</i> (Mercet), 1912 [<i>Aphelinus</i>]
<i>lepidosaphes</i> Compere, 1955
<i>linganensis</i> Compere, 1955
<i>Coccobius</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> (Howard), 1914 [<i>Physcus</i>]
<i>intermedius</i> (Gahan), 1927 [as <i>Physcus varicornis</i> var.]
<i>Coccophagus</i>
<i>ceroplastae</i> (Howard), 1895 [<i>Aneristus</i>]; <i>fumosipennis</i> Girault, 1915 [<i>Aneristus</i>]
<i>Encarsia</i>
<i>citrina</i> (Craw), 1891 [<i>Aspidiotiphagus</i>]
<i>dispersa</i> Polaszek, 2004
<i>formosa</i> Gahan, 1924
<i>guadeloupae</i> Viggiani, 1988
<i>protransvena</i> Viggiani, 1985
<i>Pteroptrix</i>
<i>parvipennis</i> (Gahan), 1927 [<i>Casca</i>]
Family APIDAE
<i>Amegilla</i>
<i>sp.</i> [F. Parker, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Apis</i>
<i>mellifera</i> Linnaeus, 1758
<i>Braunaspis</i>
<i>sp.</i> [F. Parker, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Ceratina</i>
<i>sp.</i> [F. Parker, <i>in litt.</i>]
Family BETHYLIDAE
<i>Epyris</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]

<i>Megaprosternum</i>
<i>longiceps</i> Azevedo, 2006
<i>Sclerodermus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
<i>Sierola</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Fullaway, 1920
Family BRACONIDAE
<i>Apanteles</i>
<i>aganoxenae</i> Fullaway, 1941
<i>artonae</i> Rohwer, 1926
<i>carpatus</i> (Say), 1836 [<i>Microgaster</i>]
<i>expulsus</i> Turner, 1919
<i>glomeratus</i> (Linnaeus), 1758
<i>heterusiae</i> Wilkinson, 1928
<i>hyblaeae</i> Wilkinson, 1928
<i>hymeniae</i> Wilkinson, 1935
<i>phytometrae</i> Wilkinson, 1928
<i>platyedrae</i> Wilkinson, 1928
<i>ruficrus</i> Haliday, 1834
<i>samoanus</i> Fullaway, 1940
<i>stantoni</i> Ashmead, 1904
<i>taylori</i> Wilkinson, 1928
<i>tirathabae</i> Wilkinson, 1928
<i>Aulacocentrum</i>
<i>pedicellatum</i> Brues, 1922
<i>Aivalycus</i>
<i>levis</i> Belokobylskij, Iqbal & Austin, 2004
<i>Austroopius</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Fullaway, 1936 [<i>Opius</i>]
<i>Austrozele</i>
<i>longipes</i> (Holmgren), 1869 [<i>Perlitus</i>]; <i>oceanica</i> Brues, 1922 [<i>Palinzele</i>]
<i>Bassus</i>
<i>hawaiiicola</i> Ashmead, 1905 [<i>Microdus</i>]
<i>Bracon</i>
<i>omiodivorum</i> (Terry), 1907 [<i>Microbracon</i>]
<i>Chelonus</i>

<i>blackburni</i> Cameron, 1881
<i>rugulosus</i> Lyle, 1923
<i>vitiensis</i> Turner, 1918
<i>Cotesia</i>
<i>marginiventris</i> (Cresson), 1865 [<i>Microgaster</i>]
<i>plutellae</i> (Kurdjumov), 1962 [<i>Apanteles</i>]
<i>ruficrus</i> Mason, 1981
<i>Cryptoxilos</i>
<i>beaveri</i> Shaw & Berry, 2005
<i>Diachasmimorpha</i>
<i>hageni</i> (Fullaway), 1952 [<i>Opius</i>]
<i>longicaudatus</i> (Ashmead), 1905 [<i>Opius</i>]
<i>tryoni</i> (Cameron), 1911 [<i>Ophius</i>]
<i>Dinocampus</i>
<i>coccinellae</i> (Schrank), 1802 [<i>Ichneumon</i>]
<i>terminatus</i> (Nees von Esenbeck), 1811 [<i>Bracon</i>]
<i>Diospilus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
<i>Disophrys</i>
<i>elegans</i> Szepliget, 1900
<i>Euurobracon</i>
<i>nitidulus</i> (Brues), 1922 [<i>Exobracon</i>]
<i>Fijibracon</i>
<i>insularis</i> Belokobylskij, 1995
<i>Fijispathus</i>
<i>spinator</i> Belokobylskij, Iqbal & Austin, 2004
<i>Ischiogonus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Fullaway, 1919
<i>Macrocentrus</i>
<i>calacte</i> Nixon, 1938
<i>Meteorus</i>
<i>trichogrammae</i> Wilkinson, 1930
<i>Phaenocarpa</i>
<i>leveri</i> Nixon, 1939

<i>Psyttalia</i>
<i>humilis</i> (Silvestri), 1914 [<i>Opius</i>]
<i>Sathon</i>
<i>belippae</i> (Rohwer), 1918 [<i>Apanteles</i>]
<i>Schizoprymus</i>
<i>bicticus</i> Papp, 1993
<i>fijicus</i> Papp, 1993
<i>orangus</i> Papp, 1993
<i>Sigalphus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
<i>Sisupala</i>
<i>splendida</i> Nixon, 1943
<i>Spathius</i>
<i>anervis</i> Belokobylskij, 1995
<i>Xenarcha</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
<i>Xentor</i>
<i>convexifrons</i> Masner & Johnson, 2007
<i>filicornis</i> Masner & Johnson, 2007
<i>schlingeri</i> Masner & Johnson, 2007
<i>Yelicones</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Quicke, Austin & Chisti, 1995
Family CERAPHRONIDAE
<i>Aphanogmus</i>
(<i>Ceraphron</i>)
<i>fijiensis</i> (Ferrière), 1933 [<i>Ceraphron</i>]; <i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
Family CHALCIDAE
<i>Antrocephalus</i>
<i>hakonensis</i> (Ashmead), 1904 [<i>Stomatoceras</i>]; <i>renalis</i> Waterston, 1922
<i>Brachymeria</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Ferrière, 1929
<i>lasus</i> (Walker), 1841 [<i>Chalcis</i>]; <i>obscurata</i> (Walker), 1874 [<i>Chalcis</i>]
<i>samoana</i> (Fullaway), 1940 [<i>Chalcis</i>]
<i>Chirocera</i>

<i>sp.</i> [Schmeltz, 1866]
<i>Dirhinus</i>
<i>giffardi</i> Silvestri, 1913 [1914]
<i>Proconura</i>
<i>seminigripes</i> (Girault), 1926 [<i>Xenarretocera</i>]
Family CHRYSIDIDAE
<i>Amaseginae</i>
Gen undet.
<i>n. sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
Family COLLETIDAE
<i>Hylaeus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> (Cockerell), 1909 [<i>Prosopis</i>]
Family CRABRONIDAE
<i>Arpactophilus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [F. Parker, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Bembicinus</i>
<i>inermis</i> (Handlirsch), 1892 [<i>Stizus</i>]; <i>pacificus</i> Turner, 1917
<i>sp.</i> [F. Parker, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Liris</i>
<i>festinans festinans</i> (Smith), 1858; <i>retiaria</i> (Turner), 1908 [Notogonidea]
<i>festinans manilae</i> (Ashmead), 1905 [<i>Motes</i>]
<i>liriformis</i> (Williams), 1947 [Notogonidea]
<i>subtessellatus</i> (Smith), 1856 [<i>Larrada</i>]
<i>Neodasyproctus</i>
<i>veitchi</i> (Turner), 1917 [<i>Crabro</i>]
<i>Pison</i>
<i>argentatum</i> Shuckard, 1838 [F. Parker, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>hospes</i> Smith, 1879
<i>ignavum</i> Turner, 1908
<i>iridipenne</i> Smith, 1879
<i>tahitense</i> Saussure, 1867; <i>rechingeri</i> Kohl, 1908
<i>Podagratoides</i>
<i>oceanicus</i> (Schulz), 1906 [<i>Crabro</i>]
<i>Sceliphron</i>
<i>assimilis</i> (Dahlbom), 1843 [<i>Pelopoeus</i>]
<i>caementarium</i> (Drury), 1770 [<i>Sphex</i>]

<i>Tachysphex</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Williams, 1928
<i>sp.</i> [F. Parker, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Tachytes</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
Family DIAPRIIDAE
<i>Calogalesus</i>
<i>parvulus</i> Kieffer, 1912
<i>Hoplopria</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
<i>Odontopria</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
Family DRYINIDAE
<i>Acrodontochelys</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Perkins), 1906 [<i>Neogonatopus</i>]
<i>Anteon</i>
<i>fijianum</i> Olmi, 1984
<i>vitiense</i> Olmi, 1998
<i>Dicondylus</i>
<i>dubius</i> Olmi, 1984
<i>yasamatsui</i> Olmi, 1984
<i>Haplogonatopus</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Perkins, 1906
<i>Plectrogonatopoides</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Olmi, 1991
<i>Pseudogonatopus</i>
<i>kiefferi</i> Perkins, 1906
<i>melanacrias</i> Perkins, 1906
<i>nigricans</i> (Perkins), 1905 [<i>Paragonatopus</i>]
<i>Tetradontochelys</i>
<i>anomalus</i> (Perkins), 1912 [<i>Gonatopus</i>]
Family ENCYRTIDAE
<i>Adelencyrtus</i>
<i>moderatus</i> (Howard), 1897 [<i>Encyrtus</i>]

<i>Aenasius</i>
<i>advena</i> Compere, 1937
<i>Anagyrus</i>
<i>dactylopii</i> (Howard), 1898 [<i>Aphycus</i>]
<i>saccharicola</i> Timberlake, 1932
<i>Cheilonurus</i>
<i>australiae</i> (Perkins), 1906 [<i>Saronotum</i>]
<i>exitiosus</i> (Perkins), 1906 [<i>Echthrogonatopus</i>]
<i>Coccidoxenoides</i>
<i>perminutus</i> Girault, 1915; <i>peregrina</i> Timberlake, (1919) [<i>Pauridia</i>]
<i>Comperiella</i>
<i>bifasciata</i> Howard, 1906
<i>unifasciata</i> Ishii, 1925
<i>Copidosomopsis</i>
<i>nacoleiae</i> (Eady), 1960 [<i>Pseudolitomastix</i>]
<i>Cyrtocoryphes</i>
<i>viridiceps</i> Timberlake, 1926
<i>Encyrtus</i>
<i>barbatus</i> Timberlake, 1919
<i>infelix</i> (Embleton), 1902 [<i>Comys</i>]
<i>Microterys</i>
<i>nietneri</i> (Motschulsky), 1859 [<i>Encyrtus</i>]
<i>flavus</i> (Howard), 1881 [<i>Encyrtus</i>]
<i>Ooencyrtus</i>
<i>pacificus</i> Waterston, 1915
<i>Ovaloencyrtus</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Noyes & Hayat, 1984
<i>Spaniopterus</i>
<i>crucifer</i> Gahan, 1927
Family EUCHARITIDAE
<i>Chalcura</i>
<i>samoana</i> Fullaway, 1940
<i>Psilocharis</i>

<i>pacifica</i> Heraty, 1994
<i>Schizaspidia</i>
<i>samoana</i> (Fullaway), 1940 [<i>Stilbulaspis</i>]
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Trybliographa</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
Family EULOPHIDAE
<i>Aceratoneuromyia</i>
<i>indica</i> (Silvestri), 1910 [<i>Syntomosphyrum</i>]
<i>Aprostocetus</i>
<i>beatus</i> (Perkins), 1906 [<i>Ootetrastichus</i>]
<i>hagenowii</i> (Ratzeburg), 1852 [<i>Entedon</i>]
<i>Elachertus</i>
<i>agonoxenae</i> Kerrich, 1961
<i>Elasmus</i>
<i>hispidarum</i> Ferrière, 1933
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
<i>Eulophus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
<i>Euplecthrus</i>
<i>plathypenae</i> Howard, 1885
<i>Hemiptarsenus</i>
<i>varicornis</i> Girault, 1913 [<i>Eriglyptoideus</i>]
<i>Oomyzus</i>
<i>sokolowskii</i> (Kurdjumov), 1912 [<i>Tetrastichus</i>]
<i>Pediobius</i>
<i>parvulus</i> Ferrière, 1933 [<i>Pleurotropis</i>]
<i>Stenopetius</i>
<i>rugosus</i> Boucek, 1988
<i>Tetrastichus</i>
<i>brontispae</i> (Ferrière), 1933 [<i>Tetrastichodes</i>]
<i>giffardianus</i> Silvestri, 1914
<i>taylori</i> Ferrière, 1933

<i>Thripastichus</i>
<i>thripophonus</i> Waterston, 1923 [<i>Tetrastichus</i>]; <i>gentilei</i> (Del Guercio), 1931 [<i>Tetrastichus</i>]
Family EUPELMIDAE
<i>Anastatus</i>
<i>picticornis</i> (Cameron) [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Australoodera</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Brasema</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Calosota</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 3</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Eupelmus (Eupelmus)</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 3</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 4</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 5</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 6</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 7</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 8</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 9</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Eupelmus (Macroneura)</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Eusandalum</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 3</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Paranastatus</i>
<i>nigriscutellatus</i> Eady, 1956
<i>verticalis</i> Eady, 1956
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]

<i>Riekosiella</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Tineobius</i>
<i>decoratus</i> (Ferrière), 1938 [<i>Anastatoidea</i>]
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Zaschnopsis</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 3</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
Family EURYTOMIDAE
<i>Scyophila</i>
<i>sp.</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
Family EVANIIDAE
<i>Evania</i>
<i>appendigaster</i> Linnaeus, 1758
<i>impressa</i> Schletterer, 1889
<i>sericea</i> Cameron, 1883
Family FORMICIDAE
<i>Adelomyrmex</i>
<i>hirsutus</i> Mann 1921
<i>Anochetus</i>
<i>graeffei</i> Mayr 1870
<i>Anoplolepis</i>
<i>gracilipes</i> (Smith) 1857 [<i>Formica</i>]; <i>longipes</i> (Jerdon), 1851 [<i>Formica</i>]
<i>Camponotus</i>
<i>bryani</i> Santschi 1928
<i>chloroticus</i> Emery 1897; <i>maculatus pallidus samoensis</i> Santschi, 1919
<i>cristatus</i> Mayr 1866
<i>cristatus nagasau</i> Mann 1921
<i>cristatus sadinus</i> Mann 1921
<i>dentatus</i> (Mayr) 1866 [<i>Colobopsis</i>]; <i>dentatus humeralis</i> Wheeler 1934
<i>janussus</i> Bolton, 1995; <i>janus</i> Mann, 1921
<i>laminatus</i> Mayr 1866
<i>laminatus levuanus</i> Mann 1921
<i>lauensis</i> Mann 1921
<i>maafui</i> Mann 1921
<i>manni</i> Wheeler 1934
<i>manni umbratilis</i> Wheeler 1934

<i>maudella</i> Mann 1921
<i>maudella seemanni</i> Mann 1921
<i>oceanicus</i> (Mayr) 1870 [<i>Colobopsis</i>]; <i>pallidus</i> Smith, 1857
<i>polynesticus</i> Emery, 1896; <i>carinatus</i> (Mayr), 1870 [<i>Colobopsis</i>]; <i>mayriella</i> Mann, 1921
<i>rotumanus</i> Wilson & Taylor, 1967
<i>rufifrons</i> (Smith), 1860 [<i>Formica</i>]
<i>schmeltzi</i> Mayr, 1866
<i>schmeltzi kadi</i> Mann, 1921
<i>schmeltzi loloma</i> Mann, 1921
<i>schmeltzi trotteri</i> Mann, 1921
<i>sexguttatus</i> (Fabricius), 1793 [<i>Formica</i>] [from Simmonds, 1925]; <i>subtilis</i> (Smith), 1860
<i>vitiensis</i> Mann, 1921
<i>Cardiocondyla</i>
<i>emeryi</i> Forel, 1881
<i>nuda</i> (Mayr), 1866 [<i>Leptothorax</i>]
<i>obscurior</i> Wheeler, 1929
<i>Cerapachys</i>
<i>cryptus</i> Mann 1921
<i>fuscior</i> Mann 1921
<i>lindrothi</i> Wilson 1959
<i>majusculus</i> Mann 1921
<i>sculpturatus</i> Mann 1921 (as <i>vitiensis sculpturatus</i>)
<i>vitiensis</i> Mann 1921
<i>zimmermani</i> Wilson 1959
<i>Diacamma</i>
<i>rugosum</i> (Le Guillou) 1842 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>Eurhopalothrix</i>
<i>emeryi</i> (Forel), 1912 [<i>Rhopalothrix</i>]; <i>elegans</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Rhopalothrix</i>]
<i>insidiatrix</i> Taylor, 1980
<i>Gnamptogenys</i>
<i>aterrima</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Wheeleripone</i>]
<i>Hypoponera</i>
<i>confinis</i> (Roger), 1860 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>eutrepta</i> (Wilson), 1958 [<i>Ponera</i>]; <i>biroi rugosa</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>gleadowi</i> (Forel in Emery), 1895 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>monticola</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>opaciceps</i> (Mayr), 1887 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>punctatissima</i> (Roger), 1859 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>turaga</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Ponera</i>]

<i>vitiensis</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>Iridomyrmex</i>
<i>anceps</i> (Roger), 1863 [<i>Formica</i>]
<i>anceps ignobilis</i> Mann, 1921
<i>Leptogenys</i>
<i>foveopunctata</i> Mann, 1921
<i>fugax</i> Mann, 1921
<i>humiliata</i> Mann, 1921
<i>letilae</i> Mann, 1921
<i>navua</i> Mann, 1921
<i>vitiensis</i> Mann, 1921
<i>Lordomyrma</i>
<i>curvata</i> Sarnat, 2006
<i>desupra</i> Sarnat, 2006
<i>levifrons</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Rogeria</i> ; as <i>tortuosa</i> ssp.]
<i>polita</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Rogeria</i> ; as <i>tortuosa</i> ssp.]
<i>rugosa</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>stoneri</i> (Mann), 1925 [<i>Rogeria</i> ; as <i>tortuosa</i> ssp.]
<i>striatella</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Rogeria</i>]
<i>sukuna</i> Sarnat, 2006
<i>tortuosa</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Rogeria</i>]
<i>vanua</i> Lucky & Sarnat, 2008
<i>vuda</i> Sarnat, 2006
<i>Monomorium</i>
<i>australicum</i> Forel, 1907
<i>destructor</i> (Jerdon), 1851 [<i>Atta</i>]
<i>floricole</i> (Jerdon), 1851 [<i>Atta</i>]
<i>pharaonis</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Formica</i>]
<i>sechellense</i> Emery, 1894
<i>vitiense</i> Mann, 1921
<i>Myrmecina</i>
<i>cacabau</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Archaeomyrmex</i>]
<i>Ochetellus</i>
<i>sororis</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Iridomyrmex</i>]
<i>Odontomachus</i>
<i>angulatus</i> Mayr, 1866
<i>simillimus</i> Smith, 1858; <i>haematoda</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Formica</i>]
<i>Oligomyrmex</i>
<i>atomus</i> Emery 1900

<i>Pachycondyla</i>
<i>stigma</i> (Fabricius), 1804 [<i>Formica</i>]
<i>quadridentata</i> (Smith), 1858 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>Paratrechina</i>
<i>bourbonica</i> (Forel), 1886 [<i>Prenolepis</i>]; <i>bengalensis</i> (Forel), 1894 [<i>Prenolepis</i>]
<i>longicornis</i> (Latreille), 1802 [<i>Formica</i>]
<i>minutula</i> (Forel), 1901 [<i>Prenolepis</i>]
<i>oceanica</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Prenolepis</i>]
<i>vaga</i> (Forel), 1901 [<i>Prenolepis</i>]; <i>crassipilis</i> Santschi, 1928
<i>vitiensis</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Prenolepis</i>]
<i>Pheidole</i>
<i>bula</i> Sarnat, 2008
<i>caldwelli</i> Mann, 1921
<i>colaensis</i> Mann, 1921
<i>fervens</i> Smith, 1858
<i>furcata</i> Sarnat, 2008
<i>knowlesi</i> Mann, 1921
<i>knowlesi extensa</i> Mann, 1921
<i>megacephala</i> (Fabricius), 1793 [<i>Formica</i>]
<i>oceanica</i> Mayr, 1866
<i>onifera</i> Mann, 1921
<i>pegasus</i> Sarnat, 2008
<i>roosevelti</i> Mann, 1921; <i>sexspinosa</i> Mayr in Schmeltz, 1869
<i>simplicispinosa</i> Sarnat, 2008
<i>umbonata</i> Mayr, 1870
<i>uncagena</i> Sarnat, 2008
<i>vatu</i> Mann, 1921
<i>wilsoni</i> Mann, 1921
<i>Philidris</i>
<i>nagasau</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Iridomyrmex</i>]
<i>nagasau agnata</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Iridomyrmex</i>]
<i>nagasau alticola</i> (Mann), 1921 [<i>Iridomyrmex</i>]
<i>Plagiolepis</i>
<i>alluaudi</i> Emery, 1894; <i>foreli</i> Mann, 1921; <i>augusti</i> Emery, 1921
<i>Platythyrea</i>
<i>parallela</i> (Smith), 1859 [<i>Ponera</i>]
<i>Poecilomyrma</i>
<i>senirewae</i> Mann, 1921
<i>senirewae myrmecodiae</i> Mann, 1921

<i>Polyrhachis</i>
<i>rotumana</i> Wilson & Taylor, 1967
<i>Ponera</i>
<i>colaensis</i> Mann, 1921
<i>manni</i> Taylor, 1967
<i>Pristomyrmex</i>
<i>mandibularis</i> Mann, 1921
<i>Proceratium</i>
<i>oceanicum</i> De Andrade, 2003
<i>relictum</i> Mann, 1921
<i>Pyramica</i>
<i>membranifera</i> (Emery), 1869 [<i>Strumigenys</i>]
<i>trauma</i> Bolton, 2000
<i>Rogeria</i>
<i>sublevinodis</i> Emery 1914 (as <i>stigmatica sublevinodis</i>)
<i>Romblonella</i>
<i>scrobifera liogaster</i> (Santschi) 1928 [<i>Tetramorium</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> Smith 1953
<i>Solenopsis</i>
<i>geminata</i> (Fabricius) 1804
<i>papuana</i> Emery 1900
<i>cleptes vitiensis</i> Mann, 1921
<i>Strumigenys</i>
<i>basiliska</i> Bolton 2000
<i>chernovi</i> Dlussky 1993
<i>daithma</i> Bolton 2000
<i>ekasura</i> Bolton 2000
<i>frivola</i> Bolton 2000
<i>godeffroyi</i> Mayr 1866
<i>jepsoni</i> Mann 1921
<i>mailei</i> Wilson & Taylor 1967
<i>nidifex</i> Mann 1921
<i>panaulax</i> Bolton 2000
<i>praefecta</i> Bolton 2000
<i>rogeri</i> Emery 1890
<i>scelestia</i> Mann 1921
<i>sulcata</i> Bolton 2000
<i>tumida</i> Bolton 2000

<i>wheeleri</i> Mann, 1921
<i>Tapinoma</i>
<i>melanocephalum</i> (Fabricius) 1793 [<i>Formica</i>]; <i>australis</i> Santschi, 1928
<i>minutum</i> Mayr 1862
<i>Technomyrmex</i>
<i>albipes</i> (Smith), 1861 [<i>Formica</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> Mann, 1921 [as <i>albipes</i> var.]; <i>rufescens</i> Santschi, 1928 [as <i>albipes</i> st.]
<i>Tetramorium</i>
<i>bicarinatum</i> (Nylander), 1846 [<i>Myrmica</i>]
<i>guineense</i> (Fabricius), 1793 [<i>Formica</i>]; <i>macra</i> Emery, 1914
<i>insolens</i> (Smith), 1861 [<i>Myrmica</i>]; <i>wilsoni</i> Mann, 1921
<i>lanuginosum</i> Mayr, 1870
<i>manni</i> Bolton, 1985
<i>pacificum</i> Mayr, 1870; <i>pacifica</i> Mann, 1921 [<i>Triglyphothrix</i>]
<i>simillimum</i> (Smith), 1851 [<i>Myrmica</i>]; <i>insulare</i> Santschi, 1928
<i>tenuicrine</i> (Emery), 1914
<i>tonganum</i> Mayr, 1870
<i>Vollenhovia</i>
<i>denticulata</i> Emery, 1914
Family GASTERUPTIDAE
<i>Pseudofoenus</i>
<i>extraneus</i> (Turner), 1918 [<i>Hemifoenus</i>]
<i>sp.</i> [Jennings & Austin, 2002]
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
Family HALICTIDAE
<i>Homalictus</i>
<i>acrostus</i> Michener, 1979
<i>fijiensis</i> (Perkins & Cheesman), 1928 [<i>Halictus</i>]
<i>suvaensis</i> Cockerell, 1929
<i>halrander</i> Michener, 1979
<i>perpessicus</i> Kohl, 1908
<i>versifrons</i> (Perkins & Cheesman), 1928 [<i>Halictus</i>]
<i>Lasioglossum</i>
(<i>Chilalictus</i>)
<i>bicingulatum</i> (Smith), 1853 [<i>Halictus</i>]
<i>florale</i> Smith, 1853 [<i>Halictus</i>]
<i>sp.</i> [Schmeltz, 1869]
Family ICHNEUMONIDAE

<i>Acrodactyla</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Brachycyrtus</i>
<i>wardae</i> Bennett, 2009
<i>Campoplex</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 2</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Casinaria</i>
<i>infesta</i> (Cresson),1872 [<i>Limneria</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 3</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>vitilevensis</i> (Kusigemati),1985 [<i>Anempheres</i>]
<i>Diadegma</i>
<i>semiclausum</i> Hellen, Fullaway (1957)
<i>Diadromus</i>
<i>collaris</i> (Gravenhorst),1829 [<i>Ischnus</i>]
<i>collaris nigrithorax</i> (Strobl),1901 [<i>Ischnopsidea</i>]
<i>Diaparsis</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 2</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 3</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 4</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 5</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 6</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Diplazon</i>
<i>laetatorius</i> (Fabricius),1781 [<i>Ichneumon</i>]
<i>Dusona</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Echthromorpha</i>
<i>agrestoria</i> (Swederus), 1787 [<i>Ichneumon</i>]
<i>immaculata</i> Krieger, 1909; <i>diversor</i> Morley, 1913
<i>tirathabae</i> Perkins, 1937 [<i>Pimpla</i>]; <i>sp. 3</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Eiphosoma</i>
<i>dentator</i> (Fabricius), 1804 [<i>Ophion</i>]
<i>Enicospilus</i>
<i>aequalis</i> Szépligeti, 1906 [<i>Henicospilus</i>]

<i>dolosus</i> (Tosquinet), 1896 [<i>Ophion</i>]; <i>apicifumatus</i> Morley, 1915
<i>heliothidis</i> Viereck, 1913; <i>rhoedae</i> Cheesman, 1936
<i>melanocarpus</i> Cameron, 1905
<i>morleyi</i> Townes, 1973 [<i>Henicospilus</i>]
<i>rufinervis</i> Szépligeti, 1906 [<i>Henicospilus</i>]
<i>shinkanus</i> Uchida, 1928 [<i>Henicospilus</i>]; <i>pankumensis</i> (Cheesman), 1936 [<i>Henicospilus</i>]
<i>sp. 1</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 2</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 3</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 4</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 5</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 6</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Eriborus</i>
<i>tutuilensis</i> (Fullaway), 1940 [<i>Campoplex</i>]
<i>sp. 1</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 2</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 3</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 4</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 5</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 6</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 7</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 8</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 9</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 10</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 11</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 12</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 13</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 14</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Eriostethus</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Exochus</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 2</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Genotropus</i>
n. sp. [A. Bennett, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Ichneumon</i>
<i>promissorius</i> Erichson, 1842
<i>Leptophion</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [Bennett, 2009]
<i>sp. 2</i> [Bennett, 2009]

sp. 3 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 4 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Lissopimpla</i>
<i>excelsa</i> (Costa), 1864 [<i>Pimpla</i>]
<i>nigricans</i> Fullaway, 1913 [Bennett, 2009];
<i>semipunctata</i> (Kirby), 1883 [<i>Rhyssa</i>]
<i>veitchi</i> Turner, 1919
<i>Megastylus</i>
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 2 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Mesochorus</i>
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 2. [bennett, 2009]
sp. 3 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 4 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 5 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 6 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 7 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 8 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 9 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 10 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 11 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 12 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 13 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 14 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Metopius</i>
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 2 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Netelia</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> (Brues), 1922 [<i>Paniscus</i>]
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 2 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 3 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 4 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 5 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 6 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 7 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 8 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 9 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Nipponaetes</i>
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]

sp. 2 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 3 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 4 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Orthocentrus</i>
sp. 1[Bennett, 2009]
<i>Paraphylax</i>
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 2 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 3 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 4 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 5 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 6 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 7 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 8 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 9 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 10 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Phytodietus</i>
(<i>Weisia</i>)
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Pristomerus</i>
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 2 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 3 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Prochus</i>
n. sp. [A. Bennett, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Proclitus</i>
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 2 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 3 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Pseudanomalon</i>
<i>munin</i> Gauld & Mitchell,1976
<i>Temelucha</i>
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 2 [Bennett, 2009]
sp. 3 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Tossinola</i>
<i>pamianorum</i> Bennett, 2009

<i>Trathala</i>
<i>flavoorbitalis</i> (Cameron), 1907 [<i>Tarytia</i>]
<i>Triclistus</i>
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
<i>Venturia</i>
<i>palmaris</i> (Wilkinson), 1928 [<i>Nemeritis</i>]
<i>Zatypoda</i>
sp. 1 [Bennett, 2009]
Family MEGACHILIDAE
<i>Lithurgus</i>
<i>albofimbriatus</i> Sichel, 1856
<i>scabrosus</i> (Smith), 1858 [<i>Megachile</i>]
<i>Megachile</i>
<i>diligens hedleyi</i> Rainbow, 1897
<i>fimbriventris</i> Friese, 1911
<i>scutellata</i> Smith, 1879
<i>similis</i> Smith, 1879
Family MYMARIDAE
<i>Allanagrus</i>
sp. [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Alaptus</i>
sp. [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Anagrus</i>
<i>armatus</i> Ashmead, (1887) [<i>Paranagrus</i>]
<i>frequens</i> Perkins, (1905) [<i>Paranagrus</i>]
<i>optabilis</i> Perkins, (1905) [<i>Paranagrus</i>]
<i>perforator</i> Perkins, (1905) [<i>Paranagrus</i>]
<i>Anaphes</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> sp. [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Arescon</i>
sp. [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Australomymar</i>
sp. [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
? <i>Callodicopus</i>

<i>sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Camptoptera</i>
<i>sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Camptopteroides</i>
<i>sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Cleruchus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Dicopomorpha</i>
<i>sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Dicopus</i>
<i>psyche</i> Girault, 1913
<i>Dorya</i>
<i>sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Eubroncus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Gonatocerus</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Omyomymar</i>
<i>sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Palaeoneura</i>
<i>eucharis</i> Perkins, 1912
<i>gloriosa sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Pseudanephes</i>
<i>sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Schizophragma</i>
<i>sp.</i> [J. Huber, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Stephanodes</i>
<i>reduvii</i> (Perkins), 1905 [<i>Polynema</i>]
Family ORUSSIDAE
<i>Guiglia</i>
<i>rubicunda</i> Schmidt <i>in</i> Vilhelmsen & Schmidt, 2002

Family PERILAMPIDAE
<i>Calliceras</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Ferriere, 1933
Family PLATYGASTRIDAE
<i>Iphitrachelus</i>
<i>lar</i> Walker [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
Family POMPILIDAE
<i>Anoplius</i>
<i>caerulescens</i> (Dalla Torre), 1897 [<i>Pompilus</i>]; <i>vitiensis</i> (Williams), 1947 [<i>Dendropompilus</i>]
<i>elatus</i> (Smith), 1864 [<i>Pompilus</i>]; <i>inquirendus</i> Vachal, 1907
<i>vitiensis</i> (Williams), 1947 [<i>Nesopompilus</i>]
<i>Cyphononyx</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Turner, 1917
<i>Heterodontonyx</i>
<i>guerini</i> Banks, 1941
Family PROCTOTRUPIDAE
<i>Caloteleia</i>
<i>vitilevuensis</i> Fullaway, 1939
<i>Microphanurus</i>
<i>girsulti</i> Dodd, 1914
<i>Proctotrupes</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
<i>Telenomus</i>
<i>nawai</i> Ashmead, 1904
<i>tirathabae</i> Ferrière, 1933
<i>Trissolus</i>
<i>basalis</i> (Wollaston), 1858 [<i>Microphanurus</i>]
Family PSAMMOCHARIDAE
<i>Cyphononyx</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Turner, 1917
<i>Psammochares</i>
<i>elatus</i> (Smith), 1862 [<i>Pompilus</i>]
Family PTEROMALIDAE
<i>Anisopteromalus</i>

<i>calandrae</i> (Howard), 1881 [<i>Pteromalus</i>]; <i>vandinei</i> (Tucker), 1910 [<i>Meroporus</i>]
<i>Bruchobius</i>
<i>laticeps</i> Ashmead
<i>Callimomoides</i>
<i>sp.</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Cerocephala</i>
<i>aquila</i> (Girault), 1920 [<i>Proamotura</i>]
<i>Cleonymus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Dinarmus</i>
<i>basalis</i> (Rondani), 1877 [<i>Entedon</i>]; <i>laticeps</i> (Ashmead), 1904 [<i>Bruchobius</i>]
<i>Epicopterus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
<i>Fijita</i>
<i>leveri</i> Boucek, 1988
<i>Heydenia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Moranila</i>
<i>californica</i> (Howard), 1881 [<i>Tomocera</i>]
<i>Neocalosoter</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Pachycrepoideus</i>
<i>vindemmiae</i> (Rondani), 1875 [<i>Pteromalus</i>]; <i>dubius</i> Ashmead, 1904
<i>Proshizonotus</i>
<i>sp. 1</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp. 2</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Pseudoceraphron</i>
<i>fijensis</i> Desjardins, 2007
<i>Spalangia</i>
<i>cameroni</i> Perkins, 1910
<i>endius</i> Walker, 1839

<i>gemina</i> Boucek, 1963
<i>nigroaenea</i> Curtis, 1839
<i>Zolotarewskyia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [G. Gibson, <i>in litt.</i>]
Family SCELIONIDAE
<i>Acolomorpha</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Allotropa</i>
<i>prosper</i> (Nixon), 1942 [<i>Nasdia</i>]
<i>Anthonyon</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Baeus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullawy, 1957]
<i>Calliscelio</i>
<i>elegans</i> (Kieffer) [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Gyron</i>
<i>bolivari</i> Kieffer [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Habroteleia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Hadronotus</i>
<i>suvaensis</i> Dodd, 1914
<i>Lispoteleia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Malloteleia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Microphanurus</i>
<i>giraulti</i> Dodd
<i>Odontacolus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Oxyteleia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Palpoteleia</i>

<i>atra</i> (Kieffer) [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Paratelonomus</i>
<i>matinalis</i> Johnson [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Phoenoteleia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Platyscelio</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
<i>Prosapegus</i>
<i>glorianus</i> Dodd, 1920
<i>Psilanteris</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Sceliacanthella</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Telenomus</i>
<i>giraulti</i> Dodd, 1913
<i>suvae</i> Johnson & Bin, 1982
<i>Tiphodytes</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Trimorus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Trissolus</i>
<i>basalis</i> (Wollaston) [L. Masner, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Xentor</i>
<i>convexifrons</i> Masner & Johnson, 2007
<i>filicornis</i> Masner & Johnson, 2007
<i>schlingeri</i> Masner & Johnson, 2007
Family SCOLIIDAE
<i>Campsomeris</i>
<i>marginella</i> (Klug), 1810 [<i>Scolia</i>]
<i>marginella modesta</i> (Smith), 1855 [<i>Scolia</i>]
<i>manilae</i> Ashmead, 1904 [<i>Scolia</i>]
<i>ovalauensis</i> (Saussure), 1869 [<i>Discolia</i>]
Family SCOLEBYTHIDAE

<i>Ycaploca</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Beaver, 2002
Family TORYMIDAE
<i>Bootanelleus</i>
<i>orientalis</i> (Mathur & Hussey), 1956 [<i>Bootanomyia</i>]
<i>Bootania</i>
<i>neocaledonica</i> (Milliron), 1950 [<i>Pulvilligera</i>]
<i>Megastigmus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Fullaway, 1957]
Family TRICHOGRAMMATIDAE
<i>Pseudoligoseta</i>
<i>utilis</i> (Kowalski), 1917 [<i>Oligoseta</i>]; <i>cratitia</i> (Waterston), 1922 [<i>Chaetostricha</i>]
<i>Trichogramma</i>
<i>minutum</i> Riley, 1871
<i>Trichogrammatoidea</i>
<i>nana</i> Zehntner, 1896 [<i>Chaetosticha</i>]
Family VESPIDAE
<i>Anterhychium</i>
<i>rufipes</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Vespa</i>]
<i>Delta</i>
<i>insulare</i> (Smith), 1857 [<i>Eumenes</i>] [J. Carpenter, <i>in litt.</i>]; <i>ovalauensis</i> (Saussure), 1869 [<i>Eumenes</i>]; <i>bidentatus</i> (Kirby), 1884 [<i>Belonogaster</i>]
<i>latreillei petiolare</i> (Schulz), 1904 [<i>Eumenes</i>] [J. Carpenter, <i>in litt.</i>]
<i>Paralastor</i>
<i>graeffei</i> (Saussure), 1869 [<i>Alastor</i>]
<i>Parodynerus</i>
<i>bicinctus</i> (Fabricius), 1781 [<i>Vespa</i>]; <i>bizonatus</i> (Boisduval), 1835 [<i>Odynerus</i>]
<i>mediocinctus</i> (Turner), 1919 [<i>Odynerus</i>]
<i>nigropetiolatus</i> Giordani Soika, 1957
<i>Polistes</i>
<i>olivaceus</i> De Geer, 1773; <i>hebraeus</i> Fabricius, 1787
<i>Ropalidia</i>

<i>impetuosa</i> (Smith), 1861 [<i>Icaria</i>]; <i>spilocephala</i> (Cameron), 1906 [<i>Icaria</i>]
ORDER ISOPTERA
Family KALOTERMITIDAE
<i>Cryptotermes</i>
<i>brevis</i> (Walker), 1853 [<i>Termes</i>]
<i>domesticus</i> (Haviland), 1898 [<i>Calotermes</i>]
<i>Glyptotermes</i>
<i>brevicornis</i> Froggatt, 1897
<i>taveuniensis</i> (Hill), 1926 [<i>Kalotermes</i>]
Family RHINOTERMITIDAE
<i>Coptotermes</i>
<i>acinaciformis</i> (Froggatt), 1898 [<i>Termes</i>]
Family TERMITIDAE
<i>Inscisitermes</i>
<i>repandus</i> (Hill), 1926 [<i>Kalotermes</i>]
<i>Nasutitermes</i>
<i>olidus</i> (Hill), 1926 [<i>Eutermes</i>]
<i>Prorhinotermes</i>
<i>inopinatus</i> Silvestri, 1909
ORDER LEPIDOPTERA
Family AGANAIDAE
<i>Asota</i>
<i>woodfordi</i> (Druce), 1888 [<i>Hypsa</i>]
Family AGATHIPHAGIDAE
<i>Agathiphaga</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Dumbleton, 1952
Family AGONOXENIDAE
<i>Agonoxena</i>
<i>argaula</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>sp.</i> [Dugdale, 1978]
Family ALUCITIDAE
<i>Alucita</i>
<i>pygmaea</i> Meyrick, 1890
Family ARCTIIDAE

<i>Amerila</i>
<i>astrea</i> (Drury), 1773 [<i>Sphinx</i>]
<i>Argina</i>
<i>astraea</i> (Drury), 1773 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>cribraria</i> (Clerck), 1764 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>Euchromia</i>
<i>creusa</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Sphinx</i>]; <i>irus</i> (Cramer), 1782 [<i>Sphinx</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> Hampson, 1903
<i>Hypsa</i>
<i>lacticinia</i> (Cramer), 1779 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>Macaduma</i>
<i>corvina</i> Felder & Rogenhofer, 1875
<i>montana</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>striata</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Nyctemera</i>
<i>baulus baulus</i> (Boisduval), 1832 [<i>Leptosoma</i>]
<i>baulus fasciata</i> Walker, 1856 [as sp.]
<i>Oeonistis</i>
<i>delia</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>Philagria</i>
<i>entella delia</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>Utetheisa</i>
<i>clarae</i> Robinson, 1971
<i>lotrix</i> (Cramer), 1777 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>pulchelloides pulchelloides</i> Hampson, 1907
<i>pulchelloides marsallorum</i> Rothschild, 1910
<i>salomonis</i> Rothschild, 1910
Family BATRACHEDRIDAE
<i>Batrachedra</i>
<i>atriloqua</i> Meyrick, 1931
<i>Family BLASTOBASIDAE</i>
<i>Blastobasis</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Dugdale, 1978]
Family CARPOSINIDAE
<i>Meridarchis</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Dugdale, 1978]

Undetermined Genus
<i>sp.</i> [Dugdale, 1978]
Family CHOREUTIDAE
<i>Anthophila</i>
<i>chalcotoxa</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Brenthia</i>
<i>melodica</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>quadriforella</i> Zeller, 1877
Family COLEOPHORIDAE
<i>Blastobasis</i>
<i>lososi</i> Adamski & Brown, 2002
<i>Coleophora</i>
<i>immortalis</i> Meyrick, 1922
Family COPROMORPHIDAE
<i>Copromorpha</i>
<i>gypsota</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>pyrrhoscia</i> Meyrick, 1935
Family COSMPTERYGIDAE
<i>Anatrachyntis</i>
<i>megacentra</i> (Meyrick), 1923 [<i>Pyroderces</i>]
<i>Ascalenia</i>
<i>armigera</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>thoracista</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Cosmopterix</i>
<i>chrysocrates</i> Meyrick, 1919
<i>dulcivora</i> Meyrick, 1919
<i>epizona</i> Meyrick, 1897
<i>gloriosa</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>Glaphyristis</i>
<i>politicopa</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Idiostyla</i>
<i>catharopis</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>oculata</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>Labdia</i>
<i>allotriopa</i> Meyrick, 1923

<i>calida</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>clytemnestra</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>hastifera</i> Meyrick, 1920
<i>intuens</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>microdictyas</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>orthritis</i> Meyrick, 1930
<i>petroxesta</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>rationalis</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>saponacea</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>scenodoxa</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>spirocosma</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>Limnaecia</i>
<i>anthophaga</i> Meyrick, 1928
<i>apsigera</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>cirrhochrosta</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>fuscipalpis</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>inconcinna</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>phaeopleura</i> Meyrick, 1924
<i>Persicoptila</i>
<i>anthomima</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>aquilifera</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>phoenoxantha</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>Proterocosma</i>
<i>epizona</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>triplanetis</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Pyroderces</i>
<i>cyma</i> Bradley, 1953
<i>euryspora</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>paroditis</i> Meyrick, 1928
<i>terminella</i> (Walker), 1864 [<i>Gracilaria</i>]
<i>Stagmatophora</i>
<i>cyma</i> Bradley, 1953
<i>erebinthia</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>flexa</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>Trissodoris</i>
<i>honorariella</i> (Walsingham), 1907 [<i>Stagmatophora</i>]
<i>Ulochora</i>
<i>streptosema</i> Meyrick, 1920
Family COSSIDAE

<i>Acritocera</i>
<i>negligens</i> Butler, 1886
Family CRAMBIDAE
<i>Aeolopetra</i>
<i>palaeanthes</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Aethaloessa</i>
<i>floridalis</i> (Zeller), 1852 [<i>Stenia</i>]
<i>Agrioglypta</i>
<i>enneactis</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Alloperissa</i>
<i>creagraula</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Ambia</i>
<i>parachrysis</i> Meyrick, 1935
<i>Aphrophantis</i>
<i>velifera</i> Meyrick, 1933; <i>tridentata</i> (Meyrick), 1934 [<i>Argyria</i>]
<i>Argyria</i>
<i>polyniphas</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Atomoclostis</i>
<i>deltosema</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Aulacodes</i>
<i>nephelanthopa</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Autarotis</i>
<i>euryala</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Authaeretus</i>
<i>eridora</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Autocharis</i>
<i>senatoria</i> (Meyrick), 1932 [<i>Argyria</i>]
<i>Auxiolphotis</i>
<i>cosmophilopis</i> (Meyrick), 1934 [<i>Lygropis</i>]
<i>ioxanthias</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>Azochis</i>
<i>perialis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Botys</i>]; <i>mactalis</i> Felder & Rogenhofer, 1875

<i>Bleszynskia</i>
<i>hapaliscus</i> (Zeller), 1852 [<i>Crambus</i>]
<i>malacellus</i> (Duponchel), 1836 [<i>Crambus</i>]
<i>Botyodes</i>
<i>asialis</i> Guenée, 1854
<i>Bradina</i>
<i>chalcophaea</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>cirrhophanes</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>craterotoxa</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>erilitalis</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer), 1875 [<i>Marasmia</i>]
<i>haplomorpha</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>leptographa</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>leucura</i> Hampson, 1897
<i>metaleucalis</i> Walker, 1866
<i>miantodes</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>parallela</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Pleonectusa</i>]; <i>horatius</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Botys</i>]
<i>porphyroclista</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>punctilinealis</i> Hampson, 1907
<i>semnopa</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>stigmophanes</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>trispila</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Pleonectusa</i>]; <i>aurea</i> (Druce), 1888 [<i>Marasmia</i>]
<i>Calamotropha</i>
<i>dielota</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Crambus</i>]
<i>Cnaphalocrocis</i>
<i>exigua</i> (Butler), 1879 [<i>Samea</i>]
<i>perinephes</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Dolichosticha</i>]
<i>ruralis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Botys</i>]
<i>suspicalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Botys</i>]; <i>bifurcalis</i> Snellen van Vollenhoven, 1880
<i>trapezalis</i> (Guenée), 1854 [<i>Salbia</i>]
<i>trebiusalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Botys</i>]; <i>stereogona</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Epimima</i>]
<i>Compsophila</i>
<i>iocosma</i> Meyrick, 1886; <i>bicolor</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Niphazada</i>]
<i>Conogethes</i>
<i>punctiferalis</i> (Guenée), 1854 [<i>Astura</i>]
<i>Crocidoloma</i>
<i>pavonana</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Pyralis</i>]; <i>binotalis</i> Zeller, 1852
<i>Cryptographis</i>
<i>cucurbitalis</i> (Guenée), 1862 [<i>Phakurella</i>]

<i>glauculalis</i> (Guenée), 1854 [<i>Margaronia</i>]
<i>indica</i> (Saunders), 1851 [<i>Eudiptes</i>]
<i>Cullaclia</i>
<i>cuneiferellus</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Crambus</i>]
<i>paralyticus</i> (Meyrick), 1932 [<i>Crambus</i>]
<i>Diasemia</i>
<i>endoschista</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Diasemiopsis</i>
<i>ramburialis</i> (Duponchel), 1834 [<i>Hydrocampa</i>]
<i>Dichocrosis</i>
<i>fluminalis</i> Butler, 1883
<i>Diplopseustis</i>
<i>perieresalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Ambia</i>]; <i>minima</i> (Butler), 1881: 684 [<i>Cymoriza</i>]
<i>Diptychophora</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Dugdale, 1978]
<i>Dracaenura</i>
<i>agramma</i> Meyrick, 1882
<i>asthenota</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>myota</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>pelochra</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>stenosoma</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer), 1875 [<i>Platamonia</i>]
<i>Eumaragma</i>
<i>orthiopsis</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>Eurytorna</i>
<i>heterodoxa</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Glaucocharis</i>
<i>bathrogramma</i> (Meyrick), 1933 [<i>Diptychophora</i>]
<i>clandenstina</i> Gaskin, 1985
<i>fehrei</i> Gaskin, 1985
<i>fijiensis</i> Gaskin, 1985
<i>multilinealis</i> (Kenrick), 1907 [<i>Glyphodes</i>]
<i>penetrata</i> (Meyrick), 1933 [<i>Diptychophora</i>]
<i>praemialis</i> (Meyrick), 1931 [<i>Diptychophora</i>]; <i>aganarcha</i> (Meyrick), 1933 [<i>Diptychophora</i>]
<i>robinsoni</i> Gaskin, 1985
<i>sericophthalma</i> Meyrick, 1933

<i>simmondsi</i> Gaskin, 1975
<i>tyriochrysa</i> (Meyrick), 1933 [<i>Diptychophora</i>]
<i>Glyphodes</i>
<i>caesalis</i> Walker, 1859
<i>cymocraspeda</i> (Meyrick), 1932 [<i>Margaronia</i>]
<i>diplocyma</i> Hampson, 1912
<i>stolalis</i> Guenée, 1854
<i>Haritalodes</i>
<i>adjunctalis</i> Leraut, 2005
<i>Hellula</i>
<i>undalis</i> (Fabricius), 1781 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>Heortia</i>
<i>vitessoides</i> (Moore), 1885 [<i>Tyspana</i>]
<i>Herpetogramma</i>
<i>licarsisalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Botys</i>]
<i>phaeopteralis</i> (Guenée), 1854 [<i>Botys</i>]
<i>rudis</i> (Warren), 1892 [<i>Acharana</i>]
<i>Hoploscopa</i>
<i>astrapias</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Hyalobathra</i>
<i>xanthocrossa</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Hydriris</i>
<i>ornatalis</i> (Duponchel), 1832 [<i>Asopia</i>]
<i>Hymenoptychis</i>
<i>sordida</i> Zeller, 1852
<i>Lamprosema</i>
<i>allicosma</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Semioceros</i>]
<i>foedalis</i> (Guenée), 1854 [<i>Isopteryx</i>]; <i>epispila</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Physematia</i>]
<i>leucostrepta</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Omioides</i>]
<i>octasema</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Notarcha</i>]
<i>opsocausta</i> (Meyrick), 1935 [<i>Blepharomastix</i>]
<i>Lipararchis</i>
<i>hyacinthopa</i> Meyrick, 1934

<i>Lygropispha</i>
<i>eoxantha</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>Macaretaera</i>
<i>hesperis</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Maruca</i>
<i>vitrata</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Phalaena</i>]; <i>testulalis</i> (Geyer in Hübner), 1832 [<i>Crochiphora</i>]
<i>Meroctena</i>
<i>sirioxantha</i> (Meyrick), 1886
<i>tullalis</i> Walker, 1859 [Klima, 1939]
<i>irioxantha</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Lygropis</i>]
<i>Nacoleia</i>
<i>octasema</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Notarcha</i>]
<i>Oligostigma</i>
<i>barbararcha</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>chryсотum</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Paraponyx</i>]
<i>polydectale</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Cataclysta</i>]
<i>Omiodes</i>
<i>diemenalis</i> (Guenée), 1854 [<i>Asopia</i>]; <i>absistalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Pyrausta</i>]
<i>indicata</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Phalaena</i>]; <i>vulgalis</i> (Guenée), 1854 [<i>Asopia</i>]
<i>Omphisa</i>
<i>illialis</i> Walker, 1859
<i>Ostrinia</i>
<i>furnacalis</i> (Guenée), 1854 [<i>Botys</i>]
<i>Pagyda</i>
<i>tremula</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Palpita</i>
<i>spilogramma</i> (Meyrick), 1934 [<i>Margaronia</i>]
<i>Paracentristis</i>
<i>incommoda</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Paraponyx</i>
<i>unilinealis</i> (Snellen van Vollenhoven), 1876 [<i>Prophantis</i>]
<i>villidalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Oligostigma</i>]
<i>Parotis</i>

<i>niphopepla</i> (Meyrick), 1933 [<i>Margaronia</i>]
<i>sp.</i> [Dugdale, 1978]
<i>suralis</i> (Lederer), 1863 [<i>Cloauges</i>] [Klima, 1939]
<i>Piletocera</i>
<i>albescens</i> Rebel, 1915
<i>argopis</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Diplotyla</i>]
<i>cyclopile</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Diplotyla</i>]
<i>dactyloptila</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Semioceros</i>]
<i>enneaspila</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>erebina</i> Butler, 1886
<i>melanauges</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Erebangela</i>]
<i>microcentra</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Strepsimela</i>]
<i>nasonia</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>nigrescens</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Rhinecera</i>]
<i>ocelligera</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>ochrosema</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Diplotyla</i>]
<i>pseudadelpha</i> (Meyrick), 1887 [<i>Strepsimela</i>]
<i>rhopalophora</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>signiferalis</i> (Wallengren), 1860 [<i>Isopteryx</i>]
<i>ulophanes</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Pilocrocis</i>
<i>eriomorpha</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>stephanorma</i> Meyrick, 1935
<i>Prodelophanes</i>
<i>eucharis</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Prophantis</i>
<i>octoguttalis</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer), 1875 [<i>Thliptoceras</i>]
<i>Prototyta</i>
<i>alopocopa</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>haemoxantha</i> Meyrick, 1935
<i>Psara</i>
<i>acropila</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Epichronistis</i>]
<i>stultalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Botys</i>]
<i>Ptiladarcha</i>
<i>consularis</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>Pycnarmonca</i>
<i>beralis</i> (Guenée), 1854 [<i>Spilomela</i>]
<i>cribrata</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Phalaena</i>]

<i>Rehimena</i>
<i>infundibulalis</i> (Snellen van Vollenhoven), 1882 [<i>Botys</i>]
<i>phrynealis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Botys</i>]
<i>Sameodes</i>
<i>cancellalis</i> (Zeller), 1852 [<i>Botys</i>]
<i>Scirpophaga</i>
<i>imparellus</i> (Meyrick), 1879 [<i>Schoenobius</i>]
<i>Scoparia</i>
<i>orthiopecta</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Spoladea</i>
<i>recurvalis</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Phalaena</i>]; <i>fascialis</i> (Stoll), 1782 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>Stemorrhages</i>
<i>oceanitis</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Sufetula</i>
sp. [Dugdale, 1978]
<i>Syllepte</i>
<i>cohaesalis</i> (Walker), 186 [<i>Botys</i>]; <i>halurga</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Notarcha</i>]
<i>derogata</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Phalaena</i>]; <i>multilinealis</i> (Guenée), 1854 [<i>Botys</i>]
<i>sabinusalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Botys</i>]; <i>butyrina</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Notarcha</i>]
<i>Tatobotys</i>
<i>biannulalis</i> (Walker), 1866 [<i>Botys</i>]; <i>picrogramma</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Cometura</i>]
<i>Terastia</i>
<i>meticulosalis</i> Guenée, 1854
<i>Trigamozeucta</i>
<i>radiciformis</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Xanthopsomma</i>
<i>homaloxantha</i> (Meyrick), 1933 [<i>Pyrausta</i>]
Family EPERMENIIDAE
<i>Epermenia</i>
<i>symmorias</i> Meyrick, 1923
Family EPIPLEMIDAE
<i>Epilema</i>

<i>conchiferata</i> Moore, 1887
<i>cretosa</i> Swinhoe, 1902
<i>instabilitata</i> (Walker), 1866 [<i>Erosia</i>]
<i>lomalangi</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>simmondsi</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Europlema</i>
<i>semibrunnea</i> (Pagenstecher), 1888: 258 [<i>Epiplema</i>]
<i>Gathynia</i>
<i>albibasis</i> Warren, 1896
<i>cythera</i> Swinhoe, 1902
<i>Phazaca</i>
<i>cythera</i> (Swinhoe), 1902 [<i>Gathynia</i>]
<i>nakula</i> Clayton, 2002
<i>yasawa</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Gathynia</i>]
Family GELECHIIDAE
<i>Anarsia</i>
sp. near <i>sagittaria</i> Meyrick [Dugdale, 1978]
<i>Autosticha</i>
<i>demias</i> Meyrick, 1886: 281
<i>solita</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>Chelaria</i>
<i>brachyrrhiza</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>mycetinopa</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>tephroplinthia</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>Comodica</i>
<i>disparata</i> (Meyrick), 1923 [<i>Idiophantis</i>]; <i>polygrapta</i> Meyrick, 1924
<i>Dichomeris</i>
<i>hieropla</i> (Meyrick), 1919 [<i>Atasthalistis</i>]
<i>siderosema</i> Turner, 1919 [<i>Rhadinophylla</i>]; <i>transecta</i> Meyrick [= <i>nomen nudum</i> ; Veitch 1924]
<i>Idiophantis</i>
<i>chiridota</i> Meyrick, 1914
<i>disparata</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>Mesophleps</i>
<i>epiochra</i> (Meyrick), 1886: 279 [<i>Brachyacma</i>]; <i>epichroa</i> [error for <i>epiochra</i>]
<i>Myconita</i>

<i>lipara</i> Bradley, 1953
<i>Pectinophora</i>
<i>gossypiella</i> Saunders, 1843 [<i>Gelechia</i>]
<i>Phthorimaea</i>
<i>operculella</i> (Zeller), 1873 [<i>Gelechia</i>]
<i>Scrobipalpa</i>
<i>heliopa</i> (Lower), 1900 [<i>Gelechia</i>]
<i>Sitotroga</i>
<i>cerealella</i> (Olivier), 1789 [<i>Alucita</i>]
<i>horogramma</i> (Meyrick), 1921 [<i>Nesolechia</i>]
<i>Stoeberhinus</i>
<i>testaceus</i> Butler, 1881
<i>Thiotricha</i>
sp. near <i>strophiacma</i> Meyrick [Dugdale, 1978]
Family GEOMETRIDAE
<i>Agathia</i>
<i>pisina</i> Butler, 1887; <i>asterias dimota</i> Prout, 1911
<i>Anisodes</i>
<i>compacta lautokensis</i> Prout, 1929
<i>decolorata</i> (Warren) 1897, [<i>Brachycola</i>]
<i>gloria</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>harrietae</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>monetaria</i> (Guenée), 1858
<i>oblivaria</i> Walker, 1861; <i>suspiciaria</i> Snellen van Vollenhoven, 1881
<i>porphyropis</i> Meyrick, 1888
<i>prionodes</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>samoana</i> (Warren), 1897 [<i>Brachycola</i>]
<i>Anisozyga</i>
<i>pieroides</i> (Walker), 1861 [<i>Comibaena</i>]
<i>pacifica</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer), 1875 [<i>Comibaena</i>]
<i>Aplochora</i>
<i>vivilaca</i> (Walker), 1861 [<i>Iodis</i>]
<i>Bosara</i>
<i>linda</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Chloroclystis</i>]
<i>Brabira</i>

<i>apatopleura</i> Prout, 1934
<i>Bulonga</i>
<i>phillipsi</i> Prout, 1930
<i>Casbia</i>
<i>aedoea</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>alphitoniae</i> Prout, 1929
<i>hemiprosopa</i> Turner, 1904
<i>Casuariclystis</i>
<i>latifascia</i> (Walker), 1866 [<i>Eupethicia</i>]; <i>scintillata</i> (Prout), 1932 [<i>Chloroclystis</i>]
<i>Catoria</i>
<i>camelaria carbonata</i> Warren, 1896 [<i>teste</i> Prout, 1929]
<i>hemiprosopa</i> (Turner), 1904 [<i>Ectropis</i>]
<i>Chloroclystis</i>
<i>bosora</i> (Druce), 1888 [<i>Larentia</i>]
<i>encteta</i> Prout, 1934
<i>fluctuosa</i> Prout, 1934
<i>hypotmeta</i> Prout, 1934
<i>katherinae</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>lepta aeneta</i> Prout, 1958
<i>lepta fluctuosa</i> Prout, 1934
<i>lepta lepta</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>lepta mempta</i> Prout, 1928
<i>lepta rotumensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>linda</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>mariae</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>nina</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>pyrsodonta</i> Turner, 1922
<i>rubicunda</i> Prout, 1934
<i>scintillata</i> Prout, 1932
<i>Cleora</i>
<i>diversa</i> Robinson, 1971
<i>fowlesi</i> Robinson, 1971
<i>injectaria anidryta</i> Prout, 1928 (1929)
<i>injectaria injectaria</i> (Walker), 1860 [<i>Boarmia</i>]
<i>lanaris</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Aegitrichus</i>]
<i>munditibia lauensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>munditibia munditibia</i> Prout, 1929
<i>nausori</i> (Bethune-Baker), 1905 [<i>Alcis</i>]
<i>ochricollis</i> (Prout), 1934 [<i>Tolmera</i>]
<i>perstricta</i> Prout, 1934

<i>samoana fijiensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>samoana noatau</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>vitensis</i> (Bethune-Baker), 1905 [<i>Alcis</i>]
<i>Clepsimelia</i>
<i>phryganeoides</i> Warren, 1897
<i>Collix</i>
<i>lasiospila</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Cidaria</i>]
<i>olivia</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>patricia</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Comibaena</i>
<i>cheramota</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Iodis</i>]; <i>checometa</i> [error for <i>cheramota</i> ; Druce, 1888]
<i>Comostola</i>
<i>pyrrhogona augustata</i> (Prout), 1917 [<i>Pyrrhorachis</i>]
<i>rhodoselas</i> (Prout), 1928 [<i>Pyrrhorachis</i>]
<i>Cyclophora</i>
<i>lautokensis</i> (Prout, 1929)
<i>Cypra</i>
<i>delicatula</i> Boisduval, 1832
<i>Eoasthena</i>
<i>catharia</i> Prout, 1934
<i>extranea</i> Prout, 1934
<i>gnophobathra</i> Prout, 1934
<i>quilla</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>rowena</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>stygna</i> Prout, 1934
<i>Eois</i>
sp.-near- <i>pyrauges</i> Prout [<i>teste</i> Robinson 1975]
<i>Episteira</i>
<i>nigrilinearia enochra</i> (Prout), 1934 [<i>Sauris</i>]
<i>Eucrostis</i>
<i>disparata</i> (Walker), 1861 [<i>Eucrostis</i>]
<i>Eucyclodes</i>
<i>piroides</i> (Walker), 1861 [<i>Comibaena</i>]; <i>pacifica</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer), 1875 [<i>Comibaena</i>]

<i>Eupithecia</i>
<i>eupitheciata</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Philabapteryx</i>]; <i>delogramma</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Cephalissa</i>]
<i>vermiculata</i> Snellen van Vollenhoven, 1874
<i>Gelasma</i>
<i>albifulgens</i> Prout, 1934
<i>quadrizona</i> Prout, 1934
<i>Glaucoclystis</i>
sp. [<i>teste</i> Hollway, 1979]
<i>Gonodonta</i>
<i>clelia</i> (Cramer), 1780 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>Gymnoscelis</i>
<i>concinna concinna</i> Swinhoe, 1902
<i>concinna nephelota</i> Prout, 1958 [as <i>erymna</i> ssp.]
<i>erymna</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>imparatalis</i> (Walker), 1865
<i>minutissima acidna</i> Turner, 1904
<i>sara</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>tristrigosa</i> (Butler), 1880 [<i>Eupithecia</i>]
<i>tylocera</i> Prout, 1930
<i>Hemithea</i>
<i>stuhlmanni</i> (Prout in Seitz), 1933 [<i>Gelasma</i>]
<i>Horisme</i>
<i>chlorodesma</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Cidaria</i>];
<i>picta</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Coremia</i>]
<i>rewaensis</i> (Bethune-Baker), 1905 [<i>Larentia</i>]
<i>teresa</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Hybridoneura</i>
<i>picta</i> (Warren), 1901 [<i>Gymnoscelis</i>]; <i>pacifica</i> (Holloway), 1979 [<i>Micrulia</i>]
<i>Idaea</i>
<i>bathromyses</i> (Prout), 1934 [<i>Sterrha</i>]
<i>dicenea</i> Prout, 1934
<i>rhipistis</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Pythodora</i>]
<i>Luxiaria</i>
<i>sesquilinea</i> Prout, 1930
<i>Macaria</i>
<i>abydata</i> Guenée, 1858

<i>Maxates</i>
<i>albifulgens</i> (Prout), 1934 [<i>Gelasma</i>]
<i>quadrizona</i> (Prout), 1934 [<i>Gelasma</i>]
<i>stuhlmanni</i> (Prout in Seitz), 1933 [<i>Gelasma</i>]
<i>Mesotrophe</i>
<i>harrietae</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Anisodes</i>]
<i>Mesurodes</i>
<i>erichlora</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Eucrostis</i>]
<i>Micrulia</i>
<i>tenuilinea</i> Warren, 1896
<i>Mnesiloba</i>
<i>eupitheciata</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Philabapteryx</i>]; <i>delogramma</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Cephalissa</i>]
<i>Nadagara</i>
<i>irretracta levuensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Pasiphila</i>
<i>catastnepta</i> Meyrick
<i>Pasiphilodes</i>
<i>nina</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Chloroclystis</i>]
<i>subtrita</i> (Walker), 1866 [<i>Eupithecia</i>]; <i>aeneta</i> Prout, 1958; <i>fluctuosa</i> (Prout), 1934 [<i>Chloroclystis</i>]; <i>lepta</i> Meyrick, 1886; <i>mempta</i> (Prout), 1928 [<i>Chloroclystis</i>]; <i>rotumensis</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Chloroclystis</i>]
<i>Pelagodes</i>
<i>veraria</i> (Guenée), 1857 [<i>Thalassodes</i>]
<i>Perixera</i>
<i>ceramis</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>gloria</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Anisodes</i>]
<i>niveopuncta</i> (Warren), 1897 [<i>Brachycola</i>]; <i>decolorata</i> (Warren), 1897 [<i>Brachycola</i>]
<i>obliviaria</i> (Walker), 1861 [<i>Anisodes</i>]; <i>suspiciaria</i> (Snellen van Vollenhoven), 1881 [<i>Anisodes</i>]
<i>porphyropis</i> Meyrick, 1888
<i>prionodes</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>samoana</i> (Warren), 1897 [<i>Brachycola</i>]
<i>Petelia</i>
<i>aesyala</i> Prout, 1930

<i>Poecilasthena</i>
<i>inhaesa</i> Prout, 1934
<i>leucydra</i> Prout, 1934
<i>Polyclysta</i>
<i>gonycrota</i> Prout, 1932
<i>Probithia</i>
<i>sesquilinea</i> (Prout), 1930 [<i>Luxiaria</i>]
<i>Pseudoerythrolophus</i>
<i>bipunctatus idmon</i> (Prout), 1930 [<i>Erythrolophus</i>]
<i>Ruttelerona</i>
<i>presbytica</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Sauris</i>
<i>acanthina</i> Prout, 1930
<i>dentalineata</i> (Warren), 1905 [<i>Holorista</i>]
<i>elaica</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Remodes</i>]
<i>hirudinata</i> Guenée, 1858
<i>priva</i> Prout, 1930
<i>ursula</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>victoria</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>wanda</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>xissa</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Scardamia</i>
<i>eucampta</i> Prout, 1930
<i>Scopula</i>
<i>cernea</i> (Druce), 1888 [<i>Acidalia</i>]
<i>epigyrsa</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Trichoclada</i>]
<i>homodoxa</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Acidalia</i>]
<i>julietae</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>nivipennis</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Idaea</i>]
<i>sublinearia ida</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Scotocyma</i>
<i>miscix</i> Prout, 1934
<i>Semiothisa</i>
<i>abydata</i> (Guenée), 1857 [<i>Macaria</i>]
<i>Spiralisigna</i>
<i>acidna</i> (Turner), 1904 [<i>Gymnoscelis</i>]

<i>Symmacra</i>
<i>solidaria baptata</i> (Warren), 1897 [<i>Sterrha</i>]
<i>Symmimetis</i>
<i>merceri</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>thorectes</i> Prout, 1934
<i>Thalassodes</i>
<i>chloropis</i> Meyrick, 1886; <i>timoclea</i> Druce, 1888
<i>figurata</i> Robinson, 1968
<i>fiona</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>liquescens</i> Prout, 1934
<i>opalina</i> Butler, 1880
<i>pilaria</i> Guenée, 1858
<i>quadraria</i> Guenée, 1857
<i>veraria</i> Guenée, 1857
Family GLYPHIPTERYGIDAE
<i>Ernolytis</i>
<i>chlorospora</i> Meyrick, 1922
Glyphipteryx
<i>isoclista</i> Meyrick, 1925
Family GRACILARIIDAE
<i>Acrocercops</i>
<i>caerula</i> (Meyrick), 1912 [<i>Cyphosticha</i>]
<i>caerulea</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>centrometra</i> (Meyrick), 1920 [<i>Cyphosticha</i>]
<i>habroscia</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>macroclina</i> Meyrick, 1916
<i>patellata</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>praesecta</i> Meyrick, 1922; <i>prosecta</i> : [error for praesecta; Dugdale, 1978]
<i>sarcocrossa</i> Meyrick, 1924
sp. near <i>albidorsala</i> Bradley [<i>teste</i> Dugdale, 1978]
sp. near <i>pavonicola</i> Vári [<i>teste</i> Dugdale, 1978]
<i>Caloptilia</i>
<i>palaearcha</i> (Meyrick), 1930 [<i>Gracilaria</i>]
<i>soyella</i> Van Deventer, 1904 [<i>Gracilaria</i>]
<i>xanthopharella</i> Meyrick, 1880
<i>Conopomorpha</i>
<i>oceanica</i> Bradley, 1986
<i>Cyphosticha</i>
<i>caerulea</i> Meyrick, 1912

<i>Gracilaria</i>
<i>glyphidopis</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>heroscelis</i> Meyrick, 1939
<i>Liocrobyla</i>
<i>paraschista</i> Meyrick, 1916
<i>Parectopa</i>
<i>phoenicaula</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Phyllonoryctyer</i>
<i>aglaozona</i> (Meyrick), 1882 [<i>Lithocolletis</i>]
<i>Timodora</i>
<i>callicirra</i> Meyrick, 1924
Family HELIODINIDAE
<i>Stathmopoda</i>
<i>dracaenopa</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>iocycla</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>niphocarpa</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>synchrysa</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>trichrysa</i> (Meyrick), 1920 [<i>Ulochora</i>]
<i>xanthodesma</i> Meyrick, 1931
Family HEPIALIDAE
<i>Phassodes</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Rothschild), 1895 [<i>Leto</i>]; <i>bimorpha</i> Bvitisensis Bethune-Baker, 1905 ethune-Baker, 1905; <i>guthrei</i> Bethune-Baker, 1905; <i>nausori</i> Bethune-Baker, 1905; <i>odorevalvula</i> Bethune-Baker, 1905; <i>rewaensis</i> Bethune-Baker, 1905; <i>ritensis</i> [error for vitensis; Wagner & Pfitzer, 1911]
Family HERMINIIDAE
<i>Bocana</i>
<i>manifestalis</i> Walker, 1858
<i>Palaeocoleus</i>
<i>synnoides</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Bocana</i>]
<i>Raganagra</i>
<i>vatalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Bocana</i>]
Family HESPERIIDAE
<i>Badamia</i>
<i>atrox subflava</i> Waterhouse, 1920 [as <i>exclamationis</i> ssp.]
<i>exclamationis</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Papilio</i>]

<i>Hasora</i>
<i>chromus bilunata</i> (Butler), 1883 [<i>Ismene</i>]
<i>chromus khoda</i> (Mabille), 1876 [<i>Ismene</i>]
<i>Oriens</i>
<i>augustula</i> (Herrich-Schaeffer), 1869 [<i>Pamphila</i>]; <i>chaura</i> Evans, 1934 [Evans 1949]
<i>angustula</i> [error for <i>augustula</i> ; Butler, 1883]
<i>fitjiensis</i> (Mabille), 1878 [<i>Pamphila</i>]
Family HYBLAEIDAE
<i>Hyblaea</i>
<i>puera</i> (Cramer), [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>sanguinea sanguinea</i> Gaede, 1917
<i>sanguinea vitiensis</i> Prout, 1919
Family IMMIDAE
<i>Imma</i>
<i>autodoxa</i> Meyrick, 1886 [<i>Thylacopleura</i>]
<i>chlorospila</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>harpagacma</i> Meyrick, 1935
<i>leucomystis</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>philonoma</i> Meyrick, 1925
<i>pyrophthalma</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>trachyptila</i> Meyrick, 1921
Family LIMACODIDAE
<i>Beggina</i>
<i>albifascia</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>bicornis</i> Clayton, 2002
<i>dentilinea</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>mediopunctata</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>minima</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>unicornis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>zena</i> Robinson, 1975
Family LYCAENIDAE
<i>Callophrys</i>
<i>rubi</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>Catochrysops</i>
<i>taitensis taitensis</i> (Boisduval), 1832 [<i>Lycaena</i>]
<i>Catopyrops</i>
<i>ancyra</i> (Felder), 1860 [<i>Lycaena</i>]

<i>Cupidohylax</i>
<i>dampierensis</i> (Rothschild), 1915 [<i>Zizera</i>]
<i>patala</i> (Kollar), 1844 [<i>Lycaena</i>]
<i>Deudorix</i>
<i>epijarbas diovella</i> Waterhouse, 1920
<i>Euchrysops</i>
<i>cnejus samoa</i> (Herrich-Schaeffer), 1869 [<i>Lycaena</i>]
<i>Famegana</i>
<i>alsulus alsulus</i> (Herrich-Schaeffer), 1869 [<i>Lycaena</i>]
<i>alsulus lulu</i> (Mathew), 1889 [<i>Lycaena</i>]
<i>Jamides</i>
<i>candrena</i> (Herrich-Schaeffer), 1869 [<i>Lycaena</i>]; <i>campanulata</i> Butler, 1884; <i>lobelia</i> Butler, 1884; <i>petunia</i> Druce, 1887; <i>woodfordii</i> Butler, 1884
<i>pulcherrima</i> Butler, 1884; <i>kava</i> Druce, 1892
<i>Lampides</i>
<i>boeticus</i> (Linnaeus), 1767 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>Nacaduba</i>
<i>beroe</i> Felder & Felder, 1865 [<i>Lycaena</i>]
<i>biocellata armillata</i> (Butler), 1875 [<i>Lampides</i>]
<i>dyopa dyopa</i> (Herrich-Schaeffer), 1869 [<i>Lycaena</i>]; <i>platissa</i> (Herrich-Schaeffer), 1869 [<i>Lycaena</i>]; <i>vitiensis</i> Butler, 1883 [<i>Catochrysops</i>]
<i>gemmata</i> Druce, 1887
<i>samoensis</i> Druce, 1892
<i>Strymon</i>
<i>bazochii gundlachianus</i> Bates, 1935
<i>Thecla</i>
<i>agra</i> Hewitson, 1868
<i>echion</i> (Linnaeus) [not established; <i>teste</i> Robinson 1975]
<i>Zizina</i>
<i>communis</i> Herrich-Schaeffer), 1869 [<i>Lycaena</i>]
<i>hylax</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>labradus labradus</i> (Godart), 1824 [<i>Polyommatus</i>]
<i>labradus mangoensis</i> (Butler), 1884 [<i>Lycaena</i>]
Family LYMANTRIIDAE
<i>Adetoneura</i>
<i>lentiginosa</i> Collenette, 1933

<i>Calliteara</i>
<i>fidjiensis</i> (Mabille & Vuillot), 1890 [<i>Dasychira</i>]; <i>vitiensis</i> (Bethune-Baker), 1905 [<i>Dasychira</i>]; <i>fidgensis</i> [error for <i>fidjiensis</i> ; Strand in Seitz, 1915]
<i>flavobrunnea</i> (Robinson), 1969 [<i>Dasychira</i>]
<i>nandarivatu</i> (Robinson), 1968 [<i>Dasychira</i>]
Family LYONETIIDAE
<i>Lyonetia</i>
<i>luxurians</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>spinitarsis</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>Phrixosceles</i>
<i>fibulatrix</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>Phruriastis</i>
<i>meliphaga</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>Pontodryas</i>
<i>loxosema</i> Meyrick, 1920
Undetermined Genus
<i>sp.</i> [Dugdale, 1978]
<i>Vanicela</i>
<i>sp.</i> [Dugdale, 1978]
Family NEPTICULIDAE
<i>Stigmella</i>
<i>sp.</i> [teste Nieuwkerken & Berg 2003]
Family NOCTUIDAE
<i>Achaea</i>
<i>janata</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>melicerta</i> (Drury), 1770 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>robinsoni</i> Holloway in Barlow, 1982
<i>serva</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>fasciculipes</i> Walker, 1858
<i>Aedia</i>
<i>leucomelas</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>sericea</i> (Butler), 1882 [<i>Anophia</i>]
<i>Aegilia</i>
<i>describens</i> Walker, 1857
<i>vitiscribens</i> Holloway, 1985
<i>Agrapha</i>

<i>albostriata</i> (Bremer & Grey), 1853 [<i>Plusia</i>]
<i>Agrotis</i>
<i>aneituma</i> Walker, 1865
<i>ippsilon</i> (Hüfnagel), 1766 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>munda</i> Walker, 1856
<i>Amyna</i>
<i>abyssa</i> (Snellen van Vollenhoven), 1880 [<i>Mesotrosta</i>]
<i>natalis</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Berresa</i>]
<i>octo</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Perigea</i>]
<i>punctum</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>Anigraea</i>
<i>ochrobasis</i> Hampson, 1912
<i>pectinata</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Anomis</i>
<i>combinans</i> (Walker, [1858] 1857)
<i>esocampta</i> Hampson, 1926; <i>vitiensis</i> (Hampson), 1900 [<i>Cosmophila</i>] [preocc. Butler, 1886]
<i>figlina</i> Butler, 1889
<i>flava</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]; <i>xanthindyma</i> (Boisduval), 1833 [<i>Cosmophila</i>]
<i>fulvida</i> Guenée, 1852
<i>involuta</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>nigritarsis</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Rusicada</i>]; <i>xanthochroa</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>revocans</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>sabulifera</i> Guenée, 1852 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>samoana</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>vulpina</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>Anticarsia</i>
<i>irrorata</i> (Fabricius), 1781 [<i>Noctua</i>]; <i>rubricans</i> (Boisduval), 1833 [<i>Ophiusa</i>]
<i>Apothripa</i>
<i>vailima</i> Tams, 1935
<i>Araeopteron</i>
<i>griseata</i> Hampson, 1907
<i>Arcte</i>
<i>coerulea</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Cocytodes</i>]
<i>modesta</i> Van der Hoeven, 1840 [<i>Catocala</i>]
<i>Argyrogramma</i>

<i>signata</i> (Fabricius), 1792 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>Arsacia</i>
<i>rectalis</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Midea</i>]
<i>Asota</i>
<i>woodfordi</i> (Druce, 1888)
<i>Athetis</i>
<i>reclusa</i> (Walker), 1862 [<i>Prodenia</i>]
<i>striolata</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Caradrina</i>]
<i>thoracica</i> (Moore), 1884 [<i>Radinacra</i>]
<i>Attonda</i>
<i>adpersa</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer), 1874 [<i>Felinia</i>]
<i>Austrocarea</i>
<i>albipicta</i> (Hampson), 1905 [<i>Carea</i>]
<i>Avatha</i>
<i>discolor</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>Avitta</i>
<i>ophiusalis</i> (Walker, [1859] 1858)
<i>Barasa</i>
<i>triangularis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Bastilla</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Ophiusa</i>]
<i>Blenina</i>
<i>lichenopa vatu</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Bocana</i>
<i>manifestalis</i> Walker, [1859] 1858
<i>Calathusa</i>
<i>cinerea</i> Holloway, 1979
<i>Calogramma</i>
<i>picta</i> (Guérin-Méneville), 1838 [<i>Polia</i>]; <i>festiva</i> (Donovan), 1805 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>Callopietria</i>
<i>argyrosemastis</i> (Hampson), 1918 [<i>Eriopus</i>]
<i>exotica</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Eriopus</i>]

<i>maillardi</i> (Guenée), 1862 [<i>Eropius</i>]
<i>meridionalis rotumensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>reticulata</i> (Pagenstecher), 1884 [<i>Eriopus</i>]
<i>Catada</i>
<i>charalis</i> Swinhoe, 1900
<i>Catadoides</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>vunindawa</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Chalciope</i>
<i>alcyona</i> (Druce), 1888 [<i>Grammodes</i>]
<i>hoplitis</i> Meyrick, 1902 [<i>Grammodes</i>]
<i>Characoma</i>
<i>nilotica</i> (Rogenhofer), 1882 [<i>Sarrothripa</i>]
<i>Chasmina</i>
<i>candida</i> (Walker), 1865 [<i>Arbasera</i>]
<i>tibialis</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Bombyx</i>]
<i>viridis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Chrysodeixis</i>
<i>acuta</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Plusia</i>]
<i>chalcites</i> (Esper), 1789 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>eriosoma</i> (Doubleday), 1843 [<i>Plusia</i>]; <i>verticillata</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Plusia</i>]
<i>illuminata</i> (Robinson), 1968 [<i>Plusia</i>]
<i>Chrysopera</i>
<i>combinans</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Achaea</i>]
<i>Condica</i>
<i>conducta</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Caradrina</i>]
<i>dolorosa</i> (Walker), 1865 [<i>Mamestra</i>]
<i>illecta</i> (Walker), 1865 [<i>Perigea</i>]
<i>Cosmophila</i>
<i>flava</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]; <i>xanthindyma</i> (Boisduval), 1833 [<i>Cosmophila</i>]
<i>Diarsia</i>
<i>intermixta</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Noctua</i>]; <i>compta</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Graphiphora</i>]
<i>Diastema</i>
<i>tigris</i> Guenée [not established; <i>teste</i> Robinson 1975: 323]

<i>Dichromia</i>
<i>quinqualis</i> Walker, 1859
<i>trigonalis</i> Guenée, 1854
<i>Diomea</i>
<i>fenella</i> Robinson, 1969
<i>Dyrzela</i>
<i>trichoptera</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Dysgonia</i>
<i>anetica</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer), 1875 [<i>Ophisma</i>]
<i>arctotaenia</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Ophiusa</i>]
<i>duplicata</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Parallelia</i>]
<i>hicanora</i> (Turner), 1903 [<i>Thyas</i>]
<i>illibata</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>laetabilis</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Ophisma</i>]
<i>joviana</i> (Stoll in Cramer), 1782 [<i>Phalaena</i>]; <i>myops</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Ophiusa</i>]
<i>koroensis</i> (Robinson), 1969 [<i>Parallelia</i>]
<i>prisca</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Ophisma</i>]
<i>propyrrha</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Naxia</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Ophiusa</i>]
<i>Earias</i>
<i>flavida</i> Felder, 1861
<i>luteolaria</i> Hampson, 1891
<i>perhuegelii</i> Holloway, 1977
<i>vittella</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Tinea</i>]
<i>fabia</i> Stoll in Cramer, 1781 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>vitella</i> [error for <i>vittella</i>]
<i>Echanella</i>
<i>hirsutipennis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Entomogramma</i>
<i>torsa</i> Guenée, 1852
<i>Ercheia</i>
<i>kebea</i> Bethune-Baker, 1906
<i>Ericcia</i>
<i>congregata</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Remigia</i>]
<i>inangulata levuensis</i> Prout, 1929
<i>leichardtii</i> (Koch), 1865 [<i>Villosa</i>]
<i>Erygia</i>

<i>precedens</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Briarda</i>]
<i>Etanna</i>
<i>mackwoodi</i> Hampson, 1902 [<i>Dendrothripa</i>]
<i>Eublemma</i>
<i>anachoresis</i> (Wallengren), 1863 [<i>Xanthoptera</i>]
<i>baccalix</i> (Swinhoe), 1886 [<i>Mestleta</i>]
<i>cochylionides</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Micra</i>]
<i>innocens</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Thalpochares</i>]
<i>pudica</i> (Snellen van Vollenhoven), 1880 [<i>Thalpochares</i>]
<i>ragusana</i> (Freyer), 1844 [<i>Anthophila</i>]
<i>rivula</i> (Moore), 1882 [<i>Thalpochares</i>]
<i>Eublemmoides</i>
<i>crassiuscula</i> (Walker), 1864 [<i>Thermesia</i>]
<i>Eudocima</i>
<i>fullonia</i> (Clerck), 1764 [<i>Phalaena</i>]; <i>fullonica</i> (Linnaeus), 1767 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>materna</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>paulii</i> (Robinson), 1968 [<i>Othreis</i>]
<i>salaminia</i> (Cramer), 1777 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>Felinia</i>
<i>precedens</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Briarda</i>]
<i>Gabala</i>
<i>australiata</i> Warren, 1916
<i>Gonitis</i>
<i>editrix</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>involuta vitiensis</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>Grammodes</i>
<i>geometrica</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]; <i>ammonia</i> (Cramer), 1778 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>oculicola</i> Walker, 1858; <i>oculata</i> Snellen van Vollenhoven, 1880
<i>Graphanina</i>
<i>disjungens</i> (Walker), 1868 [<i>Heliophobus</i>]
<i>Gyrtona</i>
<i>acutipennis</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Nigramma</i>]
<i>hopkinsi</i> Tams, 1935
<i>perstrialis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>purpurea</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>rotundipennis</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Nigramma</i>]

<i>Harita</i>
<i>nodyna</i> (Bethune-Baker), 1908 [<i>Hypena</i>]
<i>Helicoverpa</i>
<i>armigera</i> (Hübner), 1809 [<i>Noctua</i>]; <i>conferta</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Heliothis</i>]
<i>assulta</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Heliothis</i>]
<i>zea</i> (Boddie), 1850 [<i>Phalaena</i>]; <i>obsoleta</i> (Fabricius), 1793 [<i>Bombyx</i>]
<i>Hydrillodes</i>
<i>lentalis</i> Guenée, 1854
<i>metisalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Bocana</i>]
<i>surata</i> Meyrick, 1910
<i>Hypena</i>
<i>commixtura</i> (Swinhoe), 1918 [<i>Bomolocha</i>]
<i>conscitalis</i> Walker, 1865
<i>cryptica</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>duplicalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Dichromia</i>]
<i>ferriscitalis</i> Walker, 1865
<i>fijiensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>gonospilalis</i> Walker, 1865
<i>iconicalis</i> Walker, 1859
<i>laceratalis</i> Walker, 1859
<i>masurialis</i> Guenée, 1854
<i>robustalis</i> Snellen van Vollenhoven, 1880
<i>Hypenagonia</i>
<i>anna</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>barbara</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>catherina</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>diana</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>emma</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Hyperlopha</i>
<i>cratifera</i> (Walker), 1865 [<i>Ephyrodes</i>]
<i>Hypocala</i>
<i>deflorata</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Hyblaea</i>]; <i>australiae</i> Butler, 1892
<i>rosrata</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Hyblaea</i>]; <i>plumicornis</i> Guenée, 1852
<i>Hyospila</i>
<i>similis similis</i> Tams, 1935
<i>similis fijiensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Lacera</i>
<i>contrastata</i> Holloway, 1979

<i>noctilio</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>Leucania</i>
<i>fiyu</i> Hreblay & Yoshimatsu, 1998
<i>loreyi</i> (Duponchel), 1827 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>pseudoformosona</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>scotti</i> Butler, 1886
<i>venalba</i> Moore, 1867
<i>yu</i> Guenée, 1852
<i>Leucocosmia</i>
<i>nonagricola</i> (Walker), 1864 [<i>Curgia</i>]; <i>ceres</i> Butler, 1886
<i>Lignispalta</i>
<i>caerulea</i> (Robinson), 1969 [<i>Prospalta</i>]
<i>Lophocoleus</i>
<i>acuta</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>albipuncta</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>iridescens</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>mirabilis</i> Butler, 1886
<i>rubrescens</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>suffusa</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Lophoptera</i>
<i>hemithyris</i> (Hampson), 1905 [<i>Stictoptera</i>]
<i>Luceria</i>
<i>oculalis</i> (Moore), 1877 [<i>Rivula</i>]
<i>Maceda</i>
<i>savura</i> Robinson, 1968
<i>Maliattha</i>
<i>melanesiensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>ritsemae</i> (Snellen van Vollenhoven), 1880 [<i>Erastria</i>]; <i>vitiensis</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Acontia</i>]
<i>Mecistognatha</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Hampson [manuscript name]
<i>Mecistoptera</i>
sp. near <i>albisigna</i> Hampson [<i>teste</i> Robinson 1975]
<i>Mecodina</i>
<i>variata</i> Robinson, 1969

<i>Microthripa</i>
<i>buxtoni</i> Tams, 1935
<i>Mniothripa</i>
<i>bradleyi</i> Fletcher, 1957
<i>Mocis</i>
<i>frugalis</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>mayeri</i> (Boisduval) [misidentification]
<i>trifasciata</i> (Stephens), 1829 [<i>Catephila</i>]
<i>discrepans</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Remigia</i>]
<i>undata</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>archesia</i> (Cramer), 1780 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> Hampson, 1913
<i>Mudaria</i>
sp. near <i>leprosticta</i> (Hampson) [<i>teste</i> Robinson, 1975]
<i>Mythimna</i>
(<i>Acantholeucania</i>)
<i>loreyi</i> (Duponchel), 1827 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>yu</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Leucania</i>]
<i>Mythimna</i>
(<i>Aletia</i>)
<i>aroroyensis</i> (Calora), 1966 [<i>Aletia</i>]
<i>pseudoformosana</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Leucania</i>]
<i>Mythimna</i>
(<i>Leucania</i>)
<i>venalba</i> (Moore), 1867 [<i>Leucania</i>]
<i>Mythimna</i>
(<i>Pseudaletia</i>)
<i>separata</i> (Walker), 1864 [<i>Leucania</i>]
<i>unipuncta</i> (Haworth), 1809 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>Nagia</i>
<i>robinsoni</i> Holloway, 1982
<i>Nanaguna</i>
<i>albisecta</i> Hampson, 1905
<i>breviuscula</i> Walker, 1863
<i>vitalis</i> (Walker), 1866 [<i>Tamusida</i>]
<i>Neogabara</i>
<i>plagiola</i> Wileman & West, 1929

<i>Nigramma</i>
<i>polionota</i> (Hampson), 1905 [<i>Gyrtona</i>]; <i>perstrialis</i> Hampson, 1918
<i>Ophiusa</i>
<i>coronata</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>disjungens</i> (Walker, 1858)
<i>magica</i> Hübner, 1827 [<i>Corycia</i>]
<i>tongaensis</i> (Hampson), 1913 [<i>Anua</i>]
<i>fijiensis</i> (Robinson), 1969 [<i>Anua</i>]
<i>Oruza</i>
<i>cariosa</i> (Lucas), 1894 [<i>Thermesia</i>]
<i>Oxyodes</i>
<i>scrobiculata samoana</i> Tams, 1935
<i>scrobiculata scrobiculata</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>clytia</i> (Stoll), 1782 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>scrobiculata tanymekes</i> Tams, 1935
<i>Paectes</i>
<i>crisatris fijiensis</i> Robinson, 1975 [as <i>crisatris</i> spp.]
<i>Palaeocoleus</i>
<i>sypnoides</i> (Butler, 1886)
<i>Pantara</i>
<i>ophiusalis lunifera</i> (Druce), 1888 [<i>Toxocampa</i>]
<i>Pantydia</i>
<i>metaspila</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Toxocampa</i>]
<i>sordida</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Hypaetra</i>]
<i>Papuacola</i>
<i>costalis</i> (Moore), 1883 [<i>Acharya</i>]; <i>armstrongi</i> Tams, 1935 [<i>Leptotroga</i>]
<i>Parallelia</i>
<i>arctotaenia</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Ophiusa</i>]
<i>Parilyrgis</i>
<i>concolor</i> Bethune-Baker, 1908
<i>Pataeta</i>
<i>carbo</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Phlegetonia</i>]
<i>Penicillaria</i>
<i>dinawa</i> Bethune-Baker, 1906

<i>jocosatrix</i> Guenée, 1852
<i>magnifica</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Tibiocillaria</i>]
<i>meeeki</i> Bethune-Baker, 1906 [<i>teste</i> Holloway, 1985]
<i>nugatrix</i> Guenée in Boisduval & Guenée, 1852
<i>Plagideicta</i>
sp. nr. <i>leprosticta</i> (Hampson) [Robinson 1975]
<i>Platysenta</i>
sp. [Robinson 1975]
<i>Plusiodonta</i>
<i>dimorpha</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Polydesma</i>
<i>boarmoides</i> Guenée, 1852
<i>Porphyrinia</i>
<i>innocens</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Thalpochares</i>]
<i>rivula</i> (Moore), 1882 [<i>Thalpochares</i>]
<i>Progonia</i>
<i>micrastis</i> (Meyrick), 1902 [<i>Simplicia</i>]
<i>umbrifera</i> (Lucas, 1894)
<i>Prospalta</i>
<i>caerulea</i> Robinson, 1969
<i>Pseudaletia</i>
<i>separata</i> (Walker), 1864 [<i>Leucania</i>]
<i>unipuncta</i> (Haworth), 1809 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>Ptochosiphla</i>
<i>oedipus</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>Remigia</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Hampson), 1913 [<i>Mocis</i>]
<i>Rhesala</i>
<i>irregularis circuluncus</i> Holloway, 1979
<i>Rhesalides</i>
<i>asphalta</i> (Swinhoe), 1901 [<i>Rhesala</i>]
<i>albizziae</i> (Prout), 1929 [<i>Rhesala</i>]
<i>curvata</i> (Lucas, 1895)
<i>Rivula</i>

<i>dipterygosoma</i> Tams, 1935
<i>maxwelli</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>polynesiiana</i> Hampson, 1926
<i>Rusicada</i>
<i>fulvida</i> Guenée, 1852 [<i>Anomis</i>]
<i>nigritarsis nigritarsis</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Rusicada</i>]
<i>nigritarsis xanthochroa</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>revocans</i> (Walker), 1858 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>vulpina</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Gonitis</i>]
<i>Sarbissa</i>
<i>bostrychonota</i> (Tams), 1929 [<i>Seudyra</i>]
<i>Sasunaga</i>
<i>oenistus</i> (Hampson), 1908 [<i>Masuga</i>]
<i>tenebrosa</i> (Moore), 1867 [<i>Hadena</i>]
<i>tomaniiviensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Savoca</i>
<i>divitalis pacifica</i> Holloway, 1985
<i>Schinia</i>
<i>bifascia</i> Hübner, 1818
<i>divergens</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Anthophila</i>]
<i>Schrankia</i>
<i>furoroo</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>vitiensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Serrodes</i>
<i>campana callipepla</i> Prout, 1929
<i>campana</i> Guenée, 1852
<i>mediopallens</i> Prout, 1924
<i>Simplicia</i>
<i>caeneusalis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Sophoronia</i>]; <i>lautokiensis</i> Prout, 1933
<i>Speiredonia</i>
<i>mutabilis</i> (Fabricius), 1794 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>anops</i> Guenée, 1852 [<i>Sericia</i>]
<i>simplex obalauae</i> Bethune-Baker, 1915 [<i>Sericia</i>]
<i>strigiformis</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Sericia</i>]
<i>Spodoptera</i>
<i>acronyctoides</i> Guenée, 1852
<i>exigua</i> (Hübner), 1808 [<i>Noctua</i>]

<i>festiva</i> (Donovan), 1805 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>littoralis</i> (Boisduval), 1833 [<i>Hadena</i>]
<i>litura</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>mauritica</i> (Boisduval), 1833 [<i>Hadena</i>]
<i>picta</i> (Guerin-Meneville, [1838] 1830)
<i>Stenopterygia</i>
<i>nausoriensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Stictoptera</i>
<i>cucullioides</i> Guenée, 1852; <i>subobliqua</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Steiria</i>]; <i>variabilis</i> (Moore), 1882 [<i>Steiria</i>]
<i>describens</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Aegelia</i>]
<i>obalau</i> Bethune-Baker, 1916
<i>stygia</i> Hampson, 1912
<i>vitiensis</i> Hampson, 1912
<i>Symitha</i>
<i>indicatana</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Tortrix</i>]
<i>Targalla</i>
<i>barbara</i> (Robinson), 1975 [<i>Phlegetonia</i>]
<i>delatrix</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Penicillaria</i>]
<i>palliatrix</i> (Guenée), 1852 [<i>Penicillaria</i>]
<i>Tholocoleus</i>
<i>astrifer</i> (Butler), 1886 [<i>Lophocoleus</i>]
<i>Thyas</i>
<i>coronata</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Noctua</i>]
<i>honesta</i> Hübner, 1824
<i>miniacea</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer), 1874 [<i>Lagoptera</i>]
<i>regia</i> Lucas, 1894
<i>Tiracola</i>
<i>plagiata</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Agrotis</i>]
<i>Trigonodes</i>
<i>cephise</i> (Cramer), 1779 [<i>Phalaena</i>]; <i>maxima</i> Guenée, 1852
<i>hyppasia</i> (Cramer), 1779 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
Family NOLIDAE
<i>Apothripa</i>
<i>vailima</i> Tams, 1935
<i>Austrocarea</i>
<i>albipicta</i> (Hampson, 1905)

<i>Barasa</i>
<i>triangularis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Calathusa</i>
<i>sp.</i> near <i>basicunea</i> Walker
<i>Earias</i>
<i>flavida</i> Felder, 1861
<i>huegeliana</i> Gaede, 1937
<i>luteolaria</i> Hampson, 1891
<i>vittella</i> (Fabricius, 1794)
<i>Giaura</i>
<i>nigrostrigata</i> (Bethune-Baker), 1905 [<i>Argyrothripa</i>]
<i>sokotokai</i> Robinson, 1969
<i>spinosa</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>tetragramma</i> (Hampson), 1905 [<i>Barasa</i>]; <i>obalauae</i> Bethune-Baker, 1927; <i>simeoni</i> Robinson, 1975 [as <i>tetragramma</i> ssp.]
<i>Maceda</i>
<i>mansueta</i> Walker, [1858]
<i>savura</i> Robinson, 1968
<i>Maurilia</i>
<i>iconica</i> (Walker), 1857 [<i>Anomis</i>]
<i>Nola</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>insularum</i> (Collenette), 1928 [<i>Celama</i>]
<i>lichenosa</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>samoana</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>transversata</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Xanthodes</i>
<i>congenita</i> (Hampson), 1912 [<i>Acontia</i>]
<i>intersepta</i> Guenée, 1852
Family NOTODONTIDAE
<i>Lasioceros</i>
<i>aroa vitiensis</i> Robinson, 1975
Family NYMPHALIDAE
<i>Acraea</i>
<i>andromacha polynesiaca</i> Rebel, 1911
<i>Anosia</i>

<i>menippe</i> Hübner, 1816 [as <i>plexippus</i> ssp.]
<i>Cynthia</i>
<i>kershawi</i> McCoy [not established; <i>teste</i> Robinson 1975]
<i>Danaus</i>
<i>archippus</i> (Fabricius), 1793 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>plexippus</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Papilio</i>]; <i>archippus</i> (Fabricius), 1793 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>Doleschallia</i>
<i>bisaltide vomana</i> Fruhstorfer, 1902
<i>Euploea</i>
<i>boisduvalii boisduvalii</i> Lucas, 1853; <i>herrichii</i> Felder & Felder, 1865 [as <i>boisduvalii</i> f.]
<i>eschsoltzii</i> [error for <i>escholtzii</i> ; Butler, 1883]
<i>helcita eschsoltzii</i> Felder & Felder, 1865
<i>intermedia</i> (Moore), 1883 [<i>Nipara</i>]
<i>jessica</i> Butler, 1869
<i>leucostictos macleayii</i> Felder & Felder, 1865
<i>lewinii eschsoltzii</i> Felder & Felder, 1865
<i>proserpina</i> Butler, 1866; <i>mangoensis</i> (Butler), 1884 [<i>Vadebra</i>] [as <i>boisduvalii</i> f.]; <i>simmondsi</i> Poulton, 1924
<i>tulliolus forsteri</i> Felder & Felder, 1865; <i>incompta</i> Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869; <i>protoforsteri</i> Poulton, 1923; <i>seriata</i> Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869
<i>Hypolimnas</i>
<i>antilope lutescens</i> (Butler), 1874 [<i>Diadema</i>]
<i>bolina pallescens</i> Butler, 1874; <i>crexa</i> Fruhstorfer, 1912 ; <i>hypna</i> (Swinhoe), 1916 [<i>Apatura</i>] [as <i>bolina pallescens</i> f.]; <i>moseleyi</i> Butler, 1883 ; <i>murrayi</i> Butler, 1883; <i>pelva</i> Fruhstorfer, 1912; <i>thomsoni</i> Butler, 1883
<i>eriphile</i> (Cramer), 1782 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>inopinata</i> Waterhouse, 1920
<i>octocula octocula</i> Butler, 1869; <i>formosa</i> (Herrich-Schaeffer), 1869 [<i>Diadema</i>]
<i>tracta</i> (Swinhoe), 1916 [<i>Apatura</i>] [as <i>bolina pallescens</i> f.]
<i>Junonia</i>
<i>villida villida</i> (Fabricius), 1787 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>Melanitis</i>
<i>leda levuna</i> Fruhstorfer, 1908
<i>leda solandra</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>Polyura</i>
<i>caphontis caphontis</i> (Hewitson), 1863 [<i>Charaxes</i>]
<i>caphontis excellens</i> Turlin, 2001

<i>caphontis nambavatua</i> Smiles, 1982
<i>Taenaris</i>
<i>phorcas</i> Westwood, 1858; <i>anableps</i> Snellen van Vollenhoven, 1860
<i>Tirumala</i>
<i>claribella</i> (Butler), 1882 [<i>Danaus</i>] [as <i>hamata neptunia</i> f.]
<i>hamata mellitula</i> (Herrich-Schaeffer), 1869 [<i>Danaus</i>]
<i>hamata neptunica</i> (Felder & Felder), 1865 [<i>Danaus</i>]
<i>moderata</i> (Butler), 1875 [<i>Danaus</i>]
<i>protoneptunia</i> (Poulton), 1924 [<i>Danaus</i>]
<i>Vagrans</i>
<i>egista vitiensis</i> (Waterhouse), 1920 [<i>Issoria</i>]
<i>Vanessa</i>
<i>itea</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>Xoïs</i>
<i>fulvida</i> Butler, 1883
<i>sesara</i> Hewitson, 1865; <i>diophthalma</i> von Prittwitz, 1867
<i>Ypthima</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Fruhstorfer in Seitz), 1911 [<i>Xoïs</i>]
Family OECOPHORIDAE
<i>Autosticha</i>
<i>dianeura</i> Meyrick, 1939
<i>solita</i> (Meyrick), 1923 [<i>Pachnistia</i>]
<i>Calicotis</i>
<i>praeusta</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>Heiromantis</i>
<i>ancylogramma</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>munerata</i> Meyrick, 1924
<i>praemiata</i> Meyrick, 1921
<i>tribolopa</i> Meyrick, 1924
<i>Idiomictis</i>
<i>aneuropa</i> Meyrick, 1935
<i>rhizonoma</i> Meyrick, 1935
<i>Peritormenta</i>
<i>gennaea</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>spilanthus</i> Meyrick, 1934

<i>Pseudaegeria</i>
<i>squamicornis</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer), 1875 [<i>Ochsenheimeria</i>]
<i>Stoeberhinus</i>
<i>testacea</i> Butler, 1881
Family PAPILIONIDAE
<i>Papilio</i>
<i>exclamationis</i> Fabricius, 1775; <i>ladon</i> Cramer, 1780
<i>godeffroyi</i> Semper, 1866
<i>schmeltzi</i> Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869
Family PIERIDAE
<i>Anaphaeis</i>
<i>clarissa</i> Butler, 1883
<i>vitiensis</i> Fruhstorfer, 1902
<i>Appias</i>
<i>albina</i> (Boisduval), 1836 [<i>Pieris</i>] [as <i>paulina</i> ssp.]
<i>athama</i> (Lucas), 1852 [<i>Pieris</i>]; <i>jacquintii</i> (Lucas), 1852 [<i>Pieris</i>] [= <i>Appias athama</i>]
<i>Belenois</i>
<i>java micronesia</i> (Fruhstorfer), 1902 [<i>Pieris</i>]
<i>Catopsilia</i>
<i>pomona</i> (Fabricius), 1775 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>pyranthe lactea</i> Butler, 1870
<i>scylla gorgophone</i> (Boisduval), 1836 [<i>Callidryas</i>]
<i>Cepora</i>
<i>nabis</i> (Lucas), 1852 [<i>Pieris</i>]
<i>perimale perithea</i> (Felder & Felder), 1865 [<i>Pieris</i>]
<i>Delias</i>
<i>blanca nausicae</i> Fruhstorfer, 1899
<i>Eurema</i>
<i>briggata australis</i> (Wallace), 1867 [<i>Terias</i>]
<i>hecabe aprica</i> (Butler), 1883 [<i>Terias</i>]
<i>hecabe hecabe</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>hecabe sulphurata</i> (Butler), 1875 [<i>Terias</i>]
<i>Pieris</i>
<i>peristhene rapae</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Papilio</i>]
<i>peristhene vitiensis</i> Fruhstorfer, 1902

Family PLUTELLIDAE
<i>Plutella</i>
<i>xylostella</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Phalaena</i>]; <i>maculipennis</i> (Curtis), 1832 [<i>Cerostoma</i>]
Family PSYCHIDAE
<i>Dappula</i>
<i>tertius</i> Templeton, 1847
<i>Melasina</i>
<i>hemithalama</i> Meyrick, 1935
<i>Narycia</i>
<i>ennomopis</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>toxophragma</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Themeliotis</i>
<i>goniozona</i> Meyrick, 1922
Family PTEROPHORIDAE
<i>Imbophorus</i>
<i>aptalis</i> (Walker), 1864 [<i>Aciptilus</i>]
<i>Macropiratis</i>
<i>halieutica</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Marasmarcha</i>
<i>pumilio</i> (Zeller), 1873 [<i>Mimesoptilus</i>]
<i>Pterophora</i>
<i>candidalis</i> (Walker), 1864 [<i>Aciptilia</i>]
<i>endogramma</i> (Meyrick), 1922 [<i>Alucita</i>]
<i>Sphenarches</i>
<i>caffer</i> (Zeller), 1852 [<i>Pterophorus</i>]
Family PYRALIDAE
<i>Acolastodes</i>
<i>euryniphas</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>oenotripta</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Aeolopetra</i>
<i>palaeanthus</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Agrioglypta</i>
<i>eurytusalis</i> Walker, 1859

<i>zelimalis</i> Walker, 1859
<i>itysalis</i> Walker, 1859
<i>Alloperissa</i>
<i>creagraula</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Anydraula</i>
<i>cyanolitha</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>drusiusalis</i> Walker, 1859; <i>drusialis</i> [error for drusiusalis; Lederer, 1863]
<i>Aphomia</i>
<i>isodesma</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Melissoblaptēs</i>]
<i>Aphrophantis</i>
<i>velifera</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>Aulacodes</i>
<i>nephelanthopa</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Authaerētis</i>
<i>eridora</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Auxolophotis</i>
<i>ioxanthias</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>cosmophilopis</i> (Meyrick, 1934)
<i>Blepharomastix</i>
<i>opsocausta</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Botyodes</i>
<i>asialis</i> Guenée, 1854
<i>Bradina</i>
<i>chalcophaea</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>chloroscia</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>erilitalis</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>parallela</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>trispila</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>Cadra</i>
<i>cautella</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Pempelia</i>]
<i>Calguia</i>
<i>hapalanthes</i> (Meyrick), 1932 [<i>Salebria</i>]
<i>Cataclysta</i>
<i>cyanolitha</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Anydraula</i>]

<i>drusialis</i> Walker, 1886
<i>hexalitha</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Ceratagra</i>
<i>mitrophora</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Ceratothalama</i>
<i>argosema</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Citripestis</i>
<i>pectinicornella</i> (Hampson), 1896 [<i>Myelois</i>]
<i>Cleticaula</i>
<i>philographa</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Cnaphalocrocis</i>
<i>exigua</i> (Butler, 1879)
<i>poeyalis</i> (Boisduval, 1832)
<i>suspicalis</i> (Walker, 1859)
<i>Compsophila</i>
<i>iocosma</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Conogethes</i>
<i>punctiferalis</i> (Guenée, 1854)
<i>Corcyra</i>
<i>cephalonica</i> (Stainton), 1866 [<i>Melissoblaptēs</i>]
<i>Cryptoblabes</i>
<i>ardescens</i> (Meyrick), 1929 [<i>Eurhodope</i>]
<i>gnidiella</i> (Milliere), 1867 [<i>Ephestia</i>]
<i>plagioleuca</i> Turner, 1904
sp. near <i>spodopetina</i> Tams [<i>teste</i> Dugdale, 1978]
<i>trabeata</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Culladia</i>
<i>paralyticus</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Cydalima</i>
<i>laticostalis</i> Guenee, 1854
<i>Diaphania</i>
<i>indica</i> Saunders, 1851
<i>Diasemia</i>
<i>endoschista</i> Meyrick, 1932

<i>Diasemiopsis</i>
<i>ramburialis</i> Duponchel, 1854
<i>Dracaenura</i>
<i>agramma</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>asthenota</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>myota</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>pelochra</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>stenosoma</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer, 1875)
<i>Endotricha</i>
<i>capnospila</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>mesenterialis</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Doththa</i>]
<i>puncticostalis</i> (Walker), 1866 [<i>Rhisina</i>]
<i>Ephestia</i>
<i>elutella</i> (Hübner), 1796 [<i>Tinea</i>]
<i>Etiella</i>
<i>behrii</i> (Zeller), 1848 [<i>Pempelia</i>]
<i>drososcia</i> Meyrick, 1929
<i>grisea</i> Hampson, 1903
<i>Eumaragma</i>
<i>orthiopsis</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>Eurhodope</i>
<i>holocapna</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>xanthosperma</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Eurrhyarodes</i>
<i>bracteolalis</i> (Zeller, 1852)
<i>tricoloralis</i> (Zeller, 1852)
<i>Eurytorna</i>
<i>heterodoxa</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Glaucocharis</i>
<i>bathrogramma</i> (Meyrick, 1933)
<i>simmondsi</i> (Gaskin, 1974)
<i>Glyphodes</i>
<i>caesalis</i> Walker, 1859
<i>cymocraspeda</i> (Meyrick, 1932)
<i>multilinealis</i> Kenrick, 1907
<i>stolalis</i> Guenée, 1854

<i>Haritalodes</i>
<i>derogata</i> (Fabricius, 1775)
<i>Hellula</i>
<i>undalis</i> (Fabricius, 1781)
<i>Herculia</i>
<i>fuscicostalis</i> (Snellen van Vollenhoven), 1880 [<i>Asopia</i>]
<i>imbecilis</i> (Moore), 1885 [<i>Pyralis</i>]
<i>Herpetogramma</i>
<i>licarsisalis</i> (Walker, 1859)
<i>rudis</i> (Warren, 1892)
<i>Homoeosoma</i>
<i>cataphaea</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>hypogypsa</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>symmicta</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>tepida</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Hoploscopa</i>
<i>astrapias</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Hyalobathra</i>
<i>unicolor</i> (Walker, 1859)
<i>xanthocrossa</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Hydriris</i>
<i>ornatalis</i> (Duponchel, 1832)
<i>Hylopercna</i>
<i>seribolax</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Hymenoptychis</i>
<i>sordida</i> Zeller, 1852
<i>Hypantidium</i>
<i>albicostale</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Assara</i>]
<i>Leucophotis</i>
<i>pulchra</i> Butler, 1886
<i>Lipararchis</i>
<i>hyacinthopa</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Locastra</i>

<i>ardua</i> Swinhoe, 1902; <i>drucei</i> Bethune-Baker, 1905
<i>Macarataera</i>
<i>hesperis</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Maruca</i>
<i>vitrata</i> (Fabricius, 1787)
<i>Maxillaria</i>
<i>diaconopa</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Meroctena</i>
<i>staintonii</i> Lederer, 1863
<i>Nacoleia</i>
<i>allocosma</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>octasema</i> (Meyrick, 1866)
<i>Nephopteryx</i>
<i>exotypa</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>porphyrocapna</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Noorda</i>
<i>blitealis</i> Walker, 1859
<i>Omiodes</i>
<i>diemenalis</i> (Guenée, 1854)
<i>leucostrepta</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>Pagyda</i>
<i>tremula</i> Meyrick
<i>Palpita</i>
<i>spilogramma</i> (Meyrick, 1934)
<i>spinosa</i> Clayton, 2008
<i>vitiensis</i> Clayton, 2008
<i>Paramaxillaria</i>
<i>diaconopa</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Parapoynx</i>
<i>fluctuosalis</i> Zeller, 1852
<i>stagnalis</i> Zeller, 1852
<i>polydectalis</i> (Walker, 1859)
<i>villidalis</i> (Walker, 1859)
<i>Parotis</i>

<i>atlitalis</i> (Walker, 1859)
<i>marginata</i> (Hampson, 1893)
<i>marinata</i> (Fabricius, 1784)
<i>niphopepla</i> (Meyrick, 1933)
<i>suralis</i> (Lederer, 1863)
<i>Piletocera</i>
<i>argopis</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>chlorura</i> (Meyrick, 1887)
<i>melanauges</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>nasonia</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>ochrosema</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>pseudadelpha</i> (Meyrick, 1887)
<i>signiferalis</i> (Wallengren, 1860)
<i>ulophanes</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>Pilocrocis</i>
<i>eriomorpha</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>stephanorma</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Platycrates</i>
<i>gypsopeda</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Pleuroptya</i>
<i>sabinusalis</i> (Walker, 1859)
<i>Prodelophanes</i>
<i>eucharis</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Prophantis</i>
<i>adusta</i> Inoue, 1986
<i>Pseudonoorda</i>
<i>metalloma</i> (Lower, 1903)
<i>Pycnarmon</i>
<i>cribrata</i> (Fabricius, 1794)
<i>Pyralis</i>
<i>compsobathra</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>manihotalis</i> Guenée, 1854
<i>pictalis</i> (Curtis, 1834)
<i>Rehimena</i>
<i>infundibulalis</i> (Snellen, 1882)
<i>Rhinaphe</i>

<i>nigricostalis</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Trachonitis</i>]
<i>Salebria</i>
<i>eomichla</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Sameodes</i>
<i>cancellalis</i> (Zeller, 1880)
<i>Scirpophaga</i>
<i>nivella</i> (Fabricius, 1794)
<i>Scoparia</i>
<i>orthiopecta</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Spatulipalpia</i>
<i>leucomichla</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>sideritis</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Spoladea</i>
<i>recurvalis</i> (Fabricius, 1782)
<i>Stemorrhages</i>
<i>oceanitis</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>Sufetula</i>
<i>hemiophthalmalma</i> (Meyrick, 1884)
<i>Syntonarcha</i>
<i>iriastis</i> Meyrick, 1890
<i>Tatobotys</i>
<i>biannulalis</i> (Walker, 1866)
<i>Terastia</i>
<i>subjectalis</i> Lederer, 1863
<i>Thalamorrhyncha</i>
<i>isoneura</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>zalorrhoea</i> (Meyrick), 1934 [<i>Hypaulacistis</i>]
<i>Thialella</i>
<i>escigera</i> (Meyrick), 1932 [<i>Phalobathra</i>]
<i>rhodoptila</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Tiratha</i>
<i>bachionophthalma</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>complexa</i> (Butler), 1885 [<i>Harpagoneura</i>]

<i>epichthonia</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>trichogramma</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Heteromicta</i>]
<i>Tornocometis</i>
<i>chrysofila</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Trigamozeucta</i>
<i>radiciformis</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Trisson</i>
<i>calathraea</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>leucosymbola</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Uresiphita</i>
<i>polygonalis</i> (Dennis and Schiffermuller, 1775)
<i>Vitessa</i>
<i>vitialis</i> Hampson, 1906
<i>Xanthopsamma</i>
<i>homaloxantha</i> (Meyrick, 1933)
Family SATURNIIDAE
<i>Opodiphthera</i>
<i>eucalypti</i> (Scott), 1864 [<i>Antheraea</i>]
Family SPHINGIDAE
<i>Agrius</i>
<i>convolvuli</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Sphinx</i>]
<i>Cephonodes</i>
<i>armatus</i> Rothschild & Jordan, 1903
<i>Daphnis</i>
<i>placida torenia</i> Druce, 1882
<i>Gnathothlibus</i>
<i>erotus eras</i> (Boisduval), 1832 [<i>Deilephila</i>]
<i>Hippotion</i>
<i>celerio</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Sphinx</i>]
<i>scrofa</i> (Boisduval), 1832 [<i>Deilephila</i>]
<i>velox</i> (Fabricius), 1793 [<i>Sphinx</i>]
<i>Macroglossum</i>
<i>corythus</i> Walker, 1856; <i>cyniris</i> Boisduval, 1875
<i>godeffroyi</i> (Butler), 1882 [<i>Rhamphoschisma</i>]

<i>hirundo samoanum</i> Rothschild & Jordan, 1906
<i>hirundo vitiense</i> Rothschild & Jordan, 1903
<i>Psilogramma</i>
<i>jordana</i> Bethune-Baker, 1905
<i>Theretra</i>
<i>nessus albata</i> Fukuda, 2003
<i>nessus nessus</i> (Drury), 1773 [<i>Sphinx</i>]
<i>pinastrina intersecta</i> (Butler), 1875 [<i>Chaerocampa</i>]
Family THYRIDIDAE
<i>Banisia</i>
<i>anthina bella</i> Whalley, 1976
<i>myrtaea</i> (Drury), 1773 [<i>Phalaena</i>]
<i>Hypolamprus</i>
<i>hemicycla</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Siculodes</i>]
<i>Kanshizela</i>
<i>hemicycla</i> (Meyrick, 1886)
<i>Morova</i>
<i>subfasciata</i> Walker, 1865
<i>Rhodoneura</i>
<i>anticalis</i> (Walker), 1866 [<i>Pyralis</i>]
<i>sericatalis</i> Rebel, 1915
<i>Striglina</i>
<i>navigatorum</i> (Felder & Rogenhofer, 1874)
<i>scitaria</i> Walker, 1862
<i>superior</i> (Butler), 1887 [<i>Sonagara</i>]
Family TINEIDAE
<i>Aeolarchis</i>
<i>sphenotoma</i> Meyrick, 1935
<i>Anastathma</i>
<i>callichrysa</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>Anemerarcha</i>
<i>entomaula</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Catalectis</i>
<i>drosoptila</i> Meyrick, 1924
<i>pharetropa</i> Meyrick, 1920

<i>ptilozona</i> Meyrick, 1923
<i>Clepticodes</i>
<i>clasmatica</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Crypsithyroides</i>
<i>concolorella</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Tinea</i>]; <i>obumbrata</i> (Butler), 1881 [<i>Blabophanes</i>]
<i>Dryadaula</i>
<i>terpsichorella</i> (Busck), 1910 [<i>Cyane</i>]
<i>tetraglossa</i> (Meyrick), 1920 [<i>Diachlastis</i>]
<i>Erechthias</i>
<i>dissepta</i> Meyrick, 1931
<i>fibrivora</i> (Meyrick), 1933 [<i>Decadarchis</i>]
<i>flavistriata</i> (Walsingham), 1907 [<i>Ereunetis</i>]
<i>glyphidaula</i> (Meyrick), 1933 [<i>Amphisyncentris</i>]
<i>heterogramma</i> (Meyrick), 1921 [<i>Decadarchis</i>]
<i>minuscula</i> (Walsingham), 1897 [<i>Ereunetis</i>]
<i>psammaula</i> (Meyrick), 1921 [<i>Decadarchis</i>]
<i>simulans</i> (Butler), 1882 [<i>Tinea</i>]; <i>melanastra</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Decadarchis</i>]
<i>sisyrantes</i> (Meyrick), 1930 [<i>Decadarchis</i>]
<i>sphenacma</i> Meyrick, 1926; <i>citrogramma</i> (Meyrick), 1931 [<i>Decadarchis</i>]
<i>subridens</i> (Meyrick), 1923 [<i>Decadarchis</i>]
<i>zebrina</i> (Butler), 1881 [<i>Argyresthia</i>]
<i>Monopis</i>
<i>pentadisca</i> Meyrick, 1924
<i>stichomela</i> Lower, 1900
<i>Opogona</i>
<i>allaini</i> Clarke, 1971
<i>amblyxena</i> Meyrick, 1920
<i>aurisquamosa</i> (Butler), 1881 [<i>Argyresthia</i>]
<i>citrinodes</i> (Meyrick), 1922 [<i>Hieroxestis</i>]
<i>dimidiatella</i> Zeller, 1853
<i>hapalopa</i> (Meyrick), 1922 [<i>Hieroxestis</i>]
<i>regressa</i> Meyrick, 1916
<i>Pheroee</i>
<i>caverna</i> (Meyrick), 1924 [<i>Tinea</i>]
<i>Proterospastis</i>
<i>wainimbuka</i> Robinson, 1980
<i>Setomorpha</i>

<i>rutella</i> Zeller, 1852
<i>Tinea</i>
<i>chlorospora</i> Meyrick, 1924
<i>Tiquadra</i>
<i>maculata</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Cyathaula</i>]
<i>Trachycentra</i>
<i>calamias</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>chlorogramma</i> Meyrick, 1907
<i>Triadogona</i>
<i>amphileucota</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Trichophaga</i>
<i>abruptella</i> (Wollaston), 1858 [<i>Tinea</i>]
Family TORTRICIDAE
<i>Adoxophyes</i>
<i>fasciculana</i> (Walker), 1866 [<i>Tortrix</i>]; <i>cyrtosema</i> Meyrick, 1886
<i>privatana</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Dichelia</i>]
<i>Ancylis</i>
<i>charisema</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Aphrozelestis</i>
<i>scoriopa</i> Meyrick, 1931
<i>Argyroploce</i>
<i>immanis</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Carpocapsa</i>]
<i>Bactra</i>
<i>blepharopis</i> Meyrick, 1911
<i>Capua</i>
<i>endocypha</i> Meyrick, 1931
<i>Crociosema</i>
<i>plebejana</i> Zeller, 1847
<i>Cryptophlebia</i>
<i>illepida</i> (Butler), 1882 [<i>Teras</i>]
<i>ombrodelta</i> (Lower), 1898 [<i>Arctophora</i>]; <i>lasiandra</i> (Meyrick), 1909 [<i>Argyroploce</i>]
<i>pallifimbriata</i> Bradley, 1953
<i>repletana</i> Walker, 1863

<i>rhynchias</i> Meyrick, 1905
<i>sp. near amblyona</i> Clarke [<i>teste</i> Dugdale, 1978]
<i>vitiensis</i> Bradley, 1953
<i>Diactenis</i>
<i>orthometalla</i> (Meyrick), 1922 [<i>Cancanodes</i>]
<i>Dudua</i>
<i>aprobola</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Eccopsis</i>]
<i>Eucosma</i>
<i>baryphragma</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>defensa</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>eumarodes</i> Meyrick, 1924
<i>Gnathmocerodes</i>
<i>lecythocera</i> (Meyrick), 1937 [<i>Argyroploce</i>]
<i>Heleanna</i>
<i>physalodes</i> (Meyrick), 1926 [<i>Acroclita</i>]
<i>Lobesia</i>
<i>orthomorpha</i> (Meyrick), 1928
<i>rhypidoma</i> (Meyrick), 1925 [<i>Polychrosis</i>]
<i>Olethreutes</i>
<i>anaprobola</i> (Bradley), 1953 [<i>Argyroploce</i>]
<i>ancosema</i> (Meyrick), 1932 [<i>Argyroploce</i>]
<i>pachypleura</i> Meyrick, 1924 [<i>Argyroploce</i>]
<i>Psegmatica</i>
<i>pachnostola</i> Meyrick, 1930
<i>Pteridoporthis</i>
<i>euryloxa</i> Meyrick, 1937
<i>Spilonota</i>
<i>cryptogramma</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>Statherotis</i>
<i>ancosema</i> Meyrick, 1932
<i>Strepsicrates</i>
<i>ejectana</i> (Walker), 1863 [<i>Sciaphila</i>]; <i>holotephras</i> (Meyrick), 1924 [<i>Spilonota</i>]
<i>glaucothoe</i> (Meyrick), 1927 [<i>Spilonota</i>]

<i>Tortrix</i>
<i>leucocharis</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>Trymalitis</i>
<i>cataracta</i> Meyrick, 1907
<i>optima</i> Meyrick, 1911; <i>macarista</i> Meyrick, 1934
<i>Xenothictis</i>
<i>atriflora</i> Meyrick, 1930
<i>melananchis</i> (Meyrick), 1933 [<i>Tortrix</i>]
Family URANIIDAE
<i>Epiplema</i>
<i>cretosa</i> Swinhoe, 1902
<i>simmondsi</i> Robinson, 1975
<i>Phazaca</i>
<i>cythera</i> (Swinhoe, 1902)
<i>nakula</i> Clayton, 2002
<i>yasawa</i> (Robinson, 1975)
<i>Urapteroides</i>
<i>anerces</i> (Meyrick), 1886 [<i>Strophidia</i>]
<i>hermaea</i> (Druce), 1888 [<i>Micronia</i>]
Family YPONOMEUTIDAE
<i>Atteva</i>
<i>aleatrix</i> Meyrick, 1922
<i>Bedellia</i>
<i>somnulentella</i> Zeller, 1847; <i>ipomoeae</i> Bradley, 1953
<i>Callithrinca</i>
<i>niphopyrrha</i> Meyrick, 1927
<i>Caminophantis</i>
<i>mystolitha</i> Meyrick, 1933
<i>Prays</i>
<i>citri</i> Millière, 1873
Family ZYGANEIDAE
<i>Heteropan</i>
<i>dolens</i> Druce, 1888
<i>Levuana</i>
<i>iridescens</i> Bethune-Baker, 1906

ORDER MANTODEA
MANTIDAE
<i>Hierodula</i>
<i>fuscescens</i> Blanchard, 1853
<i>Sphodropoda</i>
<i>tristis</i> Brunner <i>in</i> Saussure, 1871
<i>Tenodera</i>
<i>australasiae</i> (Leach), 1814 [<i>Mantis</i>]
ORDER NEUROPTERA
Family CHRYSOPIDAE
<i>Mallada</i>
<i>nesophila</i> (Navás), 1920 [<i>Chrysopa</i>]
<i>sanvitoresi</i> (Navás), 1914 [<i>Chrysopa</i>]
Family CONIOPTERYGIDAE
<i>Spiloconis</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Meinander, 1990
Family HEMEROBIIDAE
<i>Psectra</i>
<i>pretiosa</i> (Banks), 1909 [<i>Notiobiella</i>]
<i>Micromus</i>
<i>timidus</i> Hagen, 1853
<i>navigatorum</i> Brauer, 1867
<i>Noius</i>
<i>oceanicus</i> Navás, 1929
<i>Notiobiella</i>
<i>fulva</i> (Ebsen-Peterson), 1928 [<i>Buxtonia</i>]
Family MYRMELEONTIDAE
<i>Dictyoleon</i>
<i>nervosus</i> Esben-Petersen, 1923; <i>triseriatus</i> (Banks), 1924 [<i>Weeleus</i>]
<i>Distoleon</i>
<i>subpunctulatus</i> (Brauer), 1869 [<i>Formicaleo</i>]
<i>Eidoleon</i>
<i>bistrigatus</i> Rambur, 1842 [<i>Distoleon</i>]

Family SISYRIDAE
<i>Sisyra</i>
<i>palmata</i> New, 1984
ORDER ODONATA
Family AESCHNIDAE
<i>Anaciaeschna</i>
<i>jaspidea</i> (Burmeister), 1839 [<i>Aeschna</i>]
Family AGRIONIDAE
<i>Agriocnemis</i>
<i>exsudans</i> Selys, 1877; <i>vitiensis</i> Tillyard, 1924
<i>salomonis</i> Lieftinck, 1949 [from NMNH collection; validity not confirmed]
<i>Ischnura</i>
<i>aurora</i> (Brauer), 1865 [<i>Agrion</i>]
<i>heterosticta</i> (Burmeister), 1839 [<i>Agrion</i>]
<i>Melanesobasis</i>
<i>corniculata corniculata</i> Tillyard, 1924 [<i>Nesobasis</i>]
<i>corniculata marginata</i> Donnelly, 1984
<i>flavilabris</i> (Sélys-Longchamps), 1891 [<i>Agrion</i>]
<i>maculosa</i> Donnelly, 1984
<i>mcleani</i> Donnelly, 1984
<i>prolixa</i> Donnelly, 1984
<i>simmondsi</i> (Tillyard), 1924 [<i>Nesobasis</i>]
<i>Nesobasis</i>
<i>angulicollis</i> Tillyard, 1924; <i>subhumeralis</i> Tillyard, 1924
<i>aurantiaca</i> Tillyard, 1924
<i>brachycerca</i> Tillyard, 1924
<i>caerulecaudata</i> Donnelly, 1990
<i>caerulescens</i> Donnelly, 1990
<i>campioni</i> Tillyard, 1924
<i>comosa</i> Tillyard, 1924
<i>erythropros</i> (Sélys-Longchamps), 1891 [<i>Agrion</i>]
<i>flavifrons</i> Donnelly, 1990
<i>flavostigma</i> Donnelly, 1990
<i>heteroneura</i> Tillyard, 1924
<i>ingens</i> Donnelly, 1990
<i>leveri</i> Kimmins, 1943
<i>longistyla</i> (Sélys-Longchamps), 1891 [<i>Agrion</i>]
<i>malcolmi</i> Donnelly, 1990
<i>monticola</i> Donnelly, 1990
<i>nigrostigma</i> (Sélys-Longchamps), 1891 [<i>Agrion</i>]

<i>pedata</i> Donnelly, 1990
<i>recava</i> Donnelly, 1990
<i>rufostigma</i> Donnelly, 1990
<i>selysi</i> Tillyard, 1924
<i>telegastrum</i> (Sélys-Longchamps), 1891 [<i>Agrion</i>]
<i>pacificum</i> Tillyard, 1924
Family HEMICORDULIIDAE
<i>Hemicordulia</i>
<i>tau</i> Selys, 1871
<i>Procordulia</i>
<i>irregularis</i> Martin, 1907
Family LESTIDAE
<i>Indolestes</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> (Tillyard), 1924 [<i>Austrolestes</i>]
Family LIBELLULIDAE
<i>Diplacodes</i>
<i>bipunctata</i> (Brauer), 1865 [<i>Libellula</i>]; <i>novaezealandiae</i> (Selys), 1871 [<i>Cordulia</i>]
<i>trivialis</i> (Rambur), 1842 [<i>Libellula</i>]
<i>Hypothemis</i>
<i>hageni</i> Karsch, 1889
<i>Lathrecista</i>
<i>asiatica</i> (Fabricius), 1798 [<i>Libellula</i>]
<i>Orthetrum</i>
<i>sabina</i> (Drury), 1770 [<i>Libellula</i>]
<i>serapia</i> Watson, 1984
<i>Pantala</i>
<i>flavescens</i> (Fabricius), 1798 [<i>Pantala</i>]
<i>Procordulia</i>
<i>irregularis</i> Martin, 1907
<i>Rhyothemis</i>
<i>dispar</i> Brauer, 1867
<i>Tramea</i>
<i>limbata</i> (Desjardins), 1835 [<i>Libellula</i>]
<i>Trapezostigma</i>

<i>eurybia</i> (Sélys-Longchamps), 1878 [<i>Tramea</i>]
<i>transmarina</i> (Brauer), 1867 [<i>Tramea</i>]; <i>propinqua</i> (Lieftinck), [<i>Tramea</i>]
Family SYNTHEMISTIDAE
<i>Synthemis</i>
<i>macrostigma macrostigma</i> Selys, 1871
UNPLACED TO FAMILY
<i>Mesocera</i>
<i>annulipes</i> Koch in Schmeltz, 1874
ORDER ORTHOPTERA
Family ACRIDIDAE
<i>Acrotylus</i>
<i>junodi aureus</i> Knipper & Kevan, 1954
<i>Aiolopus</i>
<i>thalassinus</i> Fabricius, 1781 [<i>Gryllus</i>]; <i>tamulus</i> Fabricius, 1798 [<i>Gryllus</i>]
<i>Austracris</i>
<i>guttulosa</i> (Walker), 1870 [<i>Cyrtacanthacris</i>]; <i>illepida</i> Walker, 1870 [<i>Cyrtacanthacris</i>]
<i>Cyrtacanthacris</i>
<i>vittaticollis</i> (Stål), 1877 [<i>Acridium</i>]
sp. [from Bruner, 1916]
<i>Oedipoda</i>
<i>liturata</i> Le Guillou, 1841
<i>Parepistaurus</i>
<i>zanzibaricus rufjanus</i> Kevan & Knipper, 1961
Family ENEOPTERIDAE
<i>Cardiodactylus</i>
<i>furcatus</i> (Saussure), 1878 [<i>Anisotrypus</i>]
<i>gaimardi</i> (Audinet-Serville), 1839 [<i>Platydyctylus</i>]
<i>novaeguineae</i> (De Haan), 1842 [<i>Gryllus</i>]
<i>Swezwilderia</i>
<i>suvae</i> Gorochov, 1986
<i>tshernovi</i> Gorochov, 1986
Family GRYLLACRIDIDAE

<i>Amphibologyrillacris</i>
<i>dubia</i> (Le Guillou), 1841 [<i>Gryllacris</i>]
<i>ferruginea</i> (Brunner von Wattenwyl), 1888 [<i>Gryllacris</i>]
<i>painei</i> (Karny), 1935 [<i>Gryllacris</i>]
<i>Giganteremus</i>
<i>spinulosus</i> (Brunner von Wattenwyl), 1888 [<i>Eremus</i>]
Family GRYLLOIDEA
<i>Anaxipha</i>
<i>maritima</i> (Saussure), 1878 [<i>Cyrtoxiphus</i>]
<i>straminea</i> Saussure, 1878
<i>Aphonoides</i>
<i>catastictos</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>depressiusculus</i> (Saussure), 1878 [<i>Aphonus</i>]
<i>fijiensis</i> (Gorochov), 1990 [<i>Mistshenkoana</i>]
<i>kadavu</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>namalata</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>perstiges</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>sharovi</i> (Gorochov), 1990 [<i>Mistshenkoana</i>]
<i>suvae</i> Gorochov, 1986 [<i>Swezwilderia</i>]
<i>tavuki</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>tshernovi</i> (Gorochov), 1986 [<i>Swezwilderia</i>]
<i>vitiensis</i> (Saussure), 1878 [<i>Aphonus</i>]
<i>xylurgos</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Apiotarsus</i>
<i>gryllacroides</i> Saussure, 1878
<i>Cardiodactylus</i>
<i>furcatus</i> (Saussure), 1878 [<i>Anisotrypus</i>]
<i>novaeguineae</i> (De Haan), 1842 [<i>Acridium</i>]
<i>Dictyonemobius</i>
<i>conaros</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>labasa</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>savu</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>trico</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Fijina</i>
<i>savu</i> Otte, 1988
<i>viti</i> Otte, 1988
<i>Fijixipha</i>
<i>atalos</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>batia</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007

<i>configens</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>exuros</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>harpeza</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>inaudax</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>naitasiri</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>penita</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>titilans</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>valens</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>xiphères</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Hydropeteticus</i>
<i>vitiensis</i> Miall & Gilson, 1902
<i>Kadavuxipha</i>
<i>soladamu</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Levuxipha</i>
<i>viticola</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Metioche</i>
<i>insularis</i> (Saussure), 1878 [<i>Homoeoxiphus</i>]
<i>Minutixipha</i>
<i>exenios</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Modicogryllus</i>
<i>nandi</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>vaturu</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>volivoli</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Nausorixipha</i>
<i>dogotuki</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>euthetos</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>fulva</i> (Saussure), 1878 [<i>Cyrtoxiphus</i>]
<i>nakubalevu</i> Otte & Cowper, 2007
<i>navai</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>viti</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Oecanthus</i>
<i>rufescens</i> Audinet-Serville, 1839; <i>gracilis</i> De Haan, 1842 [<i>Gryllus</i>]; <i>lineatus</i> Walker, 1869
<i>Phaloria</i>
<i>eugeris</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>galoa</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>heterotrypoides</i> Gorochoy, 1999
<i>tripartita</i> (Saussure), 1878 [<i>Heterotrypus</i>]

<i>Pteronemobius</i>
<i>luzonicus</i> (Bolivar), 1889 [<i>Nemobius</i>]
<i>ornaticeps</i> Chopard, 1925
<i>Savuxipha</i>
<i>tromodes</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Tavukixipha</i>
<i>devo</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Teleogryllus</i>
<i>oceanicus</i> (Le Guillou), 1841 [<i>Gryllus</i>]; <i>innotabilis</i> (Walker), 1869 [<i>Gryllus</i>]
<i>marini</i> Otte & Alexander, 1983
<i>Thetella</i>
<i>tarnis</i> Otte & Alexander, 1983
<i>Trigonidium</i>
<i>flavipes</i> Saussure, 1878
<i>inopinum</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Vanuaxipha</i>
<i>adamatos</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>dendraicos</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>eteni</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>koroni</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>perfixa</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>tricosa</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>xylicos</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Veisarixipha</i>
<i>waivudawa</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Vitixipha</i>
<i>axios</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>buva</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>chlora</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>kilaka</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>peracta</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>vuda</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
<i>Vudaxipha</i>
<i>kokabula</i> Otte & Cowper in Otte, 2007
Family GRYLLOTALPIDAE
<i>Gryllotalpa</i>

<i>africana</i> Palisot de Beauvois, 1805
Family LOCUSTIDAE
<i>Locusta</i>
<i>migratoria</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Gryllus</i>]; <i>australis</i> (Saussure), 1884 [<i>Pachytylus</i>]; <i>danica</i> Linnaeus [misidentification]
Family MOGOPLISTIDAE
<i>Arachnocephalus</i>
<i>maritimus</i> Saussure, 1877
<i>Ornebius</i>
<i>leai</i> Chopard, 1951
<i>novarae</i> (Saussure), 1877 [<i>Liphoplus</i>]
Family MYRMECOPHILIDAE
<i>Myrmecophilus</i>
<i>hebaridi</i> Mann, 1920
Family PODOSCRITIDAE
<i>Gryllaphonus</i>
<i>striatipennis</i> Chopard, 1951
<i>Hemiphonus</i>
<i>vittatus</i> Saussure, 1878
<i>Madasumma</i>
sp. [from Bruner, 1916]
<i>Mnesibulus</i>
<i>bicolor</i> (De Haan), 1842 [<i>Gryllus</i>]
sp. [from Bruner, 1916]
<i>Mundu</i>
<i>insularis</i> (Saussure), 1878 [<i>Podoscritus</i>]
Family PYRGOMORPHIDAE
<i>Fijipyrgus</i>
<i>gracilis</i> Kevan, 1966; <i>secundus</i> Willemse, 1968
Family TETRIGIDAE
<i>Amphinotus</i>
<i>abbreviatus</i> (Bolivar), 1887 [<i>Mazarredia</i>]
<i>Paratettix</i>
<i>feejeanus</i> Bruner, 1916
<i>pullus</i> Bolivar, 1887

<i>Salomonotettix</i>
<i>godeffroyi</i> (Günther), 1939 [<i>Eurymorphopus</i>]
<i>Thyrus</i>
<i>tiaratus</i> Bolivar, 1887
Family TETTIGONIIDAE
<i>Acauloplacella</i>
<i>oceanica</i> (Pictet & Saussure), 1892 [<i>Tympanoptera</i>]
<i>Conocephalus</i>
<i>modestus</i> (Redtenbacher), 1891 [<i>Xiphidium</i>]
<i>oceanicus</i> (Le Guillou), 1841 [<i>Xiphidion</i>]; <i>affinis</i> Redtenbacher, 1891 [<i>Xiphidium</i>]
<i>Diaphlebus</i>
<i>bivittatus</i> Redtenbacher, 1892
<i>brevivaginus</i> Karsch, 1891
<i>marmoratus</i> Redtenbacher, 1892
<i>Euconocephalus</i>
<i>lineatipes</i> (Bolivar), 1890 [<i>Conocephalus</i>]
<i>australis</i> (Bolivar), 1884 [<i>Conocephalus</i>]
<i>Furnia</i>
<i>incerta</i> (Brunner von Wattenwyl), 1878 [<i>Anaulacomera</i>]
<i>insularis</i> Stål, 1876
<i>malaya</i> Stål, 1876
<i>Hexacentrus</i>
<i>australis</i> Redtenbacher, 1891
<i>Ityocephala</i>
<i>nigrostrigata</i> (Walker), 1871 [<i>Pseudophyllus</i>]; <i>falcata</i> Redtenbacher, 1892
<i>Neodiaphlebus</i>
<i>uniformis</i> (Brunner von Wattenwyl), 1898 [<i>Diaphlebus</i>]
<i>Neophisis</i>
<i>echinata</i> (Redtenbacher), 1891 [<i>Teuthra</i>]
<i>Oceaniphisis</i>
<i>forficata</i> Jin in Jin & Kevan, 1992
<i>Ocica</i>
<i>lineata</i> (Redtenbacher), 1892 [<i>Elaeoptera</i>]

<i>lutescens</i> Walker, 1869
<i>nitida</i> (Redtenbacher), 1892 [<i>Elaeoptera</i>]
<i>Phisis</i>
<i>rapax</i> (Redtenbacher), 1891 [<i>Teuthra</i>]
<i>Pseudorhynchus</i>
<i>lessoni</i> Audinet-Serville, 1839; <i>extensor</i> (Walker), 1869 [<i>Conocephalus</i>]
<i>Salomona</i>
<i>antennata</i> Redtenbacher, 1891
<i>brongniarti</i> Brunner, 1898
<i>marmorata</i> (Blanchard), 1853 [<i>Acanthodis</i>]
<i>rugifrons</i> (Walker), 1869 [<i>Agraecia</i>]
<i>saussurei</i> Brongniart, 1897
<i>suturalis</i> Redtenbacher, 1891
ORDER PHASMIDA
Family PHYLLIDAE
<i>Chitoniscus</i>
<i>feejeeanus</i> (Westwood), 1864 [<i>Phyllium</i>]; <i>novae-britanniae</i> (Wood-Mason), 1877 [<i>Phyllium</i>]
<i>lobipes</i> Redtenbacher, 1906
<i>lobiventris</i> (Blanchard), 1853 [<i>Phyllium</i>]
<i>Phyllium</i>
<i>geryon</i> Gray, 1843
Family PHASMATIDAE
<i>Arphax</i>
<i>australis</i> (Charpentier), 1845 [<i>Bacillus</i>]
<i>Cotylosoma</i>
<i>dipneusticum</i> (Wood-Mason), 1878 [<i>Nisyurus</i>]
<i>Ctenomorpha</i>
<i>chronus</i> (Gray), 1833 [<i>Diura</i>]
<i>Graeffea</i>
<i>crouani</i> (Le Guillou), 1841 [<i>Bacillus</i>]
<i>lifuensis</i> Sharp, 1898
<i>minor</i> Brunner von Wattenwyl in Graeffe, 1868
<i>Hermarchus</i>
<i>appolonius</i> (Westwood), 1859 [<i>Phibalosoma</i>]; <i>pythonius</i> (Westwood), 1859 [<i>Phibalosoma</i>]

<i>differentens</i> Redtenbacher, 1908
<i>inermis</i> Redtenbacher, 1908
<i>virga</i> Redtenbacher, 1908
<i>Lopaphus</i>
<i>cocophagea</i> (Newport), 1844 [<i>Alophus</i>]; <i>purpuripennis</i> (Brunner von Wattenwyl in Graeffe), 1868 [<i>Graeffea</i>]; <i>fulvescens</i> (Saussure), 1869 [<i>Graeffea</i>]
<i>Megacrania</i>
<i>phelaus</i> (Westwood), 1859 [<i>Platycrania</i>]
<i>Nisyurus</i>
<i>amphibius</i> Stål, 1877
<i>carlottae</i> (Macgillavry), 1860 [<i>Prisopus</i>]
<i>spinulosus</i> Stål, 1877
<i>Pachymorpha</i>
<i>simplicipes</i> Audinet-Serville, 1838
<i>Podacanthus</i>
<i>typhon</i> Gray, 1833
<i>Pterobrimus</i>
<i>depressus</i> Redtenbacher, 1906
<i>Xeroderus</i>
<i>insignis</i> Brunner von Wattenwyl [from Schmeltz, 1877; 1879]
ORDER PHTHIRAPTERA
Family GONIODIDAE
<i>Goniodes</i>
<i>dissimilis</i> Denny, 1842
Family HAEMATOPINIDAE
<i>Haematopinus</i>
<i>eurysternus</i> (Nitzsch), 1818 [<i>Pediculus</i>]
<i>suis adventitius</i> Neumann, 1911 [as <i>suis</i> ssp.]
<i>urius</i> (Nitzsch), 1818 [<i>Pediculus</i>]
Family LIPEURIDAE
<i>Cuclotogaster</i>
<i>heterographus</i> (Nitzsch in Giebel), 1866 [<i>Lipeurus</i>]
Family MENOPONIDAE
<i>Actornithophilus</i>

<i>incisus</i> (Piaget), 1880 [<i>Colpocephalum</i>]
<i>Austromenoponon</i>
<i>atrofulvum</i> (Piaget), 1880 [<i>Menopon</i>]
<i>paululum</i> (Kellogg & Chapman), 1899 [<i>Menopon</i>]
<i>Coplocephalum</i>
<i>angulaticeps</i> Piaget, 1880
<i>Kurodaia</i>
<i>subpachygaster</i> (Piaget), 1880 [<i>Colpocephalum</i>]
<i>Menopon</i>
<i>gallinae</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Pediculus</i>]; <i>trigonocephalum</i> (Olfers), 1816 [<i>Nirmus</i>]
<i>Myrsidea</i>
<i>pachycephalae</i> Palma & Klockenhoff, 1988
<i>sp. 1</i> [R. Palma, <i>in litt.</i> ; from MONZ Collection]
<i>sp. 2</i> [R. Palma, <i>in litt.</i> ; from MONZ Collection]
Family PEDICULIDAE
<i>Pediculus</i>
<i>humanus capitis</i> De Geer, 1778
<i>humanus humanus</i> Linnaeus, 1758
<i>vestimenti</i> Nitzsch, 1818
Family PHILOPTERIDAE
<i>Brueelia</i>
<i>sp.</i> [R. Palma, <i>in litt.</i> ; from MONZ Collection]
<i>Halipeurus</i>
(<i>Halipeurus</i>)
<i>sp.</i> [Watling, 1986]
<i>Pectinopygus</i>
<i>gracilicornis</i> (Piaget), 1880 [<i>Lipeurus</i>]
<i>Quadriceps</i>
<i>separatus</i> (Kellogg & Kuwana), 1902 [<i>Nirmus</i>]
<i>Saemundssonina</i>
(<i>Puffinoecus</i>)
<i>sp.</i> [Watling, 1986]
<i>Saemundssonina</i>
(<i>Saemundssonina</i>)

<i>laticaudata</i> (Rudow), 1869 [<i>Docophorus</i>]
<i>sternae</i> (Linnaeus), 1758 [<i>Pediculus</i>]
<i>Trabeculus</i>
<i>hexakon</i> (Waterston), 1914 [<i>Giebelia</i>]
Family PTHIRIDAE
<i>Pthirus</i>
<i>pubis</i> Linnaeus, 1758; <i>inguinalis</i> Leach, 1815
Family RICINIDAE
<i>Ricinus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [R. Palma, <i>in litt.</i> ; from MONZ Collection]
Family TRICHODECTIDAE
<i>Bovicola</i>
<i>caprae</i> (Gurlt), 1843 [<i>Trichodectes</i>]; <i>climax</i> (Nitzsch in Giebel), 1861 [<i>Damalinia</i>]
ORDER PSOCOPTERA
Family CAECILIIDAE
<i>Caecilius</i>
<i>annus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>casarum</i> Badonnel, 1931
<i>niumatus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>novoguineensis</i> Enderlein, 1903
Family ECTOPSOCIDAE
<i>Ectopsocus</i>
<i>denervus</i> Thornton & Wong, 1968
<i>fullaway</i> Enderlein, 1913
<i>furcatus</i> Thornton & Wong, 1968
<i>myrmecophilus</i> Enderlein, 1903
<i>ornatoides</i> Thornton & Wong, 1968
<i>perkinsi</i> Banks, 1931
<i>spilotus</i> Thornton & Wong, 1968
<i>uncinatus</i> Thornton & Wong, 1968
Family LEPIDOPSOCIDAE
<i>Cryptophania</i>
<i>hirsuta</i> Banks, 1931
<i>marginata</i> Thornton, Lee & Chui, 1972
<i>Echmepteryx</i>
<i>lunulata</i> Thornton, Lee & Chui, 1972
<i>madagascariensis</i> (Kolbe), 1885 [<i>Thylax</i>]

<i>vitiensis</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>Lepidopsocus</i>
<i>cinctus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>cuneatus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>delius</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>dindus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>fasciatus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>fuscus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>maculatus</i> Thornton, Lee & Chui, 1972
<i>major</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>marmoratus</i> (Banks), 1931 [<i>Echmepteryx</i>]
<i>nausoriensis</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>oweni</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>pelmus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>pictus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>pretiosus</i> (Banks), 1942 [<i>Echmepteryx</i>]
<i>pseudomaculatus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>ruptus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>samus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>savuensis</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>tibialis</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>torus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>Nepticulomima</i>
<i>lusiae</i> Thornton, 1981
Family MYOPSOCIDAE
<i>Lichenomima</i>
<i>muscosa</i> (Enderlein), 1906 [<i>Myopsocus</i>]
<i>Myopsocus</i>
<i>medialis</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>Phlotodes</i>
<i>alticola</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>ascoides</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>bipunctatus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>graptus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>napuka</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>palauensis</i> (Thornton, Lee & Chui), 1972 [<i>Myopsocus</i>]
<i>punctatoides</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>reptus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>zimmermani</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>sp.</i> [from Thornton, 1981]
Family PACHYTROCTIDAE

<i>Tapinella</i>
<i>levuka</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>tuila</i> Thornton, 1981
Family PERIPSOCIDAE
<i>Peripsocus</i>
<i>ferrugineus</i> Thornton & Wong, 1968
<i>paulianai</i> Badonnel, 1949
<i>similis</i> Enderlein, 1903
Family PHILOTARSIDAE
<i>Aaroniella</i>
<i>guttulata</i> (Banks), 1916 [<i>Caecilius</i>]
<i>pterosoma</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>Haplophallus</i>
<i>trepticus</i> Thornton & Smithers, 1974
Family PSEUDOCAECILIDAE
<i>Heterocaelius</i>
<i>albicus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>apicalis</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>dardanus</i> Lee & Thornton, 1967
<i>greenwoodi</i> (Karny), 1926 [<i>Pseudocaecilius</i>]
<i>panicus</i> Lee & Thornton, 1967
<i>pictus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>simplex</i> Lee & Thornton, 1967
<i>tectus</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>veitchi</i> (Karny), 1926 [<i>Pseudocaecilius</i>]
<i>volatus</i> Lee & Thornton, 1967
<i>Lobocaecilius</i>
<i>nigrens</i> Lee & Thronton, 1967
<i>vanuensis</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>Pseudocaecilius</i>
<i>criniger</i> (Perkins), 1899 [<i>Elipsocus</i>]
<i>marshalli</i> Karny, 1926
<i>Pseudoscotiella</i>
<i>loma</i> Thornton, 1981
Family PSOCIDAE
<i>Ptycta</i>
<i>bebea</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>collina</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>dispersa</i> Thornton, 1981

<i>mara</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>marostica</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>natewa</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>sitivana</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>tora</i> Thornton, 1981
<i>vitiensis</i> (Karny), 1926 [<i>Psocus</i>]
ORDER SIPHONAPTERA
Family PULICIDAE
<i>Ctenocephalides</i>
<i>felis</i> (Bouché), 1835 [<i>Pulex</i>]
<i>Echidnophaga</i>
<i>gallinacea</i> Westwood, 1875 [<i>Sarcopsyllus</i>]
Family XENOPSYLLA
<i>cheopis</i> Rothschild, 1903 [<i>Pulex</i>]
ORDER STREPSIPTERA
Family DIPTEROPHAGIDAE
<i>Dipterophagus</i>
<i>daci</i> Drew & Alwood, 1985
Family STYLOPIDAE
<i>Elenchus</i>
<i>perkinsi</i> (Pierce), 1909 (<i>Elenchoides</i>)
<i>Stichotrema</i>
<i>capito</i> Kifune & Hirashima, 1989
<i>fijiense</i> Kifune & Hirashima, 1989
ORDER THYSANOPTERA
Family AEOLOTHRIPIDAE
<i>Franklinothrips</i>
<i>vespiformis</i> (Crawford), 1909 [<i>Aeolothrips</i>]
Family PHLAEOTHRIPIDAE
<i>Acallurothrips</i>
<i>latus</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Adelphothrips</i>
<i>novioris</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Gynaikothrips</i>]

<i>Aleurodothrips</i>
<i>fasciapennis</i> (Franklin), 1908 [<i>Cryptothrips</i>]
<i>Austrothrips</i>
<i>vanuaensis</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Bamboosiella</i>
<i>cingulatus</i> (Hood), 1919 [<i>Zygothrips</i>]
<i>Campulothrips</i>
<i>gracilis</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Carientothrips</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Bolothrips</i>]
<i>Diaphorothrips</i>
<i>hamipes</i> Karny, 1923
<i>kraussi</i> Sakimura, 1979
<i>Dichaetothrips</i>
<i>setidens</i> (Moulton), 1928 [<i>Mesothrips</i>]
<i>Dimorphothrips</i>
<i>idoliceps</i> (Karny), 1925 [<i>Chaelothrips</i>]
<i>Ecacanthothrips</i>
<i>leai</i> Moulton, 1947
<i>Ethirothrips</i>
<i>angusticornis</i> (Bagnall), 1924 [<i>Mesothrips</i>]; <i>hibisci</i> (Moulton & Steinweden), 1933 [<i>Neoheegeria</i>]; <i>latus fijiensis</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Cryptothrips</i>]; <i>longus</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Neoheegeria</i>]
<i>fijiensis</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Paracryptothrips</i>]
<i>inermis</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Paracryptothrips</i>]
<i>stenomelas</i> (Walker), 1859 [<i>Phlaeothrips</i>]
<i>Gluphothrips</i>
<i>varicolor</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Gynaikothrips</i>
<i>abnormis</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>armatus</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>claripes</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>fuscus</i> Moulton, 1944 [homonym]
<i>fuscus</i> Moulton, 1944 [<i>Parateuchothrips</i>] [homonym]
<i>magnafemora</i> Moulton, 1944

<i>magnus</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Haplothrips</i>
<i>gowdyei</i> (Franklin), 1908 [<i>Anthothrips</i>]; <i>soror</i> Schmutz, 1913
<i>pallescens</i> (Hood), 1919 [<i>Zygothrips</i>]
<i>Holothrips</i>
<i>zimmermani</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Ischnothrips</i>]
<i>Hoplothrips</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Horistothrips</i>
<i>claruspilus</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>fuscus</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>magnafemora</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Karnyothrips</i>
<i>flavipes</i> (Jones), 1912 [<i>Anthothrips</i>]
<i>melaleuca</i> (Bagnall), 1911 [<i>Hindsania</i>]
<i>Leeuwenia</i>
<i>spinus</i> Moulton, 1944; <i>fijiensis</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Liothrips</i>
<i>tenuicornis</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Gynaikothrips</i>]
<i>urichi</i> Karny, 1923
<i>Lissothrips</i>
<i>flavitibia</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Macrophthalthrips</i>
<i>gracilis</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Mastigothrips</i>
<i>fuscus</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Chelaeothrips</i>]
<i>Neosmerithothrips</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Gastrothrips</i>]
<i>fructuum</i> Schmutz, 1913
<i>Nesothrips</i>
<i>brevicollis</i> (Bagnall), 1914 [<i>Oedemothrips</i>]; <i>formosensis karnyi</i> Priesner, 1935 [<i>Neosmerinthothrips</i>]; <i>formosensis</i> Priesner, 1935 [<i>Neosmerinthothrips</i>]
<i>fodinae</i> Mound, 1974
<i>leverii</i> (Mound), 1974 [<i>Rhaebothrips</i>]

<i>nigrisetis</i> (Sakimura), 1972 [<i>Rhaebothrips</i>]
<i>propinquus</i> (Bagnall), 1916 [<i>Oedemothrips</i>]
<i>Oidanothrips</i>
<i>magnus</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>Phlaeothrips</i>
<i>flavitibia</i> Moulton, 1944
<i>fuscus</i> Moulton, 1944 [<i>flavitibia</i> ssp.]
<i>Pygothrips</i>
<i>mikrommatos</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Diplochelaethrips</i>]
<i>postocellaris</i> Okajima, 1990
<i>Rhaebothrips</i>
<i>fuscus</i> Moulton, 1942
<i>major</i> Bagnall, 1928
<i>Stigmothrips</i>
<i>russatus</i> (Haga), 1973 [<i>Baphikothrips</i>]
<i>Strepterothrips</i>
<i>orientalis</i> Ananthakrishnan, 1964
<i>Williamsiella</i>
<i>zaps</i> Mound, 1989
Family THRIPIDAE
<i>Anisopilothrips</i>
<i>venustulus</i> (Priesner), 1923 [<i>Heliothrips</i>]
<i>Caprithrips</i>
<i>orientalis</i> Bhatti, 1973
<i>Chaetanaphothrips</i>
<i>signipennis</i> (Bagnall), 1914 [<i>Scirtothrips</i>]
<i>Chirothrips</i>
<i>ah</i> Girault, 1929
<i>Dendrothripoides</i>
<i>innoxius</i> (Karny in Karny & Docteurs van Leeuwen-Reijnvaan), 1914 [<i>Euthrips</i>]
<i>Dichromothrips</i>
<i>corbetti</i> (Priesner), 1936 [<i>Anaphothrips</i>]

<i>Elixothrips</i>
<i>brevisetus</i> (Bagnall), 1919 [<i>Tryphactothrips</i>]
<i>Heliothrips</i>
<i>haemorrhoidalis</i> (Bouché), 1833 [<i>Thrips</i>]
<i>Megalurothrips</i>
<i>distalis</i> (Karny), 1913 [<i>Taeniothrips</i>]
<i>mucunae</i> (Priesner), 1938 [<i>Taeniothrips</i>]
<i>mucunae fijiensis</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Taeniothrips</i>]
<i>typicus</i> Bagnall, 1915
<i>usitatus</i> (Bagnall), 1913 [<i>Thrips</i>]; <i>longistylus</i> (Karny), 1922 [<i>Taeniothrips</i>]
<i>Microcephalothrips</i>
<i>abdominalis</i> (Crawford), 1910 [<i>Thrips</i>]
<i>Phibalothrips</i>
<i>longiceps</i> (Karny), 1913 [<i>Heliothrips</i>]
<i>Plesiothrips</i>
<i>perplexus</i> (Beach), 1897 [<i>Sericothrips</i>]
<i>Rhamphothrips</i>
<i>pandens</i> Sakimura, 1983
<i>Scirtothrips</i>
<i>inermis</i> Priesner, 1933
<i>Selenothrips</i>
<i>rubrocinctus</i> (Giard), 1901 [<i>Physopus</i>]
<i>Thrips</i>
<i>cerno</i> Palmer, 1992
<i>hawaiiensis</i> (Morgan), 1913 [<i>Euthrips</i>]
<i>imaginis</i> Bagnall, 1926
<i>kotoshoi</i> (Moulton), 1928 [<i>Taeniothrips</i>]
<i>malloti</i> Priesner, 1934
<i>nigropilosus</i> Uzel, 1895
<i>rapaensis</i> (Moulton), 1939 [<i>Isoneurothrips</i>]
<i>rhabdotus</i> Sakimura, 1969
<i>samoensis</i> (Moulton), 1944 [<i>Taeniothrips</i>]
<i>tabaci</i> Lindemann, 1888
ORDER THYSANURA
Family ATELURIDAE
<i>Bharatatelura</i>

<i>malabarica</i> Mendes, 1993
Family LEPISMATIDAE
<i>Acrotelsa</i>
sp. [Hinckley, 1963]
<i>Lepisma</i>
<i>saccharina</i> Linnaeus, 1758
ORDER TRICHOPTERA
Family CALAMOCERATIDAE
<i>Anisocentropus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Banks, 1936
sp. [from Haynes, 1999]
<i>Triplectides</i>
<i>pallidus</i> (Banks), 1936 [<i>Notanatomica</i>]
Family GOERIDAE
<i>Goera</i>
<i>abaca</i> Johanson & Oláh, 2008
<i>fijiana</i> Banks, 1924; <i>vunida</i> Mosely, 1941
<i>vuda</i> Johanson & Oláh, 2008
Family LEPTOCERIDAE
<i>Oecetis</i>
<i>pulchella</i> (Banks), 1936 [<i>Oecetinella</i>]
<i>Triaenodes</i>
<i>dubius</i> Mosely, 1934
<i>fijianus</i> Mosely, 1941
<i>manni</i> Banks, 1936
<i>Triplectides</i>
<i>magnus</i> (Walker), 1852
Family HYDROBIOSIDAE
<i>Apsilochorema</i>
<i>banksi</i> (Mosely), 1941 [<i>Achorema</i>]
<i>moselyi</i> Ross, 1951
<i>zimmermani</i> Ross, 1951
Family HYDROPSYCHIDAE
<i>Abacaria</i>
<i>fijiana</i> (Mosely), 1934 [<i>Hydropsychodes</i>]
<i>kosova</i> Oláh & Barnard <i>in</i> Oláh, Johanson & Barnard, 2006

<i>moselyi</i> Oláh & Barnard <i>in</i> Oláh, Johanson & Barnard, 2006
<i>picea</i> (Brauer), 1867 [<i>Hydromanicus</i>]
<i>robinsoni</i> Oláh & Barnard <i>in</i> Oláh, Johanson & Barnard, 2006
<i>ruficeps</i> (Brauer), 1867 [<i>Hydromanicus</i>]
<i>savura</i> Oláh & Barnard <i>in</i> Oláh, Johanson & Barnard, 2006
<i>wekana</i> Oláh & Barnard <i>in</i> Oláh, Johanson & Barnard, 2006
Family HYDROPTILIDAE
<i>Oxyethira</i>
<i>fijiensis</i> Kelley, 1989
<i>sp. A</i> [from Haynes, 1999]
<i>sp. B</i> [from Haynes, 1999]
Family ODONTOCERIDAE
<i>Undetermined genus</i>
<i>sp.</i> [from Haynes, 1999]
Family PHILOPTAMIDAE
<i>Chimarra</i>
<i>indigota</i> Mosely, 1941
<i>manni</i> Banks, 1924
<i>nervosa</i> (Brauer), 1867 [<i>Wormaldia</i>]
<i>obscurella</i> Banks, 1924
<i>signata</i> Banks, 1936
Family POLYCENTROPODIDAE
<i>Polycentropus</i>

<i>sp.</i> [Brauer, 1867]
<i>Polyplectropus</i>
<i>fijianus</i> Banks, 1936
<i>greenwoodi</i> Mosely, 1941
<i>manni</i> Banks, 1936
ORDER ZORAPTERA
Family ZOROTYPIDAE
<i>Zorotypus</i>
<i>zimmermani</i> Gurney, 1939

3.11 VASCULAR PLANTS OF THE FIJI ISLANDS

Plants are the power-house of life on earth. A comprehensive summary of floral exploration of Fiji was prepared by A.C. Smith as part of his six-volume series, *Flora itiensis Nova* (Smith, 1979). Despite Fiji being visited as early as 1643 by Abel Tasman, it was not until another 200 years later that the first specimens were collected. In 1838, Captain Dumont d'Urville arrived in Fiji waters. Hombron, Jacquinot and Guillou collected plant specimens mostly from Ovalau. Specimens from their collections are housed at Paris Herbarium (P), with duplicates found in other major international herbaria. Around the time of Dumont d'Urville's visit, the United States Exploring Expedition (1838-1842) led by Captain Wilkes arrived in Fiji and about 600 specimens were said to have been collected (Stanton, 1975). The botanist Asa Gray worked on the Fijian as well as other Pacific Islands specimens collected by the US Exploring Expedition resulting in a series of published and unpublished works (Gray, 1848-1874).

Other notable collections were made by Hinds and Barclay in 1840 (see publications by Hind 1842 and Bentham 1846). Also William Henry Harvey visited Fiji in 1855 and collected specimens from Vanua Levu. Harvey's material was studied by Berthold Carl Seemann. Seemann was one of the outstanding contributors to our knowledge on the Fiji flora with his publication titled 'The Flora Vitiensis' (Seeman, 1865-1873). During his tenure in Fiji, Seemann collected well over 1000 specimens.

Albert Charles Smith collected Fijian specimens in 1933-1934, with subsequent visits from 1947-1948, 1953-1954, 1967 and 1969. These resulted in a number of publications including Smith (1934, 1935, 1936, 1950, 1979-1991). His modern treatise of the Fiji flora provided the baseline for all current research and has proven to be the bible on the plants of Fiji. Another notable contribution was made by Bayard Parham who established the Fiji Herbarium (SUVA). His work was published by his son John Parham (1964, 1972). Over the years a number of researchers had focussed their efforts on specific groups, such as Fuller's (1997) research on indigenous palms and Bush (1997) on endemic gymnosperms. Tuiwawa (1998) carried out tree-forest research at Waisoi, Namosi in the interior of Viti Levu where over 370 species were identified in an 8 sq km area. The majority of species were native with just over half classed as endemics (56%). Watkins (1992) carried out surveys at Nadarivatu and listed 599 species. Dick Watling published the Palms of the Fiji Islands in 2005, where 31 species were illustrated of which 25 were native.

The most recent review of the floral diversity of Fiji was by Tuiwawa (1998), where 2,530 vascular plant species were attributed to the Fiji flora. A large proportion of these species (63%) were considered native species, of which 56 % were found exclusive to Fiji. The remaining flora was introduced species (936 documented cases), of which a third had become naturalised. It is suspected that well over 2,000 plant species may have been introduced either deliberate or accidental but are not documented.

Plant species are distributed throughout all known habitats of the Fiji Islands. It is said that prior to settlement of the islands, they were covered with closed-canopy forest (Watling, 2005). Over half of this primary forest remains somewhat intact with varying degree of impact or degradation. The lowland rainforest is one area where there has been a lot of disturbance due human settlement. This area straddles the coastal region extending upwards to about 600 m. Plant species vary from shrubs to trees 30 m tall. The upland rainforest occurs above the lowland forests area (above 600 m elevation) and can be categorised as wet

or dry zone. Montane forest is a region where there are abundant epiphytes and is dominated by angiosperms. This area is approximately 800 m elevation. The cloud forest is one of the moist areas of Fiji's forest, with high rainfall. The area is usually occupied by mosses and other epiphytic plants. The range varies from 600-900 m elevation. The dry forest occurs in drier zones of the country. Although once extensive, it is now occupied by agriculture, introduced shrubs and grasslands. The coastal and wetland vegetations include mangrove forest, coastal strand vegetation, freshwater wetland vegetation and river vegetation are high impact sites mostly from human activities. Other categories for plant distribution are the disturbed vegetation and the secondary forest.

3.11.1 CHECKLIST OF FLORA IN FIJI

Plant checklists are the most rudimentary form of documenting vegetative life in any area of study. Given they are quite diverse in form and structure, one must take heed of the task at hand as it requires one of formal botanical training or experience (to say the least) for proper and credible accounts of the group/taxa observed or reviewed. As such, the opportunity presented is a culmination of notable works undertaken by established botanists who dedicated 10-20⁺ years of their lives studying and formally delineating the floristic composition that collectively is unique to Fiji's archipelago. Thus, the executive summary is based on the ferns and the seed plants of Fiji by Brownlie (1967) and Smith (1979-1991), respectively. The tree species and commercial timber species are extracted from Smiths and Brownlie's floras. The checklist of other potential ornamentals for Fiji are extracted from A. Whistler (1998) in consultation with the Curator of the South Pacific Regional Herbarium. Please note, the acronym syn. means synonym. These are plant names that were formally used but have become invalid because of findings from recent research.

Plant is a collective term of reference to what fundamentally is referred to as ferns and seed plants. These two groups make up the primary classification in the plant world. Ferns are spore reproducing plants that essentially requires an aquatic medium for any chance of reproduction. Seed plants obviously are the non-spore bearing group that are by far more diverse in form, structure and habitat. The reproductive versatility of seeds allows them to opportunistically evolve and adapt to survive various environmental conditions. As such, we have seed plants that are scientifically intriguing – e.g. cycads and those that have been highlighted as commercially viable – timber tree species. The depth of diversity and complexity within these groups is overwhelming and any indications of their wealth will most definitely supersede the purpose of this document. Thus, we restrict our knowledge to the basics or more so what it is that's required of a checklist – these are the scientific names of individual species, which are always *italicized* and then followed by the authority or person (s) that discovered them; the formal consignment to their family and also an indication whether each species is indigenous, endemic or introduced to the area of interest, in this case Fiji.

Table 3.17: Summary to the Flora Classification of Ferns and Seed Plants formally recorded for Fiji

Major Plant Groups	Plant Group	No. of family	Family	No. of species
Ferns	Fern allies	1	Psilotaceae	3
Spore producing plants		2	Equisetaceae	1
		3	Lycopodiaceae	14
		4	Selaginellaceae	7
	Ferns	5	Ophioglossaceae	7
		6	Osmundaceae	1
		7	Schizaeaceae	4
		8	Gleicheniaceae	4
	Tree ferns	9	Cyatheaceae	13
		10	Hymenophyllaceae	26
		11	Dennstaedtiaceae	8
		12	Hypolepidaceae	5
		13	Lindsaeaceae	20
		14	Davalliaceae	16
		15	Vittariaceae	34
		16	Aspleniaceae	17
		17	Arthyriaceae	12
		18	Thelypteridaceae	24
		19	Aspidiaceae	38
		20	Lomariopsidaceae	30
		21	Polypodiaceae	19
Total Species of Ferns				304
Seed Plants	Gymnosperms	No. of family	Family	No. of Species
		1	Cycadaceae	1
		2	Podocarpaceae	9
		3	Araucariaceae	5
		4	Pinaceae	2
		5	Cupressaceae	2
		6	Gnetaceae	1
Total Species of Gymnosperms				20
Seed Plants	Angiosperms	No. of family	Family	No. of Species
	Flowering plants	7	Limnocharitaceae	1
	Monocots	8	Alismataceae	1
		9	Hydrocharitaceae	3
		10	Potamogetonaceae	1

		11	Ruppiaceae	1
		12	Cymodoceaceae	3
		13	Triuridaceae	1
		14	Liliaceae	4
		15	Alliaceae	2
		16	Agavaceae	8
		17	Amaryllidaceae	5
		18	Philesiaceae	1
		19	Asparagaceae	1
		20	Smilacaceae	1
		21	Dioscoreaceae	5
		22	Taccaceae	2
		23	Pontederiaceae	3
		24	Iridaceae	3
		25	Strelitziaceae	2
		26	Musaceae	8
		27	Heliconiaceae	5
		28	Costaceae	1
		29	Zingiberaceae	17
		30	Cannaceae	1
		31	Marantaceae	3
		32	Orchidaceae	
		33	Cyperaceae	44
		34	Bromeliaceae	3
		35	Commelinaceae	6
		36	Flagellariaceae	3
		37	Joinvilleaceae	1
		38	Poaceae	134
		39	Arecaceae	49
		40	Araceae	15
		41	Lemnaceae	1
		42	Pandanaceae	20
		43	Typhaceae	1
	Dicots	44	Degeneriaceae	1
		45	Annonaceae	22
		46	Myristicaceae	6
		47	Aristolochiaceae	2
		48	Piperaceae	16
		49	Peperomiaceae	31
		50	Chloranthaceae	2
		51	Trimeniaceae	1
		52	Monimiaceae	1
		53	Hernandiaceae	3
		54	Lauraceae	37

		55	Cassythaceae	1
		56	Gyrocarpaceae	1
		57	Nymphaeaceae	2
		58	Ceratophyllaceae	1
		59	Menispermaceae	1
		60	Ranunculaceae	1
		61	Papaveraceae	1
		62	Ulmaceae	5
		63	Cannabaceae	1
		64	Moraceae	32
		65	Urticaceae	35
		66	Casuarinaceae	3
		67	Balanopaceae	1
		68	Phytolaccaceae	1
		69	Nyctaginaceae	7
		70	Aizoaceae	1
		71	Cactaceae	2
		72	Molluginaceae	1
		73	Caryophyllaceae	1
		74	Portulacaceae	7
		75	Basellaceae	1
		76	Amaranthaceae	13
		77	Chenopodiaceae	1
		78	Polygonaceae	4
		79	Plumbaginaceae	3
		80	Dilleniaceae	2
		81	Ochnaceae	1
		82	Theaceae	3
		83	Saurauiaceae	1
		84	Clusiaceae	18
		85	Elatinaceae	1
		86	Elaeocarpaceae	22
		87	Tiliaceae	12
		88	Sterculiaceae	22
		89	Bombacaceae	2
		90	Malvaceae	26
		91	Euphorbiaceae	110
		92	Gonystylaceae	1
		93	Thymelaeaceae	10
		94	Lecythidaceae	1
		95	Barringtoniaceae	4
		96	Rhizophoraceae	9
		97	Flacourtiaceae	27
		98	Violaceae	4

		99	Turneraceae	1
		100	Passifloraceae	8
		101	Bixaceae	1
		102	Cochlospermaceae	1
		103	Cariaceae	1
		104	Cucurbitaceae	14
		105	Begoniaceae	6
		106	Capparaceae	3
		107	Cleomaceae	3
		108	Brassicaceae	11
		109	Moringaceae	1
		110	Salicaceae	1
		111	Ericaceae	2
		112	Epacridaceae	1
		113	Symplocaceae	2
		114	Ebenaceae	14
		115	Sapotaceae	27
		116	Myrsinaceae	29
		117	Cunoniaceae	18
		118	Davidsoniaceae	1
		119	Pittosporaceae	6
		120	Crassulaceae	1
		121	Rosaceae	4
		122	Chrysobalanaceae	4
		123	Mimosaceae	28
		124	Caesalpiaceae	56
		125	Fabaceae	123
		126	Connaraceae	2
		127	Lythraceae	9
		128	Myrtaceae	74
		129	Punicaceae	1
		130	Onagraceae	4
		131	Melastomataceae	32
		132	Combretaceae	17
		133	Anacardiaceae	13
		134	Burseraceae	9
		135	Simaroubaceae	1
		136	Surianaceae	1
		137	Rutaceae	37
		138	Meliaceae	38
		139	Zygophyllaceae	1
		140	Sapindaceae	22
		141	Coriariaceae	1
		142	Oxalidaceae	6

		143	Balsaminaceae	2
		144	Araliaceae	22
		145	Apiaceae	8
		146	Linaceae	1
		147	Celastraceae	3
		148	Hippocrateaceae	2
		149	Aquifoliaceae	1
		150	Icacinaceae	2
		151	Dichapetalaceae	1
		152	Rhamnaceae	11
		153	Vitaceae	3
		154	Leeaceae	1
		155	Malpighiaceae	4
		156	Polygalaceae	1
		157	Alangiaceae	1
		158	Olacaceae	2
		159	Santalaceae	2
		160	Loranthaceae	1
		161	Viscaceae	2
		162	Balanophoraceae	1
		163	Proteaceae	4
		164	Loganiaceae	17
		165	Apocynaceae	39
		166	Asclepiadaceae	13
		167	Oleaceae	10
		168	Rubiaceae	191
		169	Caprifoliaceae	1
		170	Solanaceae	29
		171	Convolvulaceae	28
		172	Cuscutaceae	1
		173	Menyanthaceae	1
		174	Buddlejaceae	2
		175	Scrophulariaceae	14
		176	Gesneriaceae	41
		177	Acanthaceae	25
		178	Pedaliaceae	1
		179	Bignoniaceae	10
		180	Plantaginaceae	1
		181	Boraginaceae	10
		182	Verbenaceae	31
		183	Lamiaceae	18
		184	Campanulaceae	2
		185	Goodeniaceae	2
		186	Asteraceae	62

		32; 187	Orchidaceae	169
		188	Phormiaceae	2
Total Species of Angiosperms				2317

Table 3.18: Checklist to the ferns of Fiji

No.	Family	Species	Origin
1	Psilotaceae	<i>Psilotum nudum</i> (L.) Palisot de Beauvois	Indigenous
2	Psilotaceae	<i>Psilotum complanatum</i> Swartz	Indigenous
3	Psilotaceae	<i>Tmesipteris truncata</i> (R.Br.) Desvaux	Endemic
4	Equisetaceae	<i>Equisetum ramossissimum</i> Desfontaines	Indigenous
5	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium serratum</i> Thunberg	Indigenous
6	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium melanesicum</i> Brownlie	Endemic
7	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium parksii</i> Copeland	Endemic
8	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium carinatum</i> Desvaux	Indigenous
9	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium squarrosum</i> Forster	Indigenous
10	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium magnificum</i> Brownlie	Endemic
11	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium trifoliatum</i> Copeland	Endemic
12	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium subtrifoliatum</i> Brownlie	Endemic
13	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium foliosum</i> Copeland	Endemic
14	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium phyllanthum</i> Hooker et Arnott	Indigenous
15	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium phlegmaria</i> L.	Indigenous
16	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium nummularifolium</i> Blume	Indigenous
17	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium clavatum</i> L.	Indigenous
18	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium cernuum</i> L.	Indigenous
19	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella viridangula</i> Spring	Endemic
20	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella breynoides</i> Baker	Endemic
21	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella distans</i> Warburg	Endemic
22	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella firmula</i> A. Braun ex Kuhn	Indigenous
23	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella laxa</i> Spring	Indigenous
24	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella victoriae</i> Moore	Indigenous
25	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella rechingeri</i> Hieronymus ex Rechinger	Indigenous

26	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Ophioglossum reticulatum</i> L.	Indigenous
27	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Ophioglossum petiolatum</i> Hooker	Indigenous
28	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Ophioglossum pendulum</i> L.	Indigenous
29	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Botrychium daucifolium</i> Wallich	Indigenous
30	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Angiopteris evecta</i> (Forster) Hoffman	Indigenous
31	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Angiopteris opaca</i> Copeland	Endemic
32	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Marattia smithii</i> Mettenius ex Kuhn	Indigenous
33	Osmundaceae	<i>Leptopteris wilkesiana</i> (Brackenridge) Christ	Indigenous
34	Schizaeaceae	<i>Schizaea dichotoma</i> (L.) Smith	Indigenous
35	Schizaeaceae	<i>Schizaea fistulosa</i> de Labillardiere	Indigenous
36	Schizaeaceae	<i>Schizaea melanesica</i> Selling	Indigenous
37	Schizaeaceae	<i>Lygodium reticulatum</i> Schkuhr	Indigenous
38	Gleicheniaceae	<i>Gleichenia longissima</i> Blume	Indigenous
39	Gleicheniaceae	<i>Gleichenia oceanica</i> Kuhn	Indigenous
40	Gleicheniaceae	<i>Dicranopteris linearis</i> (Burmans) Underwood	Indigenous
41	Gleicheniaceae	<i>Dicranopteris caudata</i> (Copeland) St.John	Endemic
42	Cyatheaceae	<i>Culcita straminea</i> (Labillardiere) Maxon	Indigenous
43	Cyatheaceae	<i>Dicksonia brackenridgei</i> Mettenius	Indigenous
44	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea decurrens</i> (Hooker) Copeland	Indigenous
45	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea alta</i> Copeland	Indigenous
46	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea plagiostegia</i> Copeland	Endemic
47	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea affinis</i> (Forster) Swartz	Indigenous
48	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea hornei</i> (Baker) Copeland	Indigenous
49	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea medullaris</i> (Forster) Swartz	Indigenous
50	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea lunulata</i> ((Forster) Copeland	Indigenous
51	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea truncata</i> (Brackenridge) Copeland	Indigenous
52	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea propinqua</i> Mettenius	Endemic

53	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea subsessilis</i> Copeland	Indigenous
54	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea microlepidota</i> Copeland	Endemic
55	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum imbricatum</i> Blume	Indigenous
56	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum polyanthos</i> Swartz	Indigenous
57	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum javanicum</i> Sprengel	Indigenous
58	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum flabellatum</i> Labillardiere	Indigenous
59	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum denticulatum</i> Swartz	Indigenous
60	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum samoense</i> Baker	Indigenous
61	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum affine</i> Brackenridge	Endemic
62	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum feejeense</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
63	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes bipunctatum</i> Poiret	Indigenous
64	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes tahitense</i> Nadeau	Indigenous
65	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes cultratum</i> Baker	Indigenous
66	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes bimarginatum</i> van den Bosch	Indigenous
67	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes endlicherianum</i> Presl	Indigenous
68	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes humile</i> Forster	Indigenous
69	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes vitiense</i> Baker	Indigenous
70	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes saxifragoides</i> Presl.	Indigenous
71	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes tomaniiviense</i> Brownlie	Endemic
72	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes aphlebioides</i> Christ	Indigenous
73	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes asae-grayi</i> van den Bosch	Indigenous
74	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes maximum</i> Blume	Indigenous
75	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes caudatum</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
76	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes apiifolium</i> Presl	Indigenous
77	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes boryanum</i> Kunze.	Indigenous
78	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes intermedium</i> van de Bosch	Indigenous
79	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes caespifrons</i> C.Christensen	Endemic

80	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes dentatum</i> van den Bosch	Indigenous
81	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Dennstaedtia flaccida</i> (Forster) Bernhardt	Indigenous
82	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Dennstaedtia indermis</i> (Baker) Brownlie	Endemic
83	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Dennstaedtia glabrata</i> (Cesati) C. Christensen	Indigenous
84	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Orthiopteris ferulacea</i> (Moore) Copeland	Endemic
85	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Orthiopteris tenuis</i> (Brackenridge) Brownlie	Possibly endemic
86	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Microlepia strigosa</i> (Thunberg) Presl	Indigenous
87	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Microlepia speluncae</i> (L.) Moore	Indigenous
88	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Microlepia vitiensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
89	Hypolepidaceae	<i>Histiopteris incisa</i> (Thunberg) J. Smith	Indigenous
90	Hypolepidaceae	<i>Histiopteris sinuata</i> (Brackenridge) J. Smith	Endemic
91	Hypolepidaceae	<i>Pteridium esculentum</i> (Forster) Cockayne	Indigenous
92	Hypolepidaceae	<i>Hypolepis elegans</i> Carruthers	Endemic
93	Hypolepidaceae	<i>Hypolepis nausoriensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
94	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Sphenomeris chinensis</i> (L.) Maxon	Indigenous
95	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Tapeinidium melanesicum</i> Kramer	Indigenous
96	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Tapeinidium denhamii</i> (Hooker) C. Christensen	Indigenous
97	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea moorei</i> (Hooker) Fournier	Indigenous
98	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea ensifolia</i> Swartz	Indigenous
99	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea gueriniana</i> (Gaud.) Desvaux	Indigenous
100	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea lapeyrousii</i> (Hooker) Baker	Indigenous
101	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea tetragona</i> Kramer	Indigenous
102	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea pacifica</i> Kramer	Indigenous
103	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea propinqua</i> Hooker	Indigenous
104	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea obtusa</i> J. Smith	Indigenous
105	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea harveyi</i> Carruthers ex Seemann	Indigenous
106	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea rigida</i> J. Smith	Indigenous

107	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea pickeringii</i> (Brackenridge) Mettenius ex Kuhn	Indigenous
108	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea pulchra</i> (Brackenridge) Carruthers ex Seemann	Indigenous
109	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea pulchra</i> (Brackenridge) Carruthers ex Seemann var. <i>protracta</i> (Copeland) Brownlie	Endemic
110	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea repens</i> (Bory) Thwaites	Indigenous
111	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea repens</i> (Bory) Thwaites var. <i>sessilis</i> (Copeland) Kramer	Indigenous
112	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea repens</i> (Bory) Thwaites var. <i>marquesensis</i> (Copeland) Kramer	Indigenous
113	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea vitiensis</i> Kramer	Endemic
114	Davalliaceae	<i>Nephrolepis tuberosa</i> (Bory ex Willdenow) Presl	Indigenous
115	Davalliaceae	<i>Nephrolepis saligna</i> Carruthers	Possibly endemic
116	Davalliaceae	<i>Nephrolepis hirsutula</i> (Forster) Presl	Indigenous
117	Davalliaceae	<i>Nephrolepis biserrata</i> (Swartz) Schott	Indigenous
118	Davalliaceae	<i>Arthropteris repens</i> (Brackenridge) C.Christensen	Indigenous
119	Davalliaceae	<i>Arthropteris articulata</i> (Brackenridge) C.Christensen	Indigenous
120	Davalliaceae	<i>Oleandra neriiformis</i> Cavanilles	Indigenous
121	Davalliaceae	<i>Oleandra sibbaldii</i> Greville	Indigenous
122	Davalliaceae	<i>Humata heterophylla</i> (Smithii) Desvaux	Indigenous
123	Davalliaceae	<i>Humata polypodioides</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
124	Davalliaceae	<i>Humata botrychioides</i> Brackenridge	Endemic
125	Davalliaceae	<i>Leucostegia pallida</i> (Mettenius) Copeland	Indigenous
126	Davalliaceae	<i>Davallia solida</i> (Forster) Swartz	Indigenous
127	Davalliaceae	<i>Davallia fejeensis</i> Hooker	Endemic
128	Davalliaceae	<i>Davallia epiphylla</i> (Forster) Sprengel	Indigenous
129	Davalliaceae	<i>Scyphularia pycnocarpa</i> (Brackenridge) Copeland	Endemic
130	Vittariaceae	<i>Vaginularia angustissima</i> (Brackenridge) Mettenius	Indigenous
131	Vittariaceae	<i>Antrophyum plantagineum</i> (Cavanilles) Kaulfuss	Indigenous
132	Vittariaceae	<i>Antrophyum semicostatum</i> Blume	Indigenous
133	Vittariaceae	<i>Antrophyum subfalcatum</i> Brackenridge	Endemic

134	Vittariaceae	<i>Antrophyum smithii</i> C. Christensen	Endemic
135	Vittariaceae	<i>Vittaria scolopendrina</i> (Bory) Thwaites	Indigenous
136	Vittariaceae	<i>Vittaria elongata</i> Swartz	Indigenous
137	Vittariaceae	<i>Acrostichum aureum</i> L.	Indigenous
138	Vittariaceae	<i>Stenochlaena palustris</i> (Burmans) Beddome	Indigenous
139	Vittariaceae	<i>Coniogramme fraxinea</i> (Don) Diels	Indigenous
140	Vittariaceae	<i>Taenitis pinnata</i> (J.Smith) Holttum var. <i>Pinnata</i>	Indigenous
141	Vittariaceae	<i>Taenitis pinnata</i> (J.Smith) Holttum var. <i>brachysora</i> (Baker) Holttum	Endemic
142	Vittariaceae	<i>Taenitis pinnata</i> (J.Smith) Holttum var. <i>polypodioides</i> (Baker) Holttum	Endemic
143	Vittariaceae	<i>Taenitis hookeri</i> (C.Christensen) Holttum	Indigenous
144	Vittariaceae	<i>Syngamma borneensis</i> (Hooker) J. Smith	Indigenous
145	Vittariaceae	<i>Syngamma spathulata</i> (C.Christensen) Holttum	Endemic
146	Vittariaceae	<i>Doryopteris concolor</i> (Langsdorff et Fischer) Kuhn	Indigenous
147	Vittariaceae	<i>Adiantum philippense</i> L.	Indigenous
148	Vittariaceae	<i>Adiantum hispidulum</i> Swartz	Indigenous
149	Vittariaceae	<i>Adiantum hornei</i> Baker	Endemic
150	Vittariaceae	<i>Adiantum diaphanum</i> Blume	Indigenous
151	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris ensiformis</i> Burmann	Indigenous
152	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris vitiensis</i> Baker	Possibly endemic
153	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris vitiata</i> L.	Indigenous
154	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris mertensioides</i> Willdenow	Indigenous
155	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris pacifica</i> Hieronymus	Indigenous
156	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris tremula</i> R. Brown	Indigenous
157	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris excelsa</i> Gaud.	Indigenous
158	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris tripartia</i> Swartz	Indigenous
159	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris parhamii</i> Brownlie	Endemic
160	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris litoralis</i> Rechinger	Indigenous

161	Vittariaceae	<i>Cheilanthes tenuifolia</i> (Burmans) Swartz	Indigenous
162	Vittariaceae	<i>Cheilanthes hirsuta</i> (Poirer) Mettenius	Indigenous
163	Vittariaceae	<i>Cheilanthes farinosa</i> (Forsk.) Kaulfuss	Indigenous
164	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium nidus</i> L.	Indigenous
165	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium australasicum</i> Hooker	Indigenous
166	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium amboinense</i> Willdenow	Indigenous
167	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium marattioides</i> (Brackenridge) C. Christensen	Indigenous
168	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium carruthersii</i> Baker	Endemic
169	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium caudatum</i> Forster	Indigenous
170	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium polyodon</i> Forster	Indigenous
171	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium unilaterale</i> Lamarck	Indigenous
172	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium excisum</i> Presl	Indigenous
173	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium induratum</i> Hooker	Endemic
174	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium tenerum</i> Forster	Indigenous
175	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium bipinnatifidum</i> Baker	Indigenous
176	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium insiticium</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
177	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium cuneatum</i> Lamarck	Indigenous
178	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium laserpitifolium</i> Lamarck	Indigenous
179	Aspleniaceae	<i>Loxoscaphe gibberosum</i> (Forster) Moore	Indigenous
180	Aspleniaceae	<i>Loxoscaphe foeniculaceum</i> (Hooker) Moore	Endemic
181	Arthyriaceae	<i>Lunathyrium japonicum</i> (Thunberg) Kurata	Indigenous
182	Arthyriaceae	<i>Lunathyrium gillespiei</i> (Copeland) Brownlie	Endemic
183	Arthyriaceae	<i>Lunathyrium gordonii</i> (Baker) Brownlie	Endemic
184	Arthyriaceae	<i>Lunathyrium boryanum</i> (Willdenow) H.Ohba	Indigenous
185	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium bulbiferum</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
186	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium dilatatum</i> Blume	Indigenous
187	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium echinatum</i> C. Christensen	Indigenous

188	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium harpeodes</i> Moore	Indigenous
189	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium melanocaulon</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
190	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium proliferum</i> (Lamarck) Thouars	Indigenous
191	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium esculentum</i> (Retzius) Swartz	Indigenous
192	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplaziopsis javanica</i> (Blume) C.Christensen	Indigenous
193	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Macrothelypteris torresiana</i> (Gaud.) Ching	Indigenous
194	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Macrothelypteris polypodioides</i> (Hooker) Holttum	Indigenous
195	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Coryphopteris seemannii</i> Holttum	Endemic
196	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Coryphopteris vitiensis</i> Holttum	Possible endemic
197	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Plesioneuron archboldiae</i> (Copeland) Holttum	Endemic
198	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Plesioneuron prenticei</i> (Carruthers) Holttum	Endemic
199	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Plesioneuron hopeanum</i> (Baker) Holttum	Possible endemic
200	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pronephrium beccarianum</i> (Cesati) Holttum	Indigenous
201	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pronephrium triphyllum</i> (Swartz) Holttum	Indigenous
202	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pronephrium rubrinerve</i> (Mettenius) Holttum	Indigenous
203	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Cyclosorus tottus</i> (Thunberg) Pichi-Sermolli	Possible endemic
204	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pneumatopteris magnifica</i> (Copeland) Holttum	Endemic
205	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pneumatopteris parksii</i> (Ballard) Holttum	Endemic
206	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pneumatopteris costata</i> (Brackenridge) Holttum	Indigenous
207	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Sphaerostephanos invisus</i> (Forster) Holttum	Indigenous
208	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Sphaerostephanos unitus</i> (L.) Holttum	Indigenous
209	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Cyclosorus suprastrigosus</i> (Rosenstock) Copeland	Indigenous
210	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Cyclosorus decadens</i> (Baker) Ching	Endemic
211	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella harveyi</i> (Mettenius) Holttum	Indigenous
212	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella parasitica</i> (L.) Leveille	Indigenous
213	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella dentata</i> (Forsk.) Brownsey et Jeremy	Indigenous
214	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella subpubescens</i> (Blume) Holttum	Indigenous

215	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella arida</i> (Don) Holttum	Indigenous
216	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella pacifica</i> Holttum	Indigenous
217	Aspidiaceae	<i>Didymochlaena truncatula</i> (Swartz) J.Smith	Indigenous
218	Aspidiaceae	<i>Acrophorus blumei</i> Ching ex C.Christensen	Indigenous
219	Aspidiaceae	<i>Arachniodes aristata</i> (Forst.) Tindale	Indigenous
220	Aspidiaceae	<i>Arachniodes maxima</i> (Baker) Brownlie	Endemic
221	Aspidiaceae	<i>Arachniodes hasseltii</i> (Blume) Ching	Indigenous
222	Aspidiaceae	<i>Polystichum aculeatum</i> (L.) Roth	Indigenous
223	Aspidiaceae	<i>Polystichum pilosum</i> Copeland	Endemic
224	Aspidiaceae	<i>Dryopteris hirtipes</i> (Blume) O.Kuntze	Indigenous
225	Aspidiaceae	<i>Dryopteris subarborea</i> (Baker) C. Christensen	Indigenous
226	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria hookerii</i> Brownlie	Endemic
227	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria dissecta</i> (Forster) Lellinger	Indigenous
228	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria godeffroyi</i> (Luerssen) Copeland	Endemic
229	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria menyanthidis</i> (Presl) Copeland	Indigenous
230	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria decurrens</i> (Presl) Copeland	Indigenous
231	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria latifolia</i> (Forster) Copeland	Indigenous
232	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria degeneri</i> Copeland	Endemic
233	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria vitiensis</i> Brownlie	Indigenous
234	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria tripartita</i> (Baker) Copeland	Endemic
235	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria crenata</i> Cananilles	Indigenous
236	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria nausoriensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
237	Aspidiaceae	<i>Ctenitis minima</i> Brownlie	Endemic
238	Aspidiaceae	<i>Ctenitis waiwaiensis</i> (C.Christensen) Brownlie	Endemic
239	Aspidiaceae	<i>Ctenitis fijiensis</i> (Hooker) Copeland	Endemic
240	Aspidiaceae	<i>Lastreopsis davallioides</i> (Brackenridge) Tindale	Indigenous
241	Aspidiaceae	<i>Lastreopsis tenera</i> (R.Brown) Tindale	Indigenous

242	Aspidiaceae	<i>Pleocnemia irregularis</i> (Presl) Holttum	Indigenous
243	Aspidiaceae	<i>Pleocnemia elegans</i> (Copeland) Holttum	Endemic
244	Aspidiaceae	<i>Pleocnemia cumingiana</i> Presl	Indigenous
245	Aspidiaceae	<i>Pleocnemia leuzeana</i> (Gaud.) Presl	Indigenous
246	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum orientale</i> L.	Indigenous
247	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum vittatum</i> Brackenridge	Endemic
248	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum coriaceum</i> (Brackenridge) Brownlie	Endemic
249	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum difforme</i> Copeland	Endemic
250	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum gibbum</i> (de Labillardiere) Mettenius	Indigenous
251	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum doodioides</i> (Brackenridge) Brownlie	Indigenous
252	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum pilosum</i> (Brackenridge) Brownlie	Endemic
253	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum milnei</i> (Carruthers) C. Christensen	Endemic
254	Aspidiaceae	<i>Doodia brackenridge</i> Carruthers ex Seemann	Endemic
255	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum basitruncatum</i> Brownlie	Endemic
256	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum dominii</i> Krajina	Endemic
257	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum ovalauense</i> Krajina	Endemic
258	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum gillespiei</i> Copeland	Endemic
259	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum milnei</i> Krajina	Endemic
260	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum feejeense</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
261	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum imthurnii</i> Krajina	Endemic
262	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Bolbitis vanuaensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
263	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Bolbitis palustris</i> (Brackenridge) Hennipman	Indigenous
264	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Bolbitis rivularis</i> (Brackenridge) Ching	Endemic
265	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Lomariopsis oleandrifolia</i> (Brackenridge) Mettenius	Indigenous
266	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Lomariopsis brackenridge</i> Carruthers	Indigenous
267	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Lomagramma cordipinna</i> Holttum	Indigenous
268	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Lomagramma polyphylla</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous

269	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis vaupelii</i> (Brause) Copeland	Indigenous
270	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis stipitata</i> Brownlie	Endemic
271	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis vitiensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
272	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis glabrata</i> Brownlie	Endemic
273	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis hookeri</i> (Brackenridge) Copeland	Indigenous
274	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis hirtelloides</i> (Copeland) Copeland	Endemic
275	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis conformis</i> (Brackenridge) J.Smith	Indigenous
276	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Calymmodon latealatus</i> Copeland	Indigenous
277	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris immersa</i> Brownlie	Endemic
278	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris contigua</i> (Forster) Holttum	Indigenous
279	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris vomaensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
280	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris blechnoides</i> (Greville) Wagner et Grether	Indigenous
281	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris vodonaivalui</i> Brownlie	Endemic
282	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris crassifrons</i> (Baker) Brownlie	Indigenous
283	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris seemannii</i> (J.Smith) Copeland	Indigenous
284	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris hornei</i> (Baker) Brownlie	Endemic
285	Polypodiaceae	<i>Dipteris conjugata</i> Reinwardt	Indigenous
286	Polypodiaceae	<i>Drynaria rigidula</i> (Swartz) Beddome	Indigenous
287	Polypodiaceae	<i>Merinthosorus drynarioides</i> (Hooker) Copeland	Indigenous
288	Polypodiaceae	<i>Pyrrosia blepharolepis</i> (Christensen) Ching	Indigenous
289	Polypodiaceae	<i>Pyrrosia adnascens</i> (Swartz) Ching	Indigenous
290	Polypodiaceae	<i>Belvisia mucronata</i> (Fee) Copeland	Indigenous
291	Polypodiaceae	<i>Belvisia melanesica</i> Brownlie	Indigenous
292	Polypodiaceae	<i>Selliguea feeoides</i> Copeland	Indigenous
293	Polypodiaceae	<i>Loxogramme parksii</i> Copeland	Indigenous
294	Polypodiaceae	<i>Dictymia mckeei</i> Tindale	Indigenous
295	Polypodiaceae	<i>Lemmaphyllum accedens</i> (Blume) Donk	Indigenous

296	Polypodiaceae	<i>Microsorium punctatum</i> (L.) Copeland	Indigenous
297	Polypodiaceae	<i>Microsorium linguaeforme</i> (Mettenius) Copeland	Indigenous
298	Polypodiaceae	<i>Microsorium alatum</i> (Brackenridge) Copeland	Endemic
299	Polypodiaceae	<i>Microsorium vitiense</i> (Baker) Copeland	Endemic
300	Polypodiaceae	<i>Polypodium subauriculatum</i> Blume	Indigenous
301	Polypodiaceae	<i>Phymatosorus nigrescens</i> (Blume) Pichi Sermolli	Indigenous
302	Polypodiaceae	<i>Phymatosorus parksii</i> (Copeland) Brownlie	Endemic
303	Polypodiaceae	<i>Phymatosorus scolopendria</i> (Burmans) Pichi Sermolli	Indigenous
304	Polypodiaceae	<i>Phymatosorus grossus</i> (Langsdorff et Fischer) Brownlie	Indigenous

Table 3.19: Checklist to the seed plants of Fiji Islands

No.	Family	Species	Origin
1.	Cycadaceae	<i>Cycas rumphii</i> f. <i>seemannii</i> (A.Braun) Kanehira	Indigenous
2.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nausoriense</i> de Laubenfels	Endemic
3.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nidulum</i> de Laubenfels	Indigenous
4.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium imbricatus</i> var. <i>patulus</i> de Laubenfels	Indigenous
5.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Acropyle sahniana</i> Buchh. & N.E.Gray	Endemic
6.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Retrophyllum vitiense</i> (Seem.) C.N. Page. Syn. <i>Decussocarpus vitiensis</i> (Seem.) de Laubenfels.	Indigenous
7.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus affinis</i> Seem.	Endemic
8.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i> D.Don Syn. <i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i> D.Don var. <i>neriifolius</i>	Indigenous
9.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i> var. <i>degeneri</i> N.E.Gray	Endemic
10.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i> D.Don Syn. <i>Podocarpus decipiens</i> N.E.Gray	Indigenous
11.	Araucariaceae	<i>Araucaria bidwillii</i> Hook.	Exotic
12.	Araucariaceae	<i>Araucaria heterophylla</i> (Salisb.) Franco	Exotic
13.	Araucariaceae	<i>Araucaria cunninghamii</i> Ait. ex D.Don	Exotic
14.	Araucariaceae	<i>Agathis robusta</i> (C.Moore ex F.v. Muell.) F.M.Bailey	Exotic
15.	Araucariaceae	<i>Agathis macrophylla</i> (Lindl.) Mast. Syn. <i>Agathis vitiensis</i> (Seem.) Benth. & Hook .f.ex Drake	Indigenous
16.	Pinaceae	<i>Pinus caribaea</i> Morelet	Exotic
17.	Pinaceae	<i>Pinus elliottii</i> Engelm.	Exotic
18.	Cupressaceae	<i>Cupressus benthami</i> Endl.	Exotic
19.	Cupressaceae	<i>Callitris glauca</i> R.Br. ex R.T.Baker & H.G.Sm.	Exotic
20.	Gnetaceae	<i>Gnetum gnemon</i> L.	Indigenous
21.	Limnocharitaceae	<i>Hydrocleys nymphoides</i> (Humb. & Bonpl.ex Willd.) Buchenau	Exotic

22.	Alismataceae	<i>Sagittaria sagittifolia</i> subsp. <i>leucopetala</i> (Miq.) den Hartog	Exotic
23.	Hydrocharitaceae	<i>Hydrilla verticillata</i> (L.f.) Royle	Exotic
24.	Hydrocharitaceae	<i>Halophila ovalis</i> (R.Br.) Hook .f.	Indigenous
25.	Hydrocharitaceae	<i>Halophila minor</i> (Zoll.) den Hartog	Indigenous
26.	Potamogetonaceae	<i>Potamogeton crispus</i> L.	Exotic
27.	Ruppiaceae	<i>Ruppia maritima</i> var. <i>pacifica</i> St.John & Fosberg	Indigenous
28.	Cymodoceaceae	<i>Halodule uninervis</i> (Forssk.) Aschers.	Indigenous
29.	Cymodoceaceae	<i>Halodule pinifolia</i> (Miki) den Hartog	Indigenous
30.	Cymodoceaceae	<i>Syringodium isoetifolium</i> (Aschers.) Dandy	Indigenous
31.	Triuridaceae	<i>Andruris vitiensis</i> (A.C.Smith) Giesen	Endemic
32.	Liliaceae	<i>Gloriosa superba</i> L.	Exotic
33.	Liliaceae	<i>Hemerocallis lilio-asphodelus</i> L.	Exotic
34.	Liliaceae	<i>Collospermum montanum</i> (Seem.) Skottsbo.	Endemic
35.	Liliaceae	<i>Dianella intermedia</i> Endl.	Indigenous
36.	Alliaceae	<i>Allium cepa</i> L.	Exotic
37.	Alliaceae	<i>Allium ascalonicum</i> L.	Exotic
38.	Agavaceae	<i>Cordyline terminalis</i> (L.)Kunth	Abo. intro.
39.	Agavaceae	<i>Pleomele fragrans</i> (L.) Salib.	Exotic
40.	Agavaceae	<i>Sansevieria trifasciata</i> Hort. ex Prain	Exotic
41.	Agavaceae	<i>Sansevieria trifasciata</i> var. <i>trifasciata</i>	Exotic
42.	Agavaceae	<i>Sansevieria trifasciata</i> var. <i>laurentii</i> (De Willdem.) N.E.Br.	Exotic
43.	Agavaceae	<i>Agave americana</i> L.	Exotic
44.	Agavaceae	<i>Agave sisalana</i> Perrine	Exotic
45.	Agavaceae	<i>Furcraea foetida</i> (L.) Haw.	Exotic
46.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Crinum asiaticum</i> L.	Exotic
47.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Hymenocallis littoralis</i> (Jacq.) Salib.	Exotic
48.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Eucharis grandiflora</i> Planch. & Linden	Exotic

49.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Eurycles amboinensis</i> (L.) Lindl.	Exotic
50.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Hippeastrum puniceum</i> (Lam.) Urb.	Exotic
51.	Philesiaceae	<i>Geitonoplesium cymosum</i> (R.Br.) A.Cunn. ex Hook.	Indigenous
52.	Asparagaceae	<i>Asparagus plumosus</i> Baker	Exotic
53.	Smilacaceae	<i>Smilax vitiensis</i> (Seem.) A.DC.	Indigenous
54.	Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea esculenta</i> (Lour.) Burkill	Abo. intro.
55.	Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea bulbifera</i> L.	Abo. intro.
56.	Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea pentaphylla</i> L.	Abo. intro.
57.	Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea alata</i> L.	Abo. intro.
58.	Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea nummularia</i> Lam.	Abo. intro.
59.	Taccaceae	<i>Tacca leontopetaloides</i> (L.) Kuntze	Possibly indigenous
60.	Taccaceae	<i>Tacca maculata</i> Seem.	Indigenous
61.	Pontederiaceae	<i>Monochoria vaginalis</i> (Burm.f.) Presl	Exotic
62.	Pontederiaceae	<i>Monochoria hastate</i> (L.) Solms	Exotic
63.	Pontederiaceae	<i>Eichhornia crassipes</i> (Mart.) Solms	Exotic
64.	Iridaceae	<i>Sisyrinchium micranthum</i> Cav.	Exotic
65.	Iridaceae	<i>Tritonia x crocosmiiflora</i> (Lem. ex Andre) Nicholson	Exotic
66.	Iridaceae	<i>Gladiolus x hybridus</i> Hort. ex E.Rodigas	Exotic
67.	Strelitziaceae	<i>Ravenala madagascariensis</i> Sonnerat	Exotic
68.	Strelitziaceae	<i>Strelitzia reginae</i> Ait.	Exotic
69.	Musaceae	<i>Ensete glaucum</i> (Roxb.) E.E.Cheesman	Exotic
70.	Musaceae	<i>Musa x paradisiaca</i> L.	Abo. intro
71.	Musaceae	<i>Musa x paradisiaca</i> L.subsp. <i>paradisiaca</i>	Abo intro
72.	Musaceae	<i>Musa x paradisiaca</i> subsp. <i>sapientum</i> (L.) K.Schum	Abo. intro
73.	Musaceae	<i>Musa paradisiaca</i> subsp. <i>normalis</i> (Kuntze) K.Schum	Exotic
74.	Musaceae	<i>Musa nana</i> Lour.	Exotic
75.	Musaceae	<i>Musa textilis</i> Nee	Exotic

76.	Musaceae	<i>Musa troglodytarum</i> L.	Exotic
77.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia psittacorum</i> L.f.	Exotic
78.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia humilis</i> (Aubl.) Jacq.	Exotic
79.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia paka</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
80.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia illustris</i> Hort.ex Bull	Exotic
81.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia rostrata</i> Ruiz & Pavon	Exotic
82.	Costaceae	<i>Costus speciosus</i> (Konig) Sm.	Exotic
83.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Zingiber officinale</i> Roscoe	Exotic
84.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Zingiber zerumbet</i> (L.) Sm.	Abo. intro.
85.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Curcuma longa</i> L.	Exotic
86.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Hedychium coronarium</i> Konig	Exotic
87.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Hedychium gardnerianum</i> Lindl.	Exotic
88.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Nicolaia elatior</i> (Jack) Horan.	Exotic
89.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Geanthus cevuga</i> (Seem.) Loesener	Indigenous
90.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Ellettaria cardamomum</i> (L.) Maton	Exotic
91.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia boia</i> Seem.	Endemic
92.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia horneana</i> K.Schum	Endemic
93.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia parksii</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
94.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
95.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia purpurata</i> (Vieill.) K. Schum.	Exotic
96.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia vittata</i> Bull	Exotic
97.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia macrocephala</i> K.Schum.	Endemic
98.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia zerumbet</i> (Pers.) Burt & R.M.Sm.	Exotic
99.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia mutica</i> Roxb.	Exotic
100.	Cannaceae	<i>Canna indica</i> L.	Exotic
101.	Marantaceae	<i>Calathea lindeniana</i> Wallis	Exotic
102.	Marantaceae	<i>Maranta arundinacea</i> L.	Exotic

103.	Marantaceae	<i>Stromanthe sanguinea</i> Sonder	Exotic
	Orchidaceae		
104.	Cyperaceae	<i>Scirpodendron ghaeri</i> (Gaertn.) Merr.	Indigenous
105.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mapania vitiensis</i> (Uttien) T.Koyama	Endemic
106.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mapania parvibractea</i> (C.B.Clarke) T.Koyama	Indigenous
107.	Cyperaceae	<i>Hypolytrum nemorum</i> subsp. <i>vitiense</i> (C.B.Clarke) T.Koyama	Indigenous
108.	Cyperaceae	<i>Lepironia articulata</i> (Retz.) Domin	Exotic
109.	Cyperaceae	<i>Scleria polycarpa</i> Boeck.	Indigenous
110.	Cyperaceae	<i>Scleria lithosperma</i> (L.) Sw.	Indigenous
111.	Cyperaceae	<i>Schoenoplectus juncooides</i> (Roxb.) Palla	Exotic
112.	Cyperaceae	<i>Eleocharis ochrostachys</i> Steudel	Indigenous
113.	Cyperaceae	<i>Eleocharis dulcis</i> (Burm.f.) Trin. ex Henschel	Indigenous
114.	Cyperaceae	<i>Eleocharis geniculata</i> (L.) Roemer & Schultes	Exotic
115.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis complanata</i> (Retz.) Link	Exotic
116.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis miliacea</i> (L.) Vahl	Indigenous
117.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis cymosa</i> R.Br.	Indigenous
118.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis dichotoma</i> (L.) Vahl	Exotic
119.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis squarrosa</i> Vahl	Indigenous
120.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis ovata</i> (Burm.f.) Kern	Indigenous
121.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus papyrus</i> L.	Exotic
122.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus distans</i> L.f.	Exotic
123.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus pilosus</i> Vahl	Exotic
124.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus rotundus</i> L.	Exotic
125.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus compressus</i> L.	Exotic
126.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus iria</i> L.	Exotic
127.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus alternifolius</i> subsp. <i>flabelliformis</i> (Rottb.)Kukenth.	Exotic
128.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus difformis</i> L.	Exotic

129.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus haspan</i> L.	Exotic
130.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mauriscus javanicus</i> (Houtt.) Merr. & Metcalfe	Indigenous
131.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mariscus seemannianus</i> (Boeck.) Palla	Indigenous
132.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mariscus sumatrensis</i> (Retz.) T.Koyama	Exotic
133.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mariscus cyperinus</i> (Retz.) Vahl	Exotic
134.	Cyperaceae	<i>Torulanium odoratum</i> (L.) S.Hooper	Indigenous
135.	Cyperaceae	<i>Pycneus polystachyos</i> (Rottb.) Beauv.	Exotic
136.	Cyperaceae	<i>Kyllinga melanosperma</i> Nees	Exotic
137.	Cyperaceae	<i>Kyllinga polyphylla</i> Willd. ex Kunth	Exotic
138.	Cyperaceae	<i>Kyllinga brevifolia</i> Rottb.	Indigenous
139.	Cyperaceae	<i>Kyllinga nemoralis</i> (J.R.&G.Forst.) Dandy ex Hutchinson & Dalziel	Exotic
140.	Cyperaceae	<i>Machaerina falcata</i> (Nees.) T.Koyama	Indigenous
141.	Cyperaceae	<i>Schoenus achaetus</i> (T.Koyama) T.Koyama	Indigenous
142.	Cyperaceae	<i>Rhynchospora corymbosa</i> (L.) Britton	Indigenous
143.	Cyperaceae	<i>Gahnia vitiensis</i> Rendle	Endemic
144.	Cyperaceae	<i>Gahnia aspera</i> (R.Br.) Spreng	Indigenous
145.	Cyperaceae	<i>Carex dietrichiae</i> Boeck.	Indigenous
146.	Cyperaceae	<i>Carex gibbsiae</i> Rendle	Endemic
147.	Cyperaceae	<i>Carex graeffeana</i> Boeck.	Indigenous
148.	Bromeliaceae	<i>Ananas comsus</i> (L.) Merr.	Exotic
149.	Bromeliaceae	<i>Aechmea fulgens</i> var. <i>discolor</i> (C.Morren) Brongn. ex Baker	Exotic
150.	Bromeliaceae	<i>Billbergia pyramidalis</i> (Sims) Lindl.var. <i>pyramidalis</i>	Exotic
151.	Commelinaceae	<i>Aneilema vitiense</i> Seem.	Indigenous
152.	Commelinaceae	<i>Commelina diffusa</i> Burm.f.	Exotic
153.	Commelinaceae	<i>Rhoeo spathacea</i> (Sw.) Stearn	Exotic
154.	Commelinaceae	<i>Zebrina pendula</i> Schnizl.	Exotic
155.	Commelinaceae	<i>Setcreasea purpurea</i> B.K.	Exotic

156.	Commelinaceae	<i>Dichorisandra thyrsiflora</i> Mikan	Exotic
157.	Flagellariaceae	<i>Flagellaria neo-caldonica</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
158.	Flagellariaceae	<i>Flagellaria gigantea</i> Hook.f.	Indigenous
159.	Flagellariaceae	<i>Flagellaria indica</i> L.	Indigenous
160.	Joinvilleaceae	<i>Joinvillea plicata</i> (Hook.f.) Newell & Stone	Indigenous
161.	Poaceae	<i>Schizostachyum glaucifolium</i> (Rupr.) Munro	Indigenous
162.	Poaceae	<i>Bambusa vulgaris</i> Schrader ex Wendl.	Exotic
163.	Poaceae	<i>Bambusa multiplex</i> (Lour.) Raeuschel ex J.A.&J.H.Schultes	Exotic
164.	Poaceae	<i>Centosteca lappacea</i> (L.) Desv.	Indigenous
165.	Poaceae	<i>Dactylis glomerata</i> L.	Exotic
166.	Poaceae	<i>Triticum aestivum</i> L.	Exotic
167.	Poaceae	<i>Hordeum vulgare</i> L.	Exotic
168.	Poaceae	<i>Arundo donax</i> L.	Exotic
169.	Poaceae	<i>Arundo donax</i> L. var. <i>donax</i>	Exotic
170.	Poaceae	<i>Arundo donax</i> L. var. <i>versicolor</i> (Mill.) Stokes	Exotic
171.	Poaceae	<i>Eragrostis pilosa</i> (L.) Beauv.	Exotic
172.	Poaceae	<i>Eragrostis unioides</i> (Retz.) Nees ex Steudel	Exotic
173.	Poaceae	<i>Eragrostis scabriflora</i> Swallen	Endemic
174.	Poaceae	<i>Eragrostis tenella</i> (L.) Beauv. ex Roemer & Schultes	Exotic
175.	Poaceae	<i>Eleusine indica</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Exotic
176.	Poaceae	<i>Eleusine coracana</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Exotic
177.	Poaceae	<i>Dactyloctenium aegyptium</i> (L.) Willd.	Possibly exotic
178.	Poaceae	<i>Sporobolus virginicus</i> (L.) Kunth	Indigenous
179.	Poaceae	<i>Sporobolus jacquemontii</i> Kunth	Indigenous
180.	Poaceae	<i>Sporobolus indicus</i> (L.) R.Br.	Indigenous
181.	Poaceae	<i>Sporobolus diander</i> (Retz.) Beauv.	Indigenous
182.	Poaceae	<i>Sporobolus elongatus</i> R.Br.	Exotic

183.	Poaceae	<i>Cynodon dactylon</i> (L.) Pers.	Exotic
184.	Poaceae	<i>Chloris gayana</i> Kunth	Exotic
185.	Poaceae	<i>Chloris inflata</i> Link	Exotic
186.	Poaceae	<i>Chloris truncata</i> R.Br.	Possibly exotic
187.	Poaceae	<i>Chloris divaricata</i> R.Br. var. <i>cynodontoides</i> (Balansa) Lazarides	Exotic
188.	Poaceae	<i>Lepturus repens</i> (Forst.f.) R.Br.	Exotic
189.	Poaceae	<i>Lepturus acutiglumis</i> Steudel	Exotic
190.	Poaceae	<i>Avena sativa</i> L.	Indigenous
191.	Poaceae	<i>Ammophila arenaria</i> (L.) Link	Exotic
192.	Poaceae	<i>Garnotia divergens</i> Swallen	Endemic
193.	Poaceae	<i>Garnotia gracilis</i> Swallen	Endemic
194.	Poaceae	<i>Garnotia linearis</i> Swallen	Endemic
195.	Poaceae	<i>Garnotia foliosa</i> Swallen	Possibly exotic
196.	Poaceae	<i>Garnotia villosa</i> Swallen	Endemic
197.	Poaceae	<i>Aristida ramosa</i> R.Br.	Indigenous
198.	Poaceae	<i>Zoysia japonica</i> Steudel	Exotic
199.	Poaceae	<i>Microlaena avenacea</i> (Raoul) Hook.f.	Possibly exotic
200.	Poaceae	<i>Oryza sativa</i> L.	Exotic
201.	Poaceae	<i>Leptaspis angustifolia</i> Summerhayes & Hubbard	Endemic
202.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria didactyla</i> Willd.	Indigenous
203.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria fuscescens</i> (Presl) Henrard	Possibly exotic
204.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria caledonica</i> Henrard	Exotic
205.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria violascens</i> Link	Indigenous
206.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria radicata</i> (Presl) Miq	Indigenous
207.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria milaniana</i> (Rendle) Stapf	Exotic
208.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria decumbens</i> Stent	Exotic
209.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria ciliaris</i> (Retz.) Koeler	Exotic

210.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria setigera</i> Roth ex Roemer & Schultes	Exotic
211.	Poaceae	<i>Eriochloa procera</i> (Retz.) Hubbard	Indigenous
212.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria mutica</i> (Forssk.) Stapf	Indigenous
213.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria humidicola</i> (Rendle) Schweickerdt	Exotic
214.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria paspaloides</i> (Presl) Hubbard	Exotic
215.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria eruciformis</i> (Sm.) Griseb.	Indigenous
216.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria reptans</i> (L.) Gardn.& Hubbard	Indigenous
217.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria brizantha</i> (Hochst ex A.Rich.) Stapf	Exotic
218.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria subquadripara</i> (Trin.) Hitchcock	Possibly exotic
219.	Poaceae	<i>Axonopus compressus</i> (Sw.) Beauv.	Exotic
220.	Poaceae	<i>Axonopus affinis</i> Chase	Exotic
221.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum paniculatum</i> L.	Exotic
222.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum plicatulum</i> Michx.	Exotic
223.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum distichum</i> L.	Indigenous
224.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum conjugatum</i> Bergius	Exotic
225.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum notatum</i> Flugge	Exotic
226.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum dilatatum</i> Poir.	Exotic
227.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum orbiculare</i> Forst.f.	Indigenous
228.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum urvillei</i> Steudel	Exotic
229.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum simplex</i> Morong	Exotic
230.	Poaceae	<i>Echinochloa stagnina</i> (Retz.) Beauv.	Exotic
231.	Poaceae	<i>Echinochloa frumentacea</i> (Roxb.) Link	Indigenous
232.	Poaceae	<i>Echinochloa colona</i> (L.) Link	Indigenous
233.	Poaceae	<i>Echinochloa crusgalli</i> subsp. <i>hispidula</i> (Retz.) Honda	Indigenous
234.	Poaceae	<i>Melinis minutiflora</i> Beauv.	Exotic
235.	Poaceae	<i>Oplismenus compositus</i> (L.) Beauv.	Exotic
236.	Poaceae	<i>Oplismenus hirtellus</i> (L.) Beauv.	Indigenous

237.	Poaceae	<i>Oplismenus imbecillis</i> (R.Br.) Roemer & Schultes	Exotic
238.	Poaceae	<i>Panicum maximum</i> Jacq. var. <i>maximum</i>	Exotic
239.	Poaceae	<i>Panicum maximum</i> Jacq. var. <i>trichoglume</i> Eyles ex Robyns	Exotic
240.	Poaceae	<i>Panicum antidole</i> Retz.	Exotic
241.	Poaceae	<i>Panicum coloratum</i> L.	Exotic
242.	Poaceae	<i>Setaria glauca</i> (L.) Beauv.	Exotic
243.	Poaceae	<i>Setaria palmifolia</i> (Konig) Stapf	Exotic
244.	Poaceae	<i>Setaria barbata</i> (Lam.) Kunth	Possibly exotic
245.	Poaceae	<i>Cyrtococcum trigonum</i> (Retz.) A.Camus	Possibly exotic
246.	Poaceae	<i>Cyrtococcum oxyphyllum</i> (Hochst.ex Steudel) Stapf	Exotic
247.	Poaceae	<i>Stenotaphrum micranthum</i> (Desv.) Hubbard	Indigenous
248.	Poaceae	<i>Stenotaphrum secundatum</i> (Walter) Kuntze	Indigenous
249.	Poaceae	<i>Thuarea involuta</i> (Forst.f.) R.Br.ex Roemer & Schultes	Indigenous
250.	Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus calyculatus</i> Cav.	Indigenous
251.	Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus echinatus</i> L.	Indigenous
252.	Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus ciliaris</i> L.	Indigenous
253.	Poaceae	<i>Pennisetum purpureum</i> Schumacher	Exotic
254.	Poaceae	<i>Pennisetum setaceum</i> (Forssk.) Chiov.	Exotic
255.	Poaceae	<i>Pennisetum americanum</i> (L.) K.Schum.	Exotic
256.	Poaceae	<i>Pennisetum polystachyon</i> (L.) J.A.&J.H.Schultes	Exotic
257.	Poaceae	<i>Sacciolepis indica</i> (L.) Chase	Exotic
258.	Poaceae	<i>Ancistrachne uncinulata</i> (R.Br.) S.T.Blake	Possibly exotic
259.	Poaceae	<i>Rhynchelytrum repens</i> (Willd.) Hubbard	Exotic
260.	Poaceae	<i>Isachne vitiensis</i> Rendle	Endemic
261.	Poaceae	<i>Isachne globosa</i> (Thunb.) Kuntze	Exotic
262.	Poaceae	<i>Imperata conferta</i> (Presl) Ohwi	Indigenous
263.	Poaceae	<i>Miscanthus floridulus</i> (Labill.) Warb. Ex K.Schum.& Lauterb.	Indigenous

264.	Poaceae	<i>Erianthus maximus</i> Brongn.	Indigenous
265.	Poaceae	<i>Polytrias amaaura</i> (Buese) Kuntze	Indigenous
266.	Poaceae	<i>Saccharum officinarum</i> L.	Indigenous
267.	Poaceae	<i>Saccharum edule</i> Hassk.	Abo. intro.
268.	Poaceae	<i>Microstegium glabratum</i> (Brongn.)A.Camus	Indigenous
269.	Poaceae	<i>Ischaemum rugosum</i> Salisb.	Exotic
270.	Poaceae	<i>Ischaemum timorense</i> Kunth	Exotic
271.	Poaceae	<i>Ischaemum indicum</i> (Houtt.) Merr.	Indigenous
272.	Poaceae	<i>Ischaemum vitiense</i> Summerhayes	Indigenous
273.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum halepense</i> (L.) Pers.	Exotic
274.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum halepense</i> (L.) Pers. f. <i>halepense</i>	Exotic
275.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum halepense</i> (L.)Pers.f. <i>muticum</i> (Hackel) Hubbard	Exotic
276.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum verticilliflorum</i> (Steudel) Stapf	Exotic
277.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum bicolor</i> (L.) Moench	Exotic
278.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum vulgare</i> Pers.	Exotic
279.	Poaceae	<i>Vetiveria zizanioides</i> (L.) Nash	Exotic
280.	Poaceae	<i>Chrysopogon aciculatus</i> (Retz.) Trin.	Indigenous
281.	Poaceae	<i>Cymbopogon refractus</i> (R.Br.) A.Camus	Indigenous
282.	Poaceae	<i>Cymbopogon coloratus</i> (Hook.f.) Stapf	Exotic
283.	Poaceae	<i>Hyparrhenia rufa</i> (Nees) Stapf	Exotic
284.	Poaceae	<i>Heteropogon contortus</i> (L.) Beauv. ex Roemer	Indigenous
285.	Poaceae	<i>Themeda arguens</i> (L.) Hackel	Exotic
286.	Poaceae	<i>Themeda quadrivalvis</i> (L.) Kuntze	Exotic
287.	Poaceae	<i>Dichanthium caricosum</i> (L.) A. Camus	Exotic
288.	Poaceae	<i>Dichanthium aristatum</i> (Poir.) Hubbard	Indigenous
289.	Poaceae	<i>Dichanthium annulatum</i> (Forssk.) Stapf	Indigenous
290.	Poaceae	<i>Bothriochloa bladhii</i> (Retz.) S.T.Blake	Exotic

291.	Poaceae	<i>Zea mays</i> L.	Exotic
292.	Poaceae	<i>Coix lacryma-jobi</i> L.	Exotic
293.	Poaceae	<i>Tripsacum laxum</i> Nash	Exotic
294.	Arecaceae	<i>Livistona chinensis</i> (Jacq.) R.Br. ex Mart.	Exotic
295.	Arecaceae	<i>Livistona australis</i> (R.Br.) Mart.	Exotic
296.	Arecaceae	<i>Licuala grandis</i> H.Wendl.ex Linden	Exotic
297.	Arecaceae	<i>Pritchardia pacifica</i> Seem. & H.Wendl.	Indigenous
298.	Arecaceae	<i>Pritchardia thurstonii</i> F.v.Muell.& Drude	Endemic
299.	Arecaceae	<i>Corypha elata</i> Roxb.Hort.	Exotic
300.	Arecaceae	<i>Phoenix dactylifera</i> L.	Exotic
301.	Arecaceae	<i>Phoenix sylvstris</i> (L.) Roxb.Hort.	Exotic
302.	Arecaceae	<i>Phoenix canariensis</i> Hort. ex Chabaud	Exotic
303.	Arecaceae	<i>Phoenix roebelenii</i> O'Brien	Exotic
304.	Arecaceae	<i>Latania lontaroides</i> (Gaertn.) H.E.Moore	Exotic
305.	Arecaceae	<i>Metroxylon vitiense</i> (H.Wendl.) H.Wendl.ex Hook.f.	Endemic
306.	Arecaceae	<i>Raphia farinifera</i> (Gaertn.) Hylander	Exotic
307.	Arecaceae	<i>Calamus vitiensis</i> Warb.ex Becc.	Endemic
308.	Arecaceae	<i>Arenga pinnata</i> (Wurmb) Merr.	Exotic
309.	Arecaceae	<i>Caryota mitis</i> Lour.	Exotic
310.	Arecaceae	<i>Caryota urens</i> L.	Exotic
311.	Arecaceae	<i>Roystonea oleracea</i> (Jacq.) O.F.Cook	Exotic
312.	Arecaceae	<i>Roystonea regia</i> (H.B.K.) O.F.Cook	Exotic
313.	Arecaceae	<i>Chrysalidocarpus lutescens</i> H.Wendl.	Exotic
314.	Arecaceae	<i>Archontophoenix alexandre</i> (F.v.Muell.)H.Wendl.&Drude	Exotic
315.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia vitiensis</i> (H.Wendl.) H.E.Moore	Endemic
316.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia simulans</i> H.E.Moore	Endemic
317.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia petiolata</i> (Burret) H.E.Moore	Endemic

318.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia sessilifolia</i> (Burret) H.E.Moore	Endemic
319.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia pedionoma</i> (A.C.Smith) H.E.Moore	Endemic
320.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia joannis</i> H.Wendl.	Endemic
321.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia filifera</i> (H.Wendl.) H.E.Moore	Endemic
322.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia pickeringii</i> (H.Wendl.) H.E.Moore	Endemic
323.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia subglobosa</i> H.Wendl.	Endemic
324.	Arecaceae	<i>Balaka microcarpa</i> Burret	Endemic
325.	Arecaceae	<i>Balaka pauciflora</i> (H.Wendl.) H.E.Moore	Endemic
326.	Arecaceae	<i>Balaka macrocarpa</i> Burret	Endemic
327.	Arecaceae	<i>Balaka seemanii</i> (H.Wendl.) Becc.	Endemic
328.	Arecaceae	<i>Balaka longirostris</i> Becc.	Endemic
329.	Arecaceae	<i>Ptychosperma macarthurii</i> (H.Wendl.ex Veitch) H.Wendl.ex Hook.f.	Exotic
330.	Arecaceae	<i>Areca catechu</i> L.	Exotic
331.	Arecaceae	<i>Pinanga kuhlii</i> Bl.	Exotic
332.	Arecaceae	<i>Neoveitchia storckii</i> (H.Wendl.) Becc.	Indigenous
333.	Arecaceae	<i>Pelagodoxa henryana</i> Becc.	Possibly exotic
334.	Arecaceae	<i>Dictyosperma album</i> (Bory) H.Wendl.&Drude ex Scheffer	Exotic
335.	Arecaceae	<i>Clinostigma exorrhizum</i> (H.Wendl.) Becc.	Endemic
336.	Arecaceae	<i>Cyphosperma trichospadix</i> (Burret) H.E.Moore	Endemic
337.	Arecaceae	<i>Cyphosperma tanga</i> (H.E.Moore) H.E.Moore	Endemic
338.	Arecaceae	<i>Physokentia thurstonii</i> (Becc.) Becc.	Endemic
339.	Arecaceae	<i>Physokentia rosea</i> H.E.Moore	Endemic
340.	Arecaceae	<i>Goniocladus petiolatus</i> Burret	Endemic
341.	Arecaceae	<i>Cocos nucifera</i> L.	Exotic
342.	Arecaceae	<i>Elaeis guineensis</i> Jacq.	Exotic
343.	Araceae	<i>Monstera deliciosa</i> Liebm.	Exotic
344.	Araceae	<i>Epiprenum pinnatum</i> (L.) Engl.	Exotic

345.	Araceae	<i>Epiprenum pinnatum</i> cv.'Aureum'	Exotic
346.	Araceae	<i>Rhaphidophora spuria</i> (Schott) Nicolson	Endemic
347.	Araceae	<i>Anthurium andraeanum</i> Linden ex Andre	Exotic
348.	Araceae	<i>Zantedeschia aethiopica</i> (L.) Spreng	Exotic
349.	Araceae	<i>Amorphophallus paeoniifolius</i> (Dennst.) Nicolson	Possibly exotic
350.	Araceae	<i>Cyrtosperma chamissonis</i> (Schott) Merr.	Abo. intro.
351.	Araceae	<i>Dieffenbachia seguine</i> (Jacq.) Schott	Exotic
352.	Araceae	<i>Alocasia cucullata</i> (Lour.)G.Don	Exotic
353.	Araceae	<i>Alocasia macrorrhiza</i> (L.) G.Don	Abo. intro.
354.	Araceae	<i>Colocasia esculenta</i> (L.) Schott	Abo. intro.
355.	Araceae	<i>Caladium bicolor</i> (Ait.) Vent.	Exotic
356.	Araceae	<i>Xanthosoma sagittifolium</i> (L.) Schott	Abo. intro.
357.	Araceae	<i>Xanthosoma undipes</i> (Koch) Koch	Exotic
358.	Lemnaceae	<i>Lemna perpusilla</i> Torrey	Indigenous
359.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia caudata</i> Hemsl.	Endemic
360.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia urvilleana</i> Hombron & Jacquinot	Indigenous
361.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia impavida</i> (Hombron & Jacquinot) Stone	Indigenous
362.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia storckii</i> Seem.	Indigenous
363.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia pritchardii</i> Seem.	Indigenous
364.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
365.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia grayana</i> Perry	Endemic
366.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia hombronii</i> Martelli	Indigenous
367.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus thurstonii</i> Wright	Endemic
368.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus joskei</i> Horne	Endemic
369.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus taveuniensis</i> St.John	Endemic
370.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus vitiensis</i> Martelli	Endemic
371.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus levuensis</i> Martelli	Endemic

372.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus gillespiei</i> St. John	Endemic
373.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus whitmeeanus</i> Martelli	Indigenous
374.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus sinicola</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
375.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus yasawaensis</i> St.John	Endemic
376.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus alveatus</i> St.John	Endemic
377.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus moalaensis</i> St.John	Endemic
378.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus pyriformis</i> (Martelli) St.John Syn: <i>P. Tectorius</i>	Endemic/Indigenous
379.	Typhaceae	<i>Typha domingensis</i> Pers.	Indigenous
380.	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria vitiensis</i> I.W.Bailey & A.C.Smith	Endemic
381.	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria rosea</i> J.M.Miller	Endemic
382.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia amygdalina</i> (A.Gray) Gillespie	Endemic
383.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia laddiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
384.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
385.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia angustifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
386.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia amoena</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
387.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia loriformis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
388.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia capillata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
389.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia habrotricha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
390.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia insularis</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
391.	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
392.	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx insularis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
393.	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx stenopetalus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
394.	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx suaveolens</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
395.	Annonaceae	<i>Xylophia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
396.	Annonaceae	<i>Xylophia degeneri</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
397.	Annonaceae	<i>Xylophia pacifica</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
398.	Annonaceae	<i>Richella monosperma</i> A. Gray	Endemic

399.	Annonaceae	<i>Cananga odorata</i> (Lam.) Hook .f.& Thoms.	Abo. intro.
400.	Annonaceae	<i>Annona muricata</i> L.	Exotic
401.	Annonaceae	<i>Annona glabra</i> L.	Indigenous
402.	Annonaceae	<i>Annona squamosa</i> L.	Indigenous
403.	Annonaceae	<i>Annona reticulata</i> L.	Indigenous
404.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica fragrans</i> Houtt.	Exotic
405.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica grandifolia</i> A.DC.	Endemic
406.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica macarantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
407.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica castaneifolia</i> A. Gray	Endemic
408.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica gillespieana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
409.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica chartacea</i> Gillespie	Endemic
410.	Aristolochiaceae	<i>Aristolochia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
411.	Aristolochiaceae	<i>Aristolochia littoralis</i> Parodi	Presumably indigenous
412.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper aduncum</i> L.	Indigenous
413.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper methysticum</i> Forst.f.Pl.	Abo. intro.
414.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper nigrum</i> L.	Indigenous
415.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper betle</i> L.	Indigenous
416.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper insectifugum</i> C.DC. ex Seem.	Endemic
417.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper crispatum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
418.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper stipulare</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
419.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper degeneri</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
420.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper puberulum</i> Benth.	Indigenous
421.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper puberulum</i> Benth. f. <i>puberulum</i>	Indigenous
422.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper puberulum</i> f. <i>glabrum</i> (C.DC.) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
423.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper melanostachyum</i> (C.DC.) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
424.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper oxycarpum</i> (C.DC.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
425.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper kandavuense</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic

426.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper timothianum</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
427.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper vitiense</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
428.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia leptostachya</i> Hook. & Arn.	Indigenous
429.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia nodosa</i> Yunker	Endemic
430.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia pilostigma</i> Yunker	Endemic
431.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia subroseispica</i> C.DC.	Endemic
432.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia vitilevuensis</i> Yunker	Endemic
433.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia orbiculimba</i> Yunker var. <i>orbiculimba</i>	Endemic
434.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia orbiculimba</i> var. <i>mathuataensis</i> Yunker	Endemic
435.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia nandarivatensis</i> Yunker	Endemic
436.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia curtispica</i> C.DC.	Endemic
437.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia parhamii</i> Yunker	Endemic
438.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia purpurinodis</i> Yunker	Endemic
439.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia vitiana</i> C.DC.	Endemic
440.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia namosiana</i> Yunker	Endemic
441.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia ciliifolia</i> Yunker	Endemic
442.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia naitasiriensis</i> Yunker	Endemic
443.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia nandalana</i> Yunker var. <i>Nandalana</i>	Endemic
444.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia nandalana</i> var. <i>nudipeduncula</i> Yunker	Endemic
445.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia disticha</i> Yunker	Endemic
446.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia pellucida</i> (L.) H.B.K	Indigenous
447.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia endlicheri</i> Miq. var. <i>fijiana</i> Yunker	Indigenous
448.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia lasiostigma</i> C.DC. var. <i>Lasiostigma</i>	Endemic
449.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia lasiostigma</i> var. <i>carnosa</i> (C.DC.)Yunker	Endemic
450.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia lasiostigma</i> var. <i>microlimba</i> Yunker	Possibly endemic
451.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia attenuata</i> Yunker var. <i>attenuata</i>	Endemic
452.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia attenuata</i> var. <i>taveuniana</i> Yunker	Endemic

453.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia attenuata</i> var. <i>roseispica</i> Yunker	Endemic
454.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia flavida</i> Yunker	Possibly endemic
455.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia flavida</i> C.DC var. <i>flavida</i>	Endemic
456.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia flavida</i> var. <i>pubinervis</i> Yunker	Possibly endemic
457.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia albertiana</i> Yunker	Possibly endemic
458.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia laevilimba</i> Yunker	Endemic
459.	Chloranthaceae	<i>Ascarina diffusa</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
460.	Chloranthaceae	<i>Ascarina swamyana</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
461.	Trimeniaceae	<i>Trimenia weinmanniifolia</i> Seem.	Indigenous
462.	Monimiaceae	<i>Hedycarya dorstenioides</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
463.	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia nymphaeifolia</i> (Presl) Kubitzki	Indigenous
464.	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia moerenhoutiana</i> Guillemain subsp. <i>campanulata</i> Kubitzki	Indigenous
465.	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia olivacea</i> Gillespie	Endemic
466.	Lauraceae	<i>Persea americana</i> Mill.	Indigenous
467.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra reticulata</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
468.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra elaeocarpa</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
469.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra gillespie</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
470.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra trichotosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
471.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra monticola</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
472.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra tryphera</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
473.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra luteola</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
474.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum camphora</i> (L.) J.S.Presl	Indigenous
475.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum pedatinervium</i> Meisn.	Possibly endemic
476.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum verum</i> J.S.Presl	Indigenous
477.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum pallidum</i> Gillespie	Endemic
478.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum leptopus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
479.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum fitianum</i> (Meisn.) A.C.Smith	Endemic

480.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum rigidum</i> Gillespie	Endemic
481.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum degeneri</i> Allen	Endemic
482.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya lancifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
483.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya fusca</i> Gillespie	Endemic
484.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya turbinata</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
485.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya hornei</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
486.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya constricta</i> Allen	Endemic
487.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya turrilliana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
488.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya barbellata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
489.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya parinarioides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
490.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea pickeringii</i> (A. Gray ex Seem.) Benth. & Hook. f.ex Drake	Endemic
491.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea palmatinervia</i> (Meisn.) Benth & Hook. f.ex Drake	Endemic
492.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea magnifolia</i> Gillespie	Endemic
493.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea seemannii</i> (Meisn.) Benth.& Hook. f.ex Drake	Endemic
494.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea hornei</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
495.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea grayana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
496.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea richii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
497.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea vitiana</i> (Meisn.) Benth.& Hook. f.ex Drake	Endemic
498.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea imthurnii</i> Turrill	Endemic
499.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea burckelloides</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
500.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea mellifera</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
501.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea alleniana</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
502.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea mathuataensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
503.	Cassythaceae	<i>Cassytha filiformis</i> L.	Indigenous
504.	Gyrocarpaceae	<i>Gyrocarpus americanus</i> Jacq. subsp. <i>Americanus</i>	Indigenous
505.	Nymphaeaceae	<i>Nymphaea capensis</i> Thunb.f. <i>capensis</i> .	Indigenous
506.	Nymphaeaceae	<i>Nymphaea capensis</i> f. <i>rosea</i> Hort.ex Conard	Indigenous

507.	Ceratophyllaceae	<i>Ceratophyllum demersum</i> L.	Indigenous
508.	Menispermaceae	<i>Pachygone vitiensis</i> Diels	Indigenous
509.	Ranunculaceae	<i>Clematis pickeringii</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
510.	Papaveraceae	<i>Argemone mexicana</i> L.	Indigenous
511.	Ulmaceae	<i>Parasponia andersonii</i> (Planch.) Planch.	Indigenous
512.	Ulmaceae	<i>Trema cannabina</i> Lour.	Indigenous
513.	Ulmaceae	<i>Celtis harperi</i> Horne	Indigenous
514.	Ulmaceae	<i>Celtis vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
515.	Ulmaceae	<i>Girroniera celtidifolia</i> Gaud.	Indigenous
516.	Cannabaceae	<i>Cannabis sativa</i> L.	Indigenous
517.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus religiosa</i> L.	Indigenous
518.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus prolixa</i> Forst.f.Fl.	Indigenous
519.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus benghalensis</i> L.	Indigenous
520.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus benjamina</i> L.	Indigenous
521.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus elastica</i> Roxb.	Indigenous
522.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus obliqua</i> Forst.f.Fl.	Indigenous
523.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus smithii</i> Horne ex Baker var. <i>smithii</i>	Indigenous
524.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus smithii</i> Horne ex Baker var. <i>robusta</i> Corner	Indigenous
525.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus carica</i> L.	Indigenous
526.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus pumila</i> L.	Indigenous
527.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus scabra</i> Forst.	Indigenous
528.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus storckii</i> Seem. var. <i>storckii</i>	Indigenous
529.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus storckii</i> var. <i>kajewskii</i> (Summerhayes) Corner	Indigenous
530.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus masonii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
531.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus greenwoodii</i> Summerhayes	Endemic
532.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus fulvo-pilosa</i> Summerhayes	Endemic
533.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus barclayana</i> (Miq.) Summerhayes	Endemic

534.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus bambusifolia</i> Seem.	Endemic
535.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus tinctoria</i> Forst.	Indigenous
536.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus theophrastoides</i> Seem.	Indigenous
537.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
538.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus pritchardii</i> Seem.	Endemic
539.	Moraceae	<i>Morus australis</i> Poir.	Indigenous
540.	Moraceae	<i>Streblus anthropophagorum</i> (Seem.) Corner	Indigenous
541.	Moraceae	<i>Streblus pendulinus</i> (Endl.) F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
542.	Moraceae	<i>Antiaris toxicaria</i> Leschenault var. <i>macrophylla</i> (R.Br.) Corner	Indigenous
543.	Moraceae	<i>Maclura excelsa</i> (Welw.) Bureau	Indigenous
544.	Moraceae	<i>Broussonetia papyrifera</i> (L.) Vent.	Indigenous
545.	Moraceae	<i>Malaisia scandens</i> (Lour.) Plaunch.	Indigenous
546.	Moraceae	<i>Artocarpus rigidus</i> Bl.	Indigenous
547.	Moraceae	<i>Artocarpus altilis</i> (Parkinson) Fosberg	Indigenous
548.	Moraceae	<i>Artocarpus heterophyllus</i> Lam.	Indigenous
549.	Urticaceae	<i>Dendrocnide harveyi</i> (Seem.) Chew	Indigenous
550.	Urticaceae	<i>Dendrocnide vitiensis</i> (Seem.) Chew	Indigenous
551.	Urticaceae	<i>Laporte interrupta</i> (L.) Chew	Indigenous
552.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema australe</i> (Wedd.) Hall.f.	Endemic
553.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema vitiense</i> (Wedd.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
554.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema filicoides</i> (Seem.) Schroter	Endemic
555.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema comptonioides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
556.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema nemorosum</i> Seem.	Endemic
557.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema fruticosum</i> Gibbs.	Endemic
558.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema greenwoodii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
559.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema insulare</i> A.C.Smith	Endmeic
560.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema palustre</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

561.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema tenellum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
562.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema gillespiei</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
563.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema seemannianum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
564.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema humile</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
565.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema epallocaulum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
566.	Urticaceae	<i>Procris pedunculata</i> (J.R. & G.Forst.) Wedd. var. <i>pedunculata</i>	Indigenous
567.	Urticaceae	<i>Procris pedunculata</i> var. <i>ornata</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
568.	Urticaceae	<i>Procris anfracta</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
569.	Urticaceae	<i>Procris archboldiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
570.	Urticaceae	<i>Procris goepeliana</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
571.	Urticaceae	<i>Pilea cadieri</i> Gagnep. & Guillaumin	Indigenous
572.	Urticaceae	<i>Pilea microphylla</i> (L.) Liebm.	Indigenous
573.	Urticaceae	<i>Boehmeria nivea</i> (L.) Gaud.	Indigenous
574.	Urticaceae	<i>Boehmeria virgata</i> (Forst.f) Guillaumin	Indigenous
575.	Urticaceae	<i>Pouzolzia erythraeae</i> Schweinfurth	Indigenous
576.	Urticaceae	<i>Pouzolzia rubricaulis</i> (Bl.) Wedd.	Indigenous
577.	Urticaceae	<i>Pipturus argenteus</i> (Forst. f.) Wedd. var. <i>lanosus</i> Skottsbo.	Indigenous
578.	Urticaceae	<i>Pipturus platyphyllus</i> Wedd.	Endemic
579.	Urticaceae	<i>Pipturus vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
580.	Urticaceae	<i>Cypholophus heterophyllus</i> (Wedd.) Wedd.	Indigenous
581.	Urticaceae	<i>Cypholophus macrocephalus</i> Wedd. var. <i>mollis</i> (Wedd.) Wedd.	Indigenous
582.	Urticaceae	<i>Leucoskye corymbulosa</i> (Wedd.) Wedd.	Indigenous
583.	Urticaceae	<i>Maoutia australis</i> Wedd.	Indigenous
584.	Casuarinaceae	<i>Casuarina equisetifolia</i> J.R.& G.Forst.	Indigenous
585.	Casuarinaceae	<i>Casuarina torulosa</i> Ait.	Indigenous
586.	Casuarinaceae	<i>Gymnostoma vitiense</i> L.A.S.Johnson	Endemic
587.	Balanopaceae	<i>Balanops pedicellata</i> (Guillaumin) Hjelmqvist	Indigenous

588.	Phytolaccaceae	<i>Rivina humilis</i> L.	Indigenous
589.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Mirabilis jalapa</i> L.	Indigenous
590.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Boerhavia diffusa</i> L.	Indigenous
591.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Bougainvillea glabra</i> Choisy	Indigenous
592.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Bougainvillea spectabilis</i> Lam.	Indigenous
593.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia umbellifera</i> (J.R.&G.Forst) Seem.	Indigenous
594.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia grandis</i> R.Br.	Indigenous
595.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia aculeata</i> L.	Indigenous
596.	Aizoaceae	<i>Sesuvium portulacastrum</i> (L.) L.	Indigenous
597.	Cactaceae	<i>Opuntia vulgaris</i> Mill.	Indigenous
598.	Cactaceae	<i>Nopalea cochinellifera</i> (L.) Salm-Dyck	Indigenous
599.	Molluginaceae	<i>Mollugo pentaphylla</i> L.	Indigenous
600.	Caryophyllaceae	<i>Drymaria cordata</i> (L.) Willd. ex Roemer & Schultes var. <i>pacifica</i> Mizushima	Indigenous
601.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca quadrifida</i> L.	Indigenous
602.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca lutea</i> Solander ex Forst.f.Pl.	Indigenous
603.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca oleracea</i> L.	Indigenous
604.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca pilosa</i> L.	Indigenous
605.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca samoensis</i> Poelln.	Indigenous
606.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca grandiflora</i> Hook.	Indigenous
607.	Portulacaceae	<i>Talinum paniculatum</i> (Jacq.) Gaertn.	Indigenous
608.	Basellaceae	<i>Basella alba</i> L.	Indigenous
609.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Deeringia amaranthoides</i> (Lam.) Merr.	Indigenous
610.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Celosia argentia</i> cv.'Cristata'	Exotic
611.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Amaranthus gracilis</i> Desf.	Indigenous
612.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Amaranthus tricolor</i> L.	Indigenous
613.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Amaranthus spinosus</i> L.	Indigenous
614.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Amaranthus dubius</i> Mart.	Indigenous

615.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Amaranthus hybridus</i> L.	Indigenous
616.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Cyathula prostata</i> (L.)Bl.	Indigenous
617.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Achyranthes aspera</i> L.	Indigenous
618.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Alternanthera sessilis</i> (L.) R.Br.ex DC.	Indigenous
619.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Alternanthera tenella</i> Colla cv.'Betzickiana'	Exotic
620.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Gomphrena globosa</i> L.	Indigenous
621.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Iresine herbstii</i> Hook.	Indigenous
622.	Chenopodiaceae	<i>Chenopodium ambrosioides</i> L.	Indigenous
623.	Polygonaceae	<i>Antigonon leptopus</i> Hook.& Arn.	Indigenous
624.	Polygonaceae	<i>Rumex crispus</i> L.	Indigenous
625.	Polygonaceae	<i>Polygonum dichotomum</i> Bl.	Indigenous
626.	Polygonaceae	<i>Homalocladium platycladum</i> (F.v.Muell.)I.H.Bailey	Indigenous
627.	Plumbaginaceae	<i>Plumbago zeylanica</i> L.	Indigenous
628.	Plumbaginaceae	<i>Plumbago auricalata</i> Lam.	Indigenous
629.	Plumbaginaceae	<i>Plumbago indica</i> L.	Indigenous
630.	Dilleniaceae	<i>Dillenia biflora</i> (A. Gray) Martelli ex Dur.& Jacks	Indigenous
631.	Dilleniaceae	<i>Hibbertia lucens</i> Brongn.& Gris ex Sebert & Pancher	Indigenous
632.	Ochnaceae	<i>Brackenridgea nitida</i> A. Gray	Endemic
633.	Theaceae	<i>Camellia sinensis</i> (L.)Kuntze	Indigenous
634.	Theaceae	<i>Eurya vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
635.	Theaceae	<i>Eurya greenwoodii</i> Kobuski	Endemic
636.	Saurauiceae	<i>Saurauia rubicunda</i> (A.Gray) Seem.	Endemic
637.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum leucocarpum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
638.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum leptocaldum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
639.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum cerasiferum</i> Vesque	Endemic
640.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum neo-ebudicum</i> Guillaumin	Indigenous
641.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i> L.	Indigenous

642.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum vitiensis</i> Turrill	Endemic
643.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum ambiphyllum</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
644.	Clusiaceae	<i>Mesua ferrea</i> L.	Indigenous
645.	Clusiaceae	<i>Mammea odorata</i> (Raf.) Kostermans	Indigenous
646.	Clusiaceae	<i>Mammea americana</i> L.	Possibly indigenous
647.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia pseudoguttifera</i> Seem.	Indigenous
648.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia vitiensis</i> (A.Gray) Seem.	Indigenous
649.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia myrtifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
650.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia sessilis</i> (Forst.f.) Seem.	Indigenous
651.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia adinantha</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
652.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia xanthochymus</i> Hook.f.Fl.	Indigenous
653.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia dulcis</i> (Roxb.) Kurz.	Indigenous
654.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia mangostana</i> L.	Indigenous
655.	Elatinaceae	<i>Elatine gratioloides</i> A.Cunn.	Indigenous
656.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus grandis</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
657.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus pittosporoides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
658.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus praeclarus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
659.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus cassinoides</i> A.Gray	Endemic
660.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus pyriformis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
661.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus kasiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
662.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus storckii</i> Seem.	Endemic
663.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus ampliflorus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
664.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus chelonimorphus</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
665.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus gillespieanus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
666.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus vitiensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
667.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus lepidus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
668.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus laurifolius</i> A.Gray	Endemic

669.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus subcapitatus</i> Gillespie	Endemic
670.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus melochioides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
671.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus kambi</i> Gibbs.	Endemic
672.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus milnei</i> Seem.	Endemic
673.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus chionanthus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
674.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus roseiflorus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
675.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus graeffei</i> Seem.	Indigenous
676.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus degenerianus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
677.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus xanthodactylus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
678.	Tiliaceae	<i>Corchorus olitorius</i> L.	Indigenous
679.	Tiliaceae	<i>Corchorus torresianus</i> Gaud.	Indigenous
680.	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum calyculatum</i> (Seem.) Burret.	Endemic
681.	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum richii</i> (A.Gray) Seem.	Indigenous
682.	Tiliaceae	<i>Muntingia calabura</i> L.	Exotic
683.	Tiliaceae	<i>Grewia vitiensis</i> Turrill	Endemic
684.	Tiliaceae	<i>Grewia crenata</i> (J.R.&G.Forst) Schinz & Guillaumin	Indigenous
685.	Tiliaceae	<i>Microcos vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
686.	Tiliaceae	<i>Triumfetta rhomboidea</i> Jacq.	Indigenous
687.	Tiliaceae	<i>Triumfetta procumbens</i> Forst.f.Fl.	Indigenous
688.	Tiliaceae	<i>Berrya cordifolia</i> (Willd.) Burret	Indigenous
689.	Tiliaceae	<i>Berrya pacifica</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
690.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Dombeya burgessiae</i> Gerr.ex Harvey & Sonder	Indigenous
691.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Pentapetes phoenicca</i> L.	Indigenous
692.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia corchorifolia</i> L.	Indigenous
693.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia parhamii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
694.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
695.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia degeriana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

696.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia mollipila</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
697.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia grayana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
698.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia longepetiolata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
699.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia roseiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
700.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Waltheria indica</i> L.	Indigenous
701.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Pimia rhamnoides</i> Seem.	Endemic
702.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Commersonia bartramia</i> (L.) Merr.	Indigenous
703.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Theobroma cacao</i> L.	Indigenous
704.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Helicteres isora</i> L.	Exotic
705.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Kleinhovia hospita</i> L.	Indigenous
706.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Sterculia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
707.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Sterculia dasyphylla</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
708.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Firmiana diversifolia</i> A.Gray	Endemic
709.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Pterocymbium oceanicum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
710.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera littoralis</i> Ait.	Indigenous
711.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera orthinocephala</i> Kostermans	Indigenous
712.	Bombacaceae	<i>Ochroma pyramidale</i> (Cav.) Urb.	Indigenous
713.	Bombacaceae	<i>Celba pentandra</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Indigenous
714.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus tiliaceus</i> subsp. <i>tiliaceus</i>	Indigenous
715.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus tiliaceus</i> subsp. <i>hastatus</i> (L.f.) Borss	Indigenous
716.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus sabdariffa</i> L.	Exotic
717.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus diversifolius</i> Jacq.	Indigenous
718.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus rosa-sinensis</i> L.	Exotic
719.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus schizopetalus</i> (Mast.) Hook.f.	Indigenous
720.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus syriacus</i> L.	Indigenous
721.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus hirtus</i> L.	Indigenous
722.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus mutabilis</i> L.	Indigenous

723.	Malvaceae	<i>Abelmoshus moschatus</i> Medik.	Indigenous
724.	Malvaceae	<i>Abelmoshus esculentus</i> (L.) Moench	Exotic
725.	Malvaceae	<i>Abelmoshus manihot</i> (L.) Medik.	Indigenous
726.	Malvaceae	<i>Thespesia populnea</i> (L.) Solander ex Correa	Indigenous
727.	Malvaceae	<i>Thespesia lampas</i> (Cav.) Dalzell & Gibson	Indigenous
728.	Malvaceae	<i>Gossypium arboreum</i> L.	Indigenous
729.	Malvaceae	<i>Gossypium hirsutum</i> L.	Indigenous
730.	Malvaceae	<i>Gossypium barbadense</i> L.	Indigenous
731.	Malvaceae	<i>Urena lobata</i> L.	Indigenous
732.	Malvaceae	<i>Malvaviscus arboreus</i> var. <i>arboreus</i>	Exotic
733.	Malvaceae	<i>Malvaviscus arboreus</i> var. <i>penduliflorus</i> (Moc.& Sesse ex DC.)	Exotic
734.	Malvaceae	<i>Malvastrum coromandelianum</i> (L.) Garcke	Indigenous
735.	Malvaceae	<i>Anoda cristata</i> (L.) Schlechtendal	Indigenous
736.	Malvaceae	<i>Sida acuta</i> Burm.f.Fl.	Indigenous
737.	Malvaceae	<i>Sida parvifolia</i> DC.	Indigenous
738.	Malvaceae	<i>Sida rhombifolia</i> L.	Indigenous
739.	Malvaceae	<i>Abutilon indicum</i> (L.) Sweet	Indigenous
740.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Cleistanthus micranthus</i> Croizat	Endemic
741.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Antidesma pacificum</i> Muell.	Endemic
742.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Antidesma insulare</i> Gillespie	Endemic
743.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Antidesma gillespieanum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
744.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Antidesma elassophyllum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
745.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Antidesma trichophyllum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
746.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Baccaurea seemannii</i> (Muell.Arg.) Muell.	Indigenous
747.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Baccaurea stylaris</i> Muell.	Endemic
748.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Baccaurea pulvinata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
749.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Drypetes vitiensis</i> Croizat	Indigenous

750.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Drypetes pacifica</i> (I.W.Bailey & A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
751.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Flueggea flexuosa</i> Muell.	Indigenous
752.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus emblica</i> L.	Indigenous
753.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus pergracilis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
754.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus heterodoxus</i> Muell.	Possibly endemic
755.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus wilkesianus</i> Muell.	Endemic
756.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus virgatus</i> Forst.f.	Indigenous
757.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus urinaria</i> L.	Indigenous
758.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus amarus</i> Schumacher & Thonnig	Indigenous
759.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus debilis</i> Klein ex Willd.	Indigenous
760.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Breynia disticha</i> J.R.& G.Forst cv.'Rosea-picta'	Exotic
761.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion cordatum</i> Seem.	Endemic
762.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion amentuligerum</i> (Muell.Arg.) Croizat	Endemic
763.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion anfractuosum</i> Gibbs.	Endemic
764.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion ramiflorum</i> J.R.&G.Forst.	Indigenous
765.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion concolor</i> Muell.	Indigenous
766.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion seemannii</i> Muell.	Endemic
767.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion euryoides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
768.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion vitiense</i> (Muell.Arg.) Gillespie	Endemic
769.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion podocarpum</i> (Muell.Arg.) C.B.Robinson	Endemic
770.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion calciphilum</i> Croizat	Endemic
771.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion atrovirens</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
772.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion brunnescens</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
773.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion multilobum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
774.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion gillespiei</i> Croizat	Endemic
775.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion insutatum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
776.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion bracteatum</i> Gillespie	Endemic

777.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion collinum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
778.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion atalotrichum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
779.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion melvilliorum</i> Airy	Endemic
780.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Bischofia javanica</i> Bl.	Possibly endemic
781.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Austrobuxus horneanus</i> (A.C.Smith) Airy	Endemic
782.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Petalostigma quadriloculare</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
783.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Ricinus communis</i> L.	Indigenous
784.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga membranacea</i> Muell.	Endemic
785.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga seemannii</i> (Muell.Arg.) Muell.	Indigenous
786.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga seemannii</i> var. <i>seemannii</i>	Indigenous
787.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga seemannii</i> var. <i>capillata</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
788.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga seemannii</i> var. <i>deltoidea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
789.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga magna</i> Turrill	Endemic
790.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga caesariata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
791.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga graeffeana</i> Pax & Hoffm. var. <i>graeffeana</i>	Endemic
792.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga graeffeana</i> var. <i>major</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
793.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga graeffeana</i> Pax & Hoffm. var. <i>crenata</i>	Endemic
794.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga marikoensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
795.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga vitiensis</i> Pax & Hoffm.	Endemic
796.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga harveyana</i> (Muell.Arg.) Muell.	Indigenous
797.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga secunda</i> Muell.	Endemic
798.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Cleidion leptostachyum</i> (Muell.Arg.) Pax & Hoffm.	Endemic
799.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Claoxylon vitiense</i> Gillespie	Endemic
800.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Claoxylon fallax</i> Muell.Arg.	Indigenous
801.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Claoxylon echinospermum</i> Muell.	Endemic
802.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha boehmerioides</i> Miq.	Indigenous
803.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha grandis</i> Benth.	Indigenous

804.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha hispida</i> Burm.f.	Exotic
805.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha wilkesiana</i> Muell.f. <i>wilkesiana</i>	Exotic
806.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha wilkesiana</i> f. <i>circinata</i> Muell.	Possibly endemic
807.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha godseffiana</i> Masters	Exotic
808.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha rivularis</i> Seem.	Endemic
809.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha insulana</i> var. <i>insulana</i>	Indigenous
810.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha insulana</i> var. <i>flavicans</i> Muell.	Possibly endemic
811.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha insulana</i> var. <i>subvillosa</i> (Muell. Arg.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
812.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha repanda</i> Muell. var. <i>repanda</i>	Indigenous
813.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha repanda</i> var. <i>denudata</i> (Muell.Arg.)A.C.Smith	Possibly indigenous
814.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha amplexicaulis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
815.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Mallotus tiliifolius</i> (Bl.) Muell.	Indigenous
816.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Hevea brasiliensis</i> (Willd.ex A.H.L.Juss) Muell.	Exotic
817.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum macrophyllum</i> (Muell.Arg.) Pax & Hoffm.	Endemic
818.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum robbianum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
819.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Manihot esculenta</i> Crantz	Exotic
820.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Manihot esculenta</i> cv.'Variegata'	Exotic
821.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Jatropha curcas</i> L.	Indigenous
822.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Jatropha integerrima</i> Jacq.	Indigenous
823.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Jatropha gossypifolia</i> L. var. <i>elegans</i> (Pohl) Muell.	Exotic
824.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Jatropha podagrica</i> Hook.	Exotic
825.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Aleurites moluccana</i> (L.) Willd.	Indigenous
826.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Aleurites montana</i> (Lour.) E.H.Wilson	Exotic
827.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Aleurites fordii</i> Hemsl.	Exotic
828.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Codiaeum variegatum</i> var. <i>moluccanum</i> (Dec.) Muell.	Indigenous
829.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Codiaeum variegatum</i> var. <i>variegatum</i> f. <i>variegatum</i>	Exotic
830.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Codiaeum variegatum</i> var. <i>variegatum</i> f. <i>taeniosum</i> (Muell.Arg.) Muell.Arg.ex J.W.Parham	Exotic

831.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Croton metallicus</i> Seem.ex Muell.Arg.	Endemic
832.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Croton microtiglium</i> Burkill	Indigenous
833.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Croton leptopus</i> Muell.	Endemic
834.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Croton heterotrichus</i> Muell.	Endemic
835.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Omаланthus nutans</i> (Forst.f.) Guillemin	Indigenous
836.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria agallocha</i> L.	Indigenous
837.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria acuminata</i> Gillespie	Endemic
838.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria confertiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
839.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Stillingia pacifica</i> Muell.	Indigenous
840.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia splendens</i> Bojer ex Hook.	Indigenous
841.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia pulcherrima</i> Willd.ex Kl.	Indigenous
842.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia cyathophora</i> Murray	Indigenous
843.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia peplus</i> L.	Indigenous
844.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia tirucalli</i> L.	Indigenous
845.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia fidjiana</i> Boiss.	Endemic
846.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Chamaesyce prostrata</i> (Ait.) Small	Indigenous
847.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Chamaesyce atoto</i> (Forst.f.) Croizat	Exotic
848.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Chamaesyce hirta</i> (L.) Millsp.	Possibly indigenous
849.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Chamaesyce hypericifolia</i> (L.) Millsp.	Indigenous
850.	Gonystylaceae	<i>Gonystylus punctatus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
851.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria disperma</i> (Forst.f.) Baill.	Indigenous
852.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria pubiflora</i> (A.Gray) Gilg.	Endemic
853.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria pulchra</i> Gillespie	Endemic
854.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria ixoroides</i> Fosberg	Endemic
855.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria glabra</i> (Turrill) Domke	Indigenous
856.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria montana</i> (Seem.) Gilg.	Endemic
857.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria angustifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

858.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria acuminata</i> (A.Gray) Gilg	Indigenous
859.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria lanceolata</i> (A.Gray) Gilg	Endemic
860.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Wikstroemia foetida</i> (L.f.) A.Gray var. <i>vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
861.	Lecythidaceae	<i>Couroupita guianensis</i> Aubl.	Indigenous
862.	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia asiatica</i> (L.) Kurz	Exotic
863.	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia racemosa</i> (L.) Spreng.	Indigenous
864.	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia edulis</i> Seem.	Endemic
865.	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia seatura</i> Guppy	Endemic
866.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora stylosa</i> Griffith	Indigenous
867.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora samoensis</i> (Hochr.) Salvoza	Indigenous
868.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora x selala</i> (Salvoza) Tomlison	Indigenous
869.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Bruguiera gymnorrhiza</i> (L.) Lam.	Indigenous
870.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis richii</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
871.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis pedunculata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
872.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis harveyi</i> Benth.	Endemic
873.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis parksii</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
874.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis seemanii</i> (A.Gray) Schimper	Endemic
875.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Erythrospermum acuminatissimum</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
876.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium vitiense</i> Benth.	Endemic
877.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium pallidum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
878.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium nitens</i> Turrill	Endemic
879.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium laurifolium</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
880.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Hydnocarpus wightianus</i> Bl.	Exotic
881.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia mollipila</i> Sleumer	Endemic
882.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia amalotricha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
883.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia vitiensis</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
884.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia subintegra</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

885.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia degeneri</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
886.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia rukam</i> Zoll.&Moritzi ex Moritzi	Exotic
887.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia jangomas</i> (Lour.)Raeusch.	Exotic
888.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Dovyalis hebecarpa</i> (Gardner) Warb.	Exotic
889.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Xylosma orbiculatum</i> (J.R.&G.Forst.)Forst.f.	Indigenous
890.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Xylosma simulans</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
891.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia parhamii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
892.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia fissistipula</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
893.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia myrsinoides</i> Sleumer	Possibly endemic
894.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia richii</i> A.Gray	Possibly endemic
895.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia procera</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
896.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia adiantoides</i> Sleumer	Endemic
897.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia angustifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
898.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia longifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
899.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia crassipes</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
900.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia stenophylla</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
901.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia pubipes</i> A.C.smith	Endemic
902.	Violaceae	<i>Melicytus fasciger</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
903.	Violaceae	<i>Agatea violaris</i> A.Gray f.violaris	Indigenous
904.	Violaceae	<i>Agatea violaris</i> f.mollis A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
905.	Violaceae	<i>Viola odorata</i> L.	Indigenous
906.	Turneraceae	<i>Turnera ulmifolia</i> L.	Exotic
907.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora aurantia</i> Forst.f.	Indigenous
908.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora barclayi</i> (Seem.) Mast.	Indigenous
909.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora suberosa</i> L.	Exotic
910.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora foetida</i> L. var. <i>hispida</i> (DC. ex Triana & Planch.)	Exotic
911.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora edulis</i> Sims.	Exotic

912.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora quadrangularis</i> L.	Exotic
913.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora laurifolia</i> L.	Exotic
914.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora maliformis</i> L.	Exotic
915.	Bixaceae	<i>Bixa orellana</i> L.	Exotic
916.	Cochlospermaceae	<i>Cochlospermum vitifolium</i> (Willd.) Spreng	Exotic
917.	Cariacaceae	<i>Carica papaya</i> L.	Exotic
918.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Momordica charantha</i> L.	Exotic
919.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Benincasa hispida</i> (Thunb.) Cogn.	Exotic
920.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Coccinia grandis</i> (L.) Voigt	Exotic
921.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Citrullus lanatus</i> (Thub.) Mansf.	Exotic
922.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Lagenaria siceraria</i> (Molina) Standl.	Exotic
923.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Cucurbita maxima</i> Duchesne ex Lam.	Exotic
924.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Cucurbita pepo</i> L.	Exotic
925.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Luffa cylindrica</i> (L.) M.Roemer	Exotic
926.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Cucumis melo</i> L.	Exotic
927.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Cucumis sativus</i> L.	Exotic
928.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Zehneria mucronata</i> (Bl.) Miq.	Indigenous
929.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Sechium edule</i> (Jacq.) Sw.	Exotic
930.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Trichosanthes cucumerina</i> L.	Endemic
931.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Neosalsomitra intergrifoliola</i> (Cogn.) Hutchinson	Indigenous
932.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
933.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia coccinea</i> Hook.	Exotic
934.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia</i> x <i>argenteo-guttata</i> Lemoine	Exotic
935.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia</i> x <i>semperflorens-cultorum</i> Hort.	Exotic
936.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia</i> x <i>ricinifolia</i> A.Dietr.	Exotic
937.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia rex</i> Putz.	Exotic
938.	Capparaceae	<i>Capparis cordifolia</i> Lam.	Indigenous

939.	Capparaceae	<i>Capparis quiniflora</i> DC.	Indigenous
940.	Capparaceae	<i>Crateva religiosa</i> Forst.f.	Indigenous
941.	Cleomaceae	<i>Cleome viscosa</i> L.	Exotic
942.	Cleomaceae	<i>Cleome gynandra</i> L.	Exotic
943.	Cleomaceae	<i>Cleome speciosa</i> Raf.	Exotic
944.	Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica oleracea</i> L. var. <i>capitata</i> L.	Exotic
945.	Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica oleracea</i> L. var. <i>botrytis</i> L.	Exotic
946.	Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica juncea</i> (L.) Czern. & Cosson	Exotic
947.	Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica campestris</i> L.	Exotic
948.	Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica chinensis</i> L.	Exotic
949.	Brassicaceae	<i>Raphanus sativus</i> L.	Exotic
950.	Brassicaceae	<i>Coronopus didymus</i> (L.) Sm.	Exotic
951.	Brassicaceae	<i>Lobularia maritima</i> (L.) Desv.	Exotic
952.	Brassicaceae	<i>Rorripa nasturtium-aquaticum</i> (L.) Hayek ex Mansf.	Exotic
953.	Brassicaceae	<i>Rorripa sarmentosa</i> (DC.) Macbride	Indigenous
954.	Brassicaceae	<i>Rorripa indica</i> (L.) Hiern var. <i>apetala</i> (DC.) Hochr.	Exotic
955.	Moringaceae	<i>Moringa oleifera</i> Lam.	Exotic
956.	Salicaceae	<i>Salix babylonica</i> L.	Exotic
957.	Ericaceae	<i>Rhododendron x pulchrum</i> Sweet	Exotic
958.	Ericaceae	<i>Paphia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
959.	Epacridaceae	<i>Leucopogon septentrionalis</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
960.	Symplocaceae	<i>Symplocos leptophylla</i> (Brand) Turrill	Indigenous
961.	Symplocaceae	<i>Symplocos turrilliana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
962.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros elliptica</i> (J.R.&G.Forst.) P.S.Green	Indigenous
963.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros elliptica</i> var. <i>elliptica</i>	Endemic
964.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros elliptica</i> var. <i>fructuosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
965.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros elliptica</i> var. <i>fijiensis</i> (Bakh.)A.C.Smith	Endemic

966.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros elliptica</i> var. <i>foliosa</i> (Rich ex A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
967.	Ebenaceae	<i>Erythrospermum acuminatissimum</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
968.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros gillespiei</i> (Fosberg) Kostermans var. <i>gillespiei</i> .	Endemic
969.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros gillespiei</i> var. <i>nandarivatensis</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
970.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros phlebodes</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
971.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros major</i> (Forst.f.)Bahk.	Indigenous
972.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros fasciculosa</i> (F.v.Muell.) F.v.Muell.	Possibly exotic
973.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros samoensis</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
974.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros vitiensis</i> Gillespie var. <i>vitiensis</i>	Endemic
975.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros vitiensis</i> Gillespie var. <i>longisepala</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
976.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella sessilis</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
977.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella brevipes</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
978.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella grayana</i> St.John	Indigenous
979.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella umbonata</i> (van Royen) A.C.Smith	Endemic
980.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella smithii</i> (van Royen) A.C.Smith	Endemic
981.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella garberi</i> Christopherson	Indigenous
982.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella vitiensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
983.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella membranacea</i> Lam	Indigenous
984.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella pyrulifera</i> (A.Gray) Lam ex Royen	Endemic
985.	Sapotaceae	<i>Chrysophyllum cainito</i> L.	Exotic
986.	Sapotaceae	<i>Calocarpum sapota</i> (Jacq.) Merr.	Exotic
987.	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella hillii</i> (Horne ex Baker) Lam	Endemic
988.	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella parvifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
989.	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella richii</i> (A.Gray) Lam	Possibly exotic
990.	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella obovata</i> (Forst.f.) Pierre	Exotic
991.	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella fijiensis</i> (Hemsl.)A.C.Smith	Endemic
992.	Sapotaceae	<i>Buckella thurstonii</i> (Hemsl.) Lam	Endemic

993.	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium fidjiense</i> Pierre ex Dubard	Endemic
994.	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium hornei</i> (Hartog ex Baker) Dubard	Endemic
995.	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium porphyreum</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
996.	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium vitilevuense</i> Gilly ex van Royen	Endemic
997.	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara dissecta</i> (L.f.) Dubard	Indigenous
998.	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara smithiana</i> Lam & Maas Geester.	Endemic
999.	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara vitiensis</i> (Lam & van Olden) Meeuse	Endemic
1000.	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara zapota</i> (L.) van Royen	Exotic
1001.	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara kauki</i> (L.) Dubard	Exotic
1002.	Sapotaceae	<i>Mimusops elengi</i> L.	Exotic
1003.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa corylifolia</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1004.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa pickeringii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1005.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa tabacifolia</i> Mez	Indigenous
1006.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa insularis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1007.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa tongensis</i> Mez	Indigenous
1008.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa persicifolia</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1009.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1010.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Ardisia brackenridgei</i> (A.Gray) Mez	Endemic
1011.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Ardisia crispa</i> (Thunb.) A.DC.	Exotic
1012.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma capitatum</i> (A.Gray) Mez	Endemic
1013.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma megaphyllum</i> (Hemsl.) Mez	Endemic
1014.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma hornei</i> Mez	Endemic
1015.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma divaricatum</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1016.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma ligulifolium</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1017.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma clavatum</i> Mez	Endemic
1018.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma ampliflorum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1019.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma chloranthum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

1020.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma multiflorum</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1021.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma grande</i> (Seem.) Mez	Endemic
1022.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma babucense</i> Mez	Endemic
1023.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma greenwoodii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1024.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Dioscocalyx fusca</i> Gibbs	Endemic
1025.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Dioscocalyx amplifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1026.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Dioscocalyx crinita</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1027.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Embelia gracilis</i> Turrill	Endemic
1028.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Rapanea myricifolia</i> (A.Gray) Mez	Indigenous
1029.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Rapanea crassiramea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1030.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Rapanea polyantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1031.	Myrsinaceae	<i>Rapanea hadrocarpa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1032.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Spiraeanthemum graeffei</i> Seem.	Endemic
1033.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Spiraeanthemum serratum</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1034.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Spiraeanthemum katakata</i> Seem.	Endemic
1035.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Acsmithia vitiensis</i> (A.Gray) Hoogl.	Endemic
1036.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois superba</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1037.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois imthurnii</i> Turrill	Endemic
1038.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois stipularis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1039.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1040.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i> var. <i>ternata</i>	Possibly endemic
1041.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i> var. <i>glabrior</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1042.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i> var. <i>serrata</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1043.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i> var. <i>minor</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1044.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia affinis</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1045.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia spiraeoides</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1046.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia richi</i> A. Gray	Endemic

1047.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1048.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia exigua</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1049.	Cunoniaceae	<i>Pullea perryana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1050.	Davidsoniaceae	<i>Davidsonia pruriens</i> F.v.Muell.var. <i>pruriens</i>	Indigenous
1051.	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum rhytidocarpum</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1052.	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum oligodontum</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1053.	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum arborescens</i> Rich ex A. Gray	Indigenous
1054.	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum pickeringii</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1055.	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum brackenridgei</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
1056.	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum phillyraeoides</i> DC.	Exotic
1057.	Crassulaceae	<i>Kalanchoe pinnata</i> (Lam.) Pers.	Indigenous
1058.	Rosaceae	<i>Fragaria x ananassa</i> Duchesne	Exotic
1059.	Rosaceae	<i>Rosa damascena</i> Mill.	Indigenous
1060.	Rosaceae	<i>Rosa moluccanus</i> L. var. <i>austropacificus</i> van Royen	Indigenous
1061.	Rosaceae	<i>Eriobotrya japonica</i> (Thunb.)Lindl.	Exotic
1062.	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Chrysobalanus icaco</i> L.	Exotic
1063.	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Parinari insularum</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
1064.	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Atuna racemosa</i> Raf.	Indigenous
1065.	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Atuna elliptica</i> (Kostermans) Kostermans	Endemic
1066.	Mimosaceae	<i>Parkia parrii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1067.	Mimosaceae	<i>Adenathera pavonia</i> L.	Exotic
1068.	Mimosaceae	<i>Entada phaseoioides</i> (L.) Merr.	Indigenous
1069.	Mimosaceae	<i>Mimosa pudica</i> L. var. <i>unijuga</i> (Duchass.&Walp.)Griseb.	Indigenous
1070.	Mimosaceae	<i>Mimosa invis</i> a Mart.ex Colla var. <i>invis</i> a	Exotic
1071.	Mimosaceae	<i>Mimosa invis</i> a Mart.ex Colla var. <i>inermis</i> Adelb.	Exotic
1072.	Mimosaceae	<i>Mimosa bimucronata</i> (DC.)Kuntze	Exotic
1073.	Mimosaceae	<i>Leucaena leucocephala</i> (Lam.) de Wit	Indigenous

1074.	Mimosaceae	<i>Schleinitzia insularum</i> (Guillemin) Burkart	Indigenous
1075.	Mimosaceae	<i>Desmanthus virgatus</i> (L.) Willd.	Indigenous
1076.	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia farnesiana</i> (L.) Willd.	Exotic
1077.	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia curassavica</i> (Britton & Killip) Stehle	Exotic
1078.	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia polystachya</i> A.Cunn.ex Benth	Exotic
1079.	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia pendula</i> A.Cunn.ex G.Don	Exotic
1080.	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia simplex</i> (Sparrman) Pedley	Exotic
1081.	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia mathuataensis</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1082.	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia richii</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1083.	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia falcataria</i> (L.)Fosberg	Exotic
1084.	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia saponaria</i> (Lour.) Bl. ex Miq.	Exotic
1085.	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia lebbek</i> (L.) Benth.	Exotic
1086.	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia procera</i> (Roxb.) Benth.	Exotic
1087.	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia saman</i> (Jacq.) F.v.Muell.	Exotic
1088.	Mimosaceae	<i>Enterolobium cyclocarpum</i> (Jacq.) Griseb.	Exotic
1089.	Mimosaceae	<i>Calliandra surinamensis</i> Benth.	Exotic
1090.	Mimosaceae	<i>Pithecellobium dulce</i> (Roxb.) Benth.	Exotic
1091.	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes melanesica</i> Fosberg var. <i>melanesica</i>	Endemic
1092.	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes melanesica</i> Fosberg var. <i>meeboldi</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1093.	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes vitiensis</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1094.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Peltophorum pterocarpum</i> (DC.) Backer ex K.Heyne	Exotic
1095.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Delonix regia</i> (Bojer ex Hook.) Raf.	Endemic
1096.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Colvillea racemosa</i> Bojer ex Hook.	Endemic
1097.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Caesalpinia pulcherrima</i> (L.) Sw.	Exotic
1098.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Caesalpinia bonduie</i> (L.) Roxb.	Indigenous
1099.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Caesalpinia major</i> (Medik.) Dandy & Exell	Indigenous
1100.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Caesalpinia coriaria</i> (Jacq.) Willd.	Exotic

1101.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Caesalpinia decapetala</i> (Roth) Alston	Exotic
1102.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Caesalpinia sappan</i> L.	Exotic
1103.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Haematoxylum campechianum</i> L.	Exotic
1104.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Ceratonia siliqua</i> L.	Exotic
1105.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Storckiella vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1106.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cassia fistula</i> L.	Exotic
1107.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cassia brewsteri</i> (F.v.Muell.) Benth.	Exotic
1108.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cassia grandis</i> L.f.	Exotic
1109.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cassia javanica</i> L.	Exotic
1110.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cassia javanica</i> var. <i>javanica</i>	Exotic
1111.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cassia javanica</i> var. <i>indochinensis</i> Gagnepain	Exotic
1112.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cassia roxburghii</i> DC.	Exotic
1113.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna sulfurea</i> (DC. ex Colladon) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1114.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna glanduligera</i> (St.John) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1115.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna slamea</i> (Lam.) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1116.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna bacillaris</i> (L.f.) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1117.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna tora</i> (L.) Roxb.	Exotic
1118.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna septemtrionalis</i> (Viv.) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1119.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna hirsuta</i> (L.) Irwin & Barneby	Indigenous
1120.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna occidentalis</i> (L.) Link	Indigenous
1121.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna sophera</i> (L.) Roxb.	Indigenous
1122.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna alata</i> (L.) Roxb.	Exotic
1123.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna didymobotrya</i> (Fresen.) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1124.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna multijuga</i> (L.C.Rich.) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1125.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna multijuga</i> subsp. <i>lindleyana</i> (Gardner) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1126.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna pallida</i> (Vahl) Irwin & Barneby	Indigenous
1127.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Senna pallida</i> var. <i>bahamensis</i> Irwin & Barneby	Possibly exotic

1128.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Chamaecrista nictitans</i> (L.) Moench	Exotic
1129.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Chamaecrista nictitans</i> var. <i>glabrata</i> (Vogel) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1130.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Chamaecrista mimosoides</i> (L.) Greene	Exotic
1131.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Bauhinia monandra</i> Kurz	Exotic
1132.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Bauhinia tomentosa</i> L.	Exotic
1133.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Bauhinia purpurea</i> L.	Exotic
1134.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Bauhinia variegata</i> L.	Exotic
1135.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Bauhinia variegata</i> var. <i>variegata</i>	Exotic
1136.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Bauhinia variegata</i> var. <i>candida</i> Voigt	Exotic
1137.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cynometra cauliflora</i> L.	Exotic
1138.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cynometra falcata</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1139.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cynometra insularis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1140.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa grandiflora</i> (A.Gray) Scheffer	Indigenous
1141.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa minor</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1142.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa floribunda</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1143.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa vestita</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1144.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Lysidice rhodostegia</i> Hance	Exotic
1145.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Saraca asoca</i> (Roxb.) de Wilde	Exotic
1146.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Instia bijuga</i> (Colebr.) Kuntze	Indigenous
1147.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Kingiodendron platycarpum</i> B.L.Burt	Endemic
1148.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Brownea</i> spp.	Exotic
1149.	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Tamarindus indica</i> L.	Exotic
1150.	Fabaceae	<i>Myroxylon balsamum</i> (L.) Harms var. <i>pereirae</i> (Royle) Harms	Exotic
1151.	Fabaceae	<i>Castanospermum australe</i> Cunn. & Fraser ex Hook.	Exotic
1152.	Fabaceae	<i>Ormosia monosperma</i> (Sw.) Urb.	Exotic
1153.	Fabaceae	<i>Sphora tomentosa</i> L.	Indigenous
1154.	Fabaceae	<i>Dipteryx odorata</i> (Aubl.) Willd.	Exotic

1155.	Fabaceae	<i>Andira inermis</i> (Wright) DC.	Exotic
1156.	Fabaceae	<i>Dalbergia candenatensis</i> (Dennst.) Prain	Indigenous
1157.	Fabaceae	<i>Pterocarpus indicus</i> Willd.	Exotic
1158.	Fabaceae	<i>Inocarpus fagifer</i> (Parkinson) Fosberg	Exotic
1159.	Fabaceae	<i>Arbrus precatorius</i> L.	Exotic
1160.	Fabaceae	<i>Derris microphylla</i> (Miq.) B.D.Jackson	Exotic
1161.	Fabaceae	<i>Derris scandens</i> (Roxb.) Benth.	Exotic
1162.	Fabaceae	<i>Derris trifoliata</i> Lour.	Possibly indigenous
1163.	Fabaceae	<i>Derris elliptica</i> (Wall.) Benth.	Exotic
1164.	Fabaceae	<i>Derris malaccensis</i> (Benth.) Prain	Exotic
1165.	Fabaceae	<i>Lonchocarpus sericeus</i> (Poir.) DC.	Exotic
1166.	Fabaceae	<i>Pongamia pinnata</i> (L.) Pierre	Indigenous
1167.	Fabaceae	<i>Tephrosia noctiflora</i> Bojer ex Baker	Exotic
1168.	Fabaceae	<i>Tephrosia villosa</i> (L.) Pers.	Exotic
1169.	Fabaceae	<i>Tephrosia purpurea</i> (L.) Pers.	Exotic
1170.	Fabaceae	<i>Gliricida sepium</i> (Jacq.) Kunth ex Walp	Exotic
1171.	Fabaceae	<i>Sesbania grandiflora</i> (L.) Poir.	Exotic
1172.	Fabaceae	<i>Sesbania coccinea</i> (L.f.) Poir.	Indigenous
1173.	Fabaceae	<i>Sesbania bispinosa</i> (Jacq.) W.F.Wight	Exotic
1174.	Fabaceae	<i>Sesbania bispinosa</i> var. <i>micrantha</i> (Chiov.) J.B.Gillett	Exotic
1175.	Fabaceae	<i>Sesbania cannabina</i> (Retz.) Poir.	Exotic
1176.	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera trita</i> L.f.	Exotic
1177.	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera trita</i> var. <i>scabra</i> (Roth) Ali	Exotic
1178.	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera suffruticosa</i> Mill.	Exotic
1179.	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera tinctoria</i> L.	Exotic
1180.	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera hirsuta</i> L.	Exotic
1181.	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera spicata</i> Forssk.	Exotic

1182.	Fabaceae	<i>Cyamopsis tetragonoloba</i> (L.) Taub.	Exotic
1183.	Fabaceae	<i>Dendrobium umbellatum</i> (L.) Benth.	Indigenous
1184.	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium gangeticum</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1185.	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium scorpiurus</i> (Sw.) Desv.	Exotic
1186.	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium tortuosum</i> (Sw.) DC.	Exotic
1187.	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium incanum</i> DC.	Exotic
1188.	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium adscendens</i> (Sw.) DC.	Indigenous
1189.	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium heterocarpon</i> (L.) DC. var. <i>strigosum</i> van Meeuwen	Exotic
1190.	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium triflorum</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1191.	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium heterophyllum</i> (Willd.) DC.	Exotic
1192.	Fabaceae	<i>Codariocalyx gyroides</i> (Roxb.ex Link) Hassk.	Exotic
1193.	Fabaceae	<i>Uraria lagopodoides</i> (L.) Desv. ex DC.	Indigenous
1194.	Fabaceae	<i>Christia vespertilionis</i> (L.f.) Bakh.f.	Exotic
1195.	Fabaceae	<i>Alysicarpus vaginalis</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1196.	Fabaceae	<i>Lespedeza cuneata</i> (Dum.Cours.) G.Don	Exotic
1197.	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina fusca</i> Lour.	Indigenous
1198.	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina x bidwillii</i> Lindl.	Exotic
1199.	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina subumbrans</i> (Hassk.) Merr.	Exotic
1200.	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina variegata</i> L.	Exotic
1201.	Fabaceae	<i>Strongylodon lucidus</i> (Forst.f.) Seem.	Indigenous
1202.	Fabaceae	<i>Strongylodon macrobotrys</i> A.Gray	Exotic
1203.	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna pruriens</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1204.	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna pruriens</i> subsp. <i>pruriens</i> var. <i>utilis</i> (Wight) Burck	Exotic
1205.	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna novo-guineensis</i> Scheffer	Exotic
1206.	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna gigantea</i> (Willd.) DC.	Indigenous
1207.	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna platyphylia</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1208.	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna stanleyi</i> C.T.White	Indigenous

1209.	Fabaceae	<i>Macropsychanthus lauterbachii</i> Harms subsp. <i>parviflorus</i> Verdcourt	Indigenous
1210.	Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia ensiformis</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1211.	Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia cathartica</i> Thou.	Exotic
1212.	Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia rosea</i> (Sw.) DC.	Indigenous
1213.	Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia sericea</i> A.Gray	Exotic
1214.	Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia vitiensis</i> Sauer	Endemic
1215.	Fabaceae	<i>Pachyrhizus erosus</i> (L.) Urb.	Exotic
1216.	Fabaceae	<i>Calopogonium mucunoides</i> Desv.	Exotic
1217.	Fabaceae	<i>Pueraria lobata</i> (Willd.) Ohwi	Exotic
1218.	Fabaceae	<i>Pueraria phaseoloides</i> (Roxb.) Benth.	Exotic
1219.	Fabaceae	<i>Glycine tabacina</i> (Labill.) Benth ex Seem.	Exotic
1220.	Fabaceae	<i>Glycine max</i> (L.) Merr.	Exotic
1221.	Fabaceae	<i>Neonotonia wightii</i> (Arn. In Wight & Arn.) Lackey	Exotic
1222.	Fabaceae	<i>Teramnus labialis</i> (L.f.) Spreng	Exotic
1223.	Fabaceae	<i>Centrosema pubescens</i> Benth.	Exotic
1224.	Fabaceae	<i>Clitoria ternatea</i> L.	Indigenous
1225.	Fabaceae	<i>Psophocarpus tetragonolobus</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1226.	Fabaceae	<i>Lablab purpureus</i> (L.) Sweet	Possibly exotic
1227.	Fabaceae	<i>Macrotyloma uniflorum</i> (Lam.) Verdcourt	Exotic
1228.	Fabaceae	<i>Macrotyloma axillare</i> (E.Meyer) Verdcourt	Exotic
1229.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna aconitifolia</i> (Jacq.) Marechal	Exotic
1230.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna umbellata</i> (Thunb.) Ohwi & Ohashi	Exotic
1231.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna mungo</i> (L.) Hepper	Exotic
1232.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna radiata</i> (L.) Wilczek	Exotic
1233.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna reflexo-pilosa</i> Hayata	Indigenous
1234.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna unguiculata</i> (L.) Walp.	Exotic
1235.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna unguiculata</i> subsp. <i>unguiculata</i>	Exotic

1236.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna unguiculata</i> subsp. <i>cylindrica</i> (L.) Eselt	Exotic
1237.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna unguiculata</i> subsp. <i>sesquipedalis</i> (L.) Verdcourt	Exotic
1238.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna marina</i> (Burm.) Merr.	Indigenous
1239.	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna adenantha</i> (G.F.W.Meyer) Marechal	Possibly exotic
1240.	Fabaceae	<i>Macroptilium atropurpureum</i> (DC.) Urb.	Exotic
1241.	Fabaceae	<i>Macroptilium lathyroides</i> (L.) Urb.	Exotic
1242.	Fabaceae	<i>Phaseolus lunatus</i> L.	Exotic
1243.	Fabaceae	<i>Phaseolus vulgaris</i> L.	Exotic
1244.	Fabaceae	<i>Phaseolus coccineus</i> L.	Exotic
1245.	Fabaceae	<i>Cajanus cajan</i> (L.) Huth	Possibly exotic
1246.	Fabaceae	<i>Atylosia scarabaeoides</i> (L.) Benth.	Exotic
1247.	Fabaceae	<i>Flemingia macrophylla</i> (Willd.) Merr.	Exotic
1248.	Fabaceae	<i>Rhynchosia minima</i> (L.)DC.	Exotic
1249.	Fabaceae	<i>Ormocarpum orientale</i> (Spreng.) Merr.	Indigenous
1250.	Fabaceae	<i>Aeschnomene indica</i> L.	Exotic
1251.	Fabaceae	<i>Stylosanthes guianensis</i> (Aubl.) Sw.	Exotic
1252.	Fabaceae	<i>Stylosanthes humilis</i> H.B.K.Nova	Exotic
1253.	Fabaceae	<i>Arachis hypogaea</i> L.	Exotic
1254.	Fabaceae	<i>Vicia faba</i> L.	Exotic
1255.	Fabaceae	<i>Lathyrus odoratus</i> L.	Exotic
1256.	Fabaceae	<i>Lens culinaris</i> Medik.	Exotic
1257.	Fabaceae	<i>Pisum sativum</i> L.	Exotic
1258.	Fabaceae	<i>Cicer arietinum</i> L.	Exotic
1259.	Fabaceae	<i>Trigonella foenum-graecum</i> L.	Exotic
1260.	Fabaceae	<i>Medicago sativa</i> L.	Exotic
1261.	Fabaceae	<i>Trifolium repens</i> L.	Exotic
1262.	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria retusa</i> L.	Exotic

1263.	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria juncea</i> L.	Exotic
1264.	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria incana</i> L.	Exotic
1265.	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria incana</i> subsp. <i>purpurascens</i> (Lam.) Milne-Redh.	Exotic
1266.	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria pallida</i> Ait.	Exotic
1267.	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria pallida</i> var. <i>obovata</i> (G.Don.) Polhill	Possibly indigenous
1268.	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria anagyroides</i> H.B.K.Nova	Exotic
1269.	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria quinquefolia</i> L.	Exotic
1270.	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria grahamiana</i> Wight & Arn.	Exotic
1271.	Fabaceae	<i>Lotononis bainesii</i> Baker	Exotic
1272.	Connaraceae	<i>Rourea minor</i> (Gaertn.) Alston	Indigenous
1273.	Connaraceae	<i>Connarus pickeringii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1274.	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea carthagenensis</i> (Jacq.) Macbr.	Exotic
1275.	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea hyssopifolia</i> H.B.K.Nova	Exotic
1276.	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea llavea</i> Lex.	Exotic
1277.	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea micropetala</i> H.B.K.Nova	Exotic
1278.	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea ignea</i> A.DC.	Exotic
1279.	Lythraceae	<i>Pemphis acidula</i> J.R.&G.Forst.	Indigenous
1280.	Lythraceae	<i>Lagerstroemia indica</i> L.	Exotic
1281.	Lythraceae	<i>Lagerstroemia speciosa</i> (L.) Pers.	Exotic
1282.	Lythraceae	<i>Lawsonia inermis</i> L.	Exotic
1283.	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina</i> var. <i>villosa</i> (L.f.) A.Gray	Indigenous
1284.	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina</i> var. <i>collina</i>	Indigenous
1285.	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina</i> var. <i>fruticosa</i> J.W.Moore	Indigenous
1286.	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrodideros ochrantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1287.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syncarpia glomulifera</i> (Sm.) Niedenzu	Exotic
1288.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus deglupta</i> Bl.	Exotic
1289.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus leptophleba</i> F.v.Muell.	Exotic

1290.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus creba</i> F.v.Muell.	Exotic
1291.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus staigeriana</i> F.v.Muell.ex F.M.Bailey	Exotic
1292.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus paniculata</i> Sm.	Exotic
1293.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus botryoides</i> Sm. x <i>robusta</i>	Exotic
1294.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus resinifera</i> Sm.	Exotic
1295.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus tereticornis</i> Sm.	Exotic
1296.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus torelliana</i> F.v.Muell.	Exotic
1297.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus corymbosa</i> Sm.	Exotic
1298.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus calophylla</i> R.Br.	Exotic
1299.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus maculata</i> Hook.	Exotic
1300.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus citriodora</i> Hook.	Exotic
1301.	Myrtaceae	<i>Callistemon citrinus</i> (Curtis) Skeels	Exotic
1302.	Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> (Cav.) S.T.Blake	Exotic
1303.	Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca linariifolia</i> Sm.	Exotic
1304.	Myrtaceae	<i>Pimenta dioica</i> (L.) Merr.	Exotic
1305.	Myrtaceae	<i>Pimenta racemosa</i> (Mill.) J.W.Moore	Exotic
1306.	Myrtaceae	<i>Psidium guajava</i> L.	Exotic
1307.	Myrtaceae	<i>Psidium cattleianum</i> Sabine	Exotic
1308.	Myrtaceae	<i>Myrtus communis</i> L.	Exotic
1309.	Myrtaceae	<i>Decaspermum vitiense</i> (A.Gray) Niedenzu	Endemic
1310.	Myrtaceae	<i>Decaspermum cryptanthum</i> A.J.Scott	Endemic
1311.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium wolfii</i> (Gillespie) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1312.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium brackenridgei</i> (A.Gray) C.Muell.	Indigenous
1313.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium dubium</i> (Perry) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1314.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium oblongifolium</i> (Gillespie) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1315.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium confertiflorum</i> (A.Gray) C.Muell.	Endemic
1316.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium cumini</i> (L.) Skeels	Exotic

1317.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium corynocarpum</i> (A.Gray) C.Muell.	Indigenous
1318.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium diffusum</i> (Turrill) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1319.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium purpureum</i> (Perry) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1320.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium effusum</i> (A.Gray) c.Muell.	Indigenous
1321.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium minus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1322.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannianum</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1323.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium curvistylum</i> (Gillespie) Merr. & Perry	Indigenous
1324.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium fijiense</i> Perry	Endemic
1325.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium phaeophyllum</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1326.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium rubescens</i> (A.Gray) C.Muell.	Endemic
1327.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium amicorum</i> (A.Gray) C.Muell.	Possibly endemic
1328.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium grayi</i> (Seem.) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1329.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium simillimum</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1330.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium nidie</i> Guillaumin	Indigenous
1331.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium leucanthum</i> Perry	Endemic
1332.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium neurocalyx</i> (A.Gray) Christopherson	Indigenous
1333.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium amplifolium</i> Perry	Endemic
1334.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium gracilipes</i> (A.Gray) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1335.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium richii</i> (A.Gray) Merr. & Perry	Indigenous
1336.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium samarangense</i> (Bl.) Merr. & Perry	Exotic
1337.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium malaccense</i> (L.) Merr. & Perry	Exotic
1338.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium quadrangulatum</i> (A.Gray) Merr. & Perry	Indigenous
1339.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium nandarivatense</i> (Gillespie) Perry	Endemic
1340.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium gillespie</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1341.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium tetrapleurum</i> Perry	Endemic
1342.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium jambos</i> (L.) Alston	Exotic
1343.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium aromaticum</i> (L.) Merr. & Perry	Possibly exotic

1344.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium myrtooides</i> (A. Gray) R. Schmid Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx myrtooides</i> (A.Gray) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1345.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannii</i> (A. Gray) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx seemannii</i> (A.Gray) Merr. & Perry var. <i>seemannii</i>	Endemic
1346.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannii</i> (A. Gray) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx seemannii</i> var. <i>punctatus</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1347.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannii</i> (A. Gray) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx ellipticus</i> (A.C.Smith) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1348.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannii</i> (A. Gray) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx longiflorus</i> (A.C.Smith) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1349.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium eugenioides</i> (Merr. & L.M. Perry) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx eugenioides</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1350.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannii</i> (A. Gray) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx kasiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1351.	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium decussates</i> (A.C. Sm.) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx decussatus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1352.	Myrtaceae	<i>Piliocalyx concinnus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1353.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eugenia uniflora</i> L.	Exotic
1354.	Myrtaceae	<i>Eugenia brasiliensis</i> Lam.	Exotic
1355.	Myrtaceae	<i>Jossinia reinwardtiana</i> (Bl.) Bl.	Indigenous
1356.	Punicaceae	<i>Punica granatum</i> L.	Exotic
1357.	Onagraceae	<i>Ludwigia octovalvis</i> (Jacq.) Raven subsp. <i>octovalvis</i>	Indigenous
1358.	Onagraceae	<i>Ludwigia octovalvis</i> subsp. <i>sessiliflora</i> (M.Mitcheli) Raven	Indigenous
1359.	Onagraceae	<i>Ludwigia hyssopifolia</i> (G.Don) Exell	Indigenous
1360.	Onagraceae	<i>Ludwigia peploides</i> (H.B.K.) Raven subsp. <i>peploides</i>	Indigenous
1361.	Melastomataceae	<i>Tibouchina semidecandra</i> (Schrank & Mart. ex DC.) Cogn.	Exotic
1362.	Melastomataceae	<i>Dissotis rotundifolia</i> (Sm.) Triana	Exotic
1363.	Melastomataceae	<i>Melastoma denticulatum</i> Labill.	Indigenous
1364.	Melastomataceae	<i>Clidemia hirta</i> (L.)D.	Indigenous

1365.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella longicymosa</i> Gibbs	Endemic
1366.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella waterhousei</i> Seem.	Endemic
1367.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella spectabilis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1368.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella heterophylla</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1369.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella archboldiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1370.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella kandavuensis</i> A.C.Sm.	Endemic
1371.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella decora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1372.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella rhodochlaena</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1373.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella subviridis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1374.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella kambikambi</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1375.	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella ovalifolia</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1376.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium saule</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1377.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium confertiflorum</i> (A.Gray) Markgraf	Endemic
1378.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium parviflorum</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1379.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium floribundum</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1380.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium victoriae</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1381.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium inflatum</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1382.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium degeneri</i> A.C.Sm.	Endemic
1383.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium macranthum</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1384.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium lepidotum</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1385.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium robustum</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1386.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium sessile</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1387.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium tomentosum</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1388.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium storckii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1389.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium kasiense</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1390.	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium pallidiflorum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1391.	Melastomataceae	<i>Memecylon vitiense</i> A.Gray	Indigenous

1392.	Melastomataceae	<i>Memecylon insperratum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1393.	Combretaceae	<i>Combretum constrictum</i> (Benth.) M.Lawson	Exotic
1394.	Combretaceae	<i>Quisqualis indica</i> L.	Exotic
1395.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia arjuna</i> (Roxb.) Wight & Arn.	Exotic
1396.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia brassil</i> Excell	Exotic
1397.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1398.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia simulans</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1399.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia pterocarpa</i> Melville & P.Green	Endemic
1400.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia luteola</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1401.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia strigillosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1402.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia capitanea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1403.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia psilantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1404.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia crebrifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1405.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia bellirica</i> (Gaertn.) Roxb.	Indigenous
1406.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia richii</i> A. Gray	Exotic
1407.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia catappa</i> L.	Exotic
1408.	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia litoralis</i> Seem. var. <i>litoralis</i>	Indigenous
1409.	Combretaceae	<i>Lumnitzera littorea</i> (Jack) Voigt	Indigenous
1410.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Buchanania vitiensis</i> Engl.	Endemic
1411.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Buchanania attenuata</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1412.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Magnifera indica</i> L.	Exotic
1413.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Anacardium occidentale</i> L.	Exotic
1414.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Spondias dulcis</i> Parkinson	Exotic
1415.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Dracontomelon vitiense</i> Engl.	Indigenous
1416.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium timoriense</i> (DC.) Leenh.	Exotic
1417.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium hapalum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1418.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Harpephyllum caffrum</i> Bernhardt ex Krauss	Exotic

1419.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pistacia chinensis</i> Bunge	Exotic
1420.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Schinus terebinthifolius</i> Raddi	Exotic
1421.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Rhus simarubifolia</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
1422.	Anacardiaceae	<i>Semecarpus vitiensis</i> (A. Gray) Engl.	Indigenous
1423.	Burseraceae	<i>Haplolobus floribundus</i> (K.Schum) Lam	Indigenous
1424.	Burseraceae	<i>Haplolobus floribundus</i> subsp. <i>salomonensis</i> (C.T.White) Leenh.	Indigenous
1425.	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi</i> Seem.	Indigenous
1426.	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi</i> var. <i>harveyi</i>	Indigenous
1427.	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi</i> var. <i>scandens</i> Leenh.	Endemic
1428.	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium indicum</i> L.	Exotic
1429.	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vulgare</i> Leenh.	Indigenous
1430.	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vanikoroense</i> Leenh.	Indigenous
1431.	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vitiense</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
1432.	Simaroubaceae	<i>Amaroria soulameoides</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1433.	Surianaceae	<i>Suriana maritima</i> L.	Indigenous
1434.	Rutaceae	<i>Zanthoxylum pinnatum</i> (J.R. & G.Forst.) W. Oliver	Indigenous
1435.	Rutaceae	<i>Zanthoxylum gillespieanum</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1436.	Rutaceae	<i>Zanthoxylum vitiense</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1437.	Rutaceae	<i>Zanthoxylum myrianthum</i> (A.C.Smith) Waterman	Endemic
1438.	Rutaceae	<i>Euodia hortensis</i> J.R. & G.Forst.	Exotic
1439.	Rutaceae	<i>Euodia hortensis</i> f. <i>hortensis</i>	Exotic
1440.	Rutaceae	<i>Euodia hortensis</i> f. <i>simplicifolia</i> (Rechinger) K. Schum. ex Lauterb.	Exotic
1441.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope seemanii</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1442.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope cucullata</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1443.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope cucullata</i> var. <i>cucullata</i>	Endemic
1444.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope cucullata</i> var. <i>robustor</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic

1445.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope vitiensis</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1446.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope vitiensis</i> var. <i>vitiensis</i>	Endemic
1447.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope vitiensis</i> var. <i>minor</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1448.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope evansensis</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1449.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope homoeophylla</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1450.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope taveuniensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1451.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope falviflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1452.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope robusta</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1453.	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope capillacea</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1454.	Rutaceae	<i>Sarcomelicope petiolaris</i> (A. Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1455.	Rutaceae	<i>Micromelum minutum</i> (Forst.f.) Seem.	Indigenous
1456.	Rutaceae	<i>Murraya paniculata</i> (L.) Jack	Exotic
1457.	Rutaceae	<i>Murraya koenigii</i> (L.) Spreng.	Exotic
1458.	Rutaceae	<i>Triphasia trifolia</i> (Burm.f.) P.Wilson	Exotic
1459.	Rutaceae	<i>Wenzelia kambarae</i> Swingle	Endemic
1460.	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus medica</i> L.	Exotic
1461.	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus reticulata</i> Blanco	Exotic
1462.	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus aurantifolia</i> (Christm.) Swingle	Exotic
1463.	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus aurantium</i> L.	Exotic
1464.	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus sinensis</i> (L.) Osbeck	Exotic
1465.	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus maxima</i> (Burm.) Merr.	Abo . intro
1466.	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus x paradisi</i> Macfad.	Exotic
1467.	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus macroptera</i> Montr.	Exotic
1468.	Rutaceae	<i>Fortunella japonica</i> (Thunb.) Swingle	Exotic
1469.	Rutaceae	<i>Aegle marmelos</i> (L.) Correa	Possibly exotic
1470.	Rutaceae	<i>Limonia acidissima</i> L.	Exotic
1471.	Meliaceae	<i>Melia azedarach</i> L.	Exotic

1472.	Meliaceae	<i>Azadirachta indica</i> A.H.L.	Exotic
1473.	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea amicorum</i> Benth.	Indigenous
1474.	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea harveyi</i> Seem.	Endemic
1475.	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea megaphylla</i> C.H.Wright	Endemic
1476.	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea degeneri</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1477.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia haplophylla</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1478.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia axillaris</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1479.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith var. <i>vitiensis</i>	Endemic
1480.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia vitiensis</i> var. <i>minor</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1481.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia gracilis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1482.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia amplexicaulis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1483.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia evansensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1484.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia saltatorum</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1485.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia elegans</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1486.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia venusta</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1487.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia basiphylla</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1488.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia greenwoodii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1489.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia fragilis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1490.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia archboldiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1491.	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia parksii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1492.	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum quercifolium</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1493.	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum richii</i> (A.Gray) C.DC.	Endemic
1494.	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum aliquantum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1495.	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum myriandrum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1496.	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum lenticellare</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1497.	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum gillespieanum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1498.	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum seemanii</i> Gillespie	Endemic

1499.	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum tenuiflorum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1500.	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum hornei</i> var. <i>hornei</i>	Endemic
1501.	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum hornei</i> var. <i>glabratum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1502.	Meliaceae	<i>Cedrela odorata</i> L.	Exotic
1503.	Meliaceae	<i>Khaya anthotheca</i> (Welw.) C.DC.	Exotic
1504.	Meliaceae	<i>Khaya senegalensis</i> (Desr.) A.H.L.	Exotic
1505.	Meliaceae	<i>Swietenia macrophylla</i> King	Exotic
1506.	Meliaceae	<i>Swietenia mahagoni</i> (L.) Jacq.	Exotic
1507.	Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus granatum</i> Koenig	Indigenous
1508.	Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus moluccensis</i> (Lam.) M.Roem.	Indigenous
1509.	Zygophyllaceae	<i>Tribulus terrestris</i> L.	Possibly exotic
1510.	Sapindaceae	<i>Cardiospermum halicacabum</i> L.	Indigenous
1511.	Sapindaceae	<i>Allophylus timoriensis</i> (DC.) Bl.	Indigenous
1512.	Sapindaceae	<i>Allophylus umbrinus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1513.	Sapindaceae	<i>Sapindus vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1514.	Sapindaceae	<i>Litchi chinensis</i> Sonnerat	Exotic
1515.	Sapindaceae	<i>Alectryon grandifolius</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1516.	Sapindaceae	<i>Alectryon samoensis</i> Christophersen	Indigenous
1517.	Sapindaceae	<i>Guioa rhoifolia</i> (A.Gray) Radlk.	Indigenous
1518.	Sapindaceae	<i>Guioa chrysea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1519.	Sapindaceae	<i>Guioa capillacea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1520.	Sapindaceae	<i>Arytera brackenridgei</i> (A.Gray) Radlk.	Indigenous
1521.	Sapindaceae	<i>Cupaniopsis concolor</i> (Gillespie) Van der Ham	Endemic
1522.	Sapindaceae	<i>Cupaniopsis leptobotrys</i> (A.Gray) Radlk.	Endemic
1523.	Sapindaceae	<i>Cupaniopsis amoena</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1524.	Sapindaceae	<i>Cupaniopsis vitiensis</i> Radlk.	Endemic
1525.	Sapindaceae	<i>Elattostachys falcata</i> (A.Gray) Radlk.	Indigenous

1526.	Sapindaceae	<i>Elattostachys venosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1527.	Sapindaceae	<i>Koelreuteria elegans</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1528.	Sapindaceae	<i>Cossignia pacifica</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1529.	Sapindaceae	<i>Dodonaea viscosa</i> (L.) Jacq.	Indigenous
1530.	Sapindaceae	<i>Filicium decipiens</i> (Wight & Arn.) Thw.ex Hook.f.	Possibly exotic
1531.	Sapindaceae	<i>Harpullia arborea</i> (Blanco) Radlk.	Indigenous
1532.	Coriariaceae	<i>Coriaria ruscifolia</i> L.	Indigenous
1533.	Oxalidaceae	<i>Oxalis barrelieri</i> L.	Indigenous
1534.	Oxalidaceae	<i>Oxalis corniculata</i> L.	Exotic
1535.	Oxalidaceae	<i>Oxalis novae-guineensis</i> Lourt.	Indigenous
1536.	Oxalidaceae	<i>Oxalis corymbosa</i> DC.	Exotic
1537.	Oxalidaceae	<i>Averrhoa carambola</i> L.	Possibly exotic
1538.	Oxalidaceae	<i>Averrhoa bilimbi</i> L.	Possibly exotic
1539.	Balsaminaceae	<i>Impatiens wallerana</i> Hook.f.	Indigenous
1540.	Balsaminaceae	<i>Impatiens balsamina</i> L.	Exotic
1541.	Araliaceae	<i>Meryta tenuifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1542.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias corticata</i> Gibbs	Endemic
1543.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias multijuga</i> (A.Gray) Harms	Indigenous
1544.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias scutellaria</i> (Burm.f.) Fosberg	Exotic
1545.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias guilfoylei</i> (Bull) L.H.Bailey var. <i>guilfoylei</i>	Exotic
1546.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias guilfoylei</i> var. <i>laciniata</i> (Hort.) L.H.Bailey	Possibly exotic
1547.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias cumingiana</i> (Presl) Fern.-Vill.	Exotic
1548.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias fruticosa</i> (L.) Harms	Exotic
1549.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias joskei</i> Gibbs	Endemic
1550.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias culminicola</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1551.	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra bakeriana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1552.	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra grandiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

1553.	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra victoriae</i> Gibbs	Endemic
1554.	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra vitiensis</i> (Seem.) Baill.	Endemic
1555.	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra grayi</i> Seem.	Endemic
1556.	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra pickeringii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1557.	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra insolita</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1558.	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera euthytricha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1559.	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera vitiensis</i> (A.Gray) Seem.	Endemic
1560.	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera costata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1561.	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera seemanniana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1562.	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera actinophylla</i> (Endl.) Harms Syn. <i>Brassaia actinophylla</i> Endl.	Cultivated
1563.	Apiaceae	<i>Hydrocotyle javanica</i> Thunb.	Indigenous
1564.	Apiaceae	<i>Centella asiatica</i> (L.) Urb.	Possibly indigenous
1565.	Apiaceae	<i>Eryngium foetidum</i> L.	Exotic
1566.	Apiaceae	<i>Daucus carota</i> L.	Exotic
1567.	Apiaceae	<i>Coriandrum sativum</i> L.	Exotic
1568.	Apiaceae	<i>Apium leptophyllum</i> (Pers.) F.v.Muell.ex Benth.	Possibly exotic
1569.	Apiaceae	<i>Foeniculum vulgare</i> Mill.	Exotic
1570.	Apiaceae	<i>Petroselinum crispum</i> (Mill.) Nyman ex Airy Shaw	Exotic
1571.	Linaceae	<i>Durandea vitiensis</i> Stapf	Endemic
1572.	Celastraceae	<i>Celastrus richii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1573.	Celastraceae	<i>Maytenus vitiensis</i> (A.Gray) DingHou	Indigenous
1574.	Celastraceae	<i>Cassine vitiensis</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1575.	Hippocrateaceae	<i>Salacia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1576.	Hippocrateaceae	<i>Salacia pachycarpa</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1577.	Aquifoliaceae	<i>Ilex vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1578.	Icacinaceae	<i>Citronella vitiensis</i> R.Howard	Endemic
1579.	Icacinaceae	<i>Medusanthera vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic

1580.	Dichapetalaceae	<i>Dichapetalum vitiense</i> (Seem.) Engl.	Indigenous
1581.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Colubrina asiatica</i> (L.) Brongn.	Indigenous
1582.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Emmenosperma micropetalum</i> (A.C.Smith) M.Johnston	Endemic
1583.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia zizyphoides</i> (Spreng.) A.Gray	Indigenous
1584.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia franguloides</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1585.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Paliurus spina-christi</i> Mill.	Possibly indigenous
1586.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Ziziphus mauritiana</i> Lam.	Exotic
1587.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Ziziphus jujuba</i> Mill.	Exotic
1588.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Rhamnella vitiensis</i> (Benth.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1589.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Ventilago vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1590.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Smythea lanceata</i> (Tul.) Summerhayes	Possibly exotic
1591.	Rhamnaceae	<i>Gouania richii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1592.	Vitaceae	<i>Tetrastigma vitiense</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1593.	Vitaceae	<i>Cayratia seemanniana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1594.	Vitaceae	<i>Cayratia acuminata</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1595.	Leeaceae	<i>Leea indica</i> (Burm.f.) Merr.	Indigenous
1596.	Malpighiaceae	<i>Hiptage myrtifolia</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1597.	Malpighiaceae	<i>Tristellateia australasiae</i> A.Rich.	Exotic
1598.	Malpighiaceae	<i>Galphimia gracilis</i> Bartling	Exotic
1599.	Malpighiaceae	<i>Malpighia coccigera</i> L.	Exotic
1600.	Polygalaceae	<i>Polygala paniculata</i> L.	Exotic
1601.	Alangiaceae	<i>Alangium vitiense</i> (A.Gray) Baill. ex Harms	Endemic
1602.	Olacaceae	<i>Anacolosa lutea</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
1603.	Olacaceae	<i>Ximenia americana</i> L.	Indigenous
1604.	Santalaceae	<i>Exocarpos vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1605.	Santalaceae	<i>Santalum yasi</i> Seem.	Indigenous
1606.	Loranthaceae	<i>Decaisnina forsteriana</i> (J.A.&J.H.Schultes)	Indigenous

1607.	Viscaceae	<i>Korthalsella horneana</i> van Tieghem	Endemic
1608.	Viscaceae	<i>Korthalsella platycaula</i> (van Tieghem) Engl.	Indigenous
1609.	Balanophoraceae	<i>Balanophora fungosa</i> J.R.&G.Forst. subsp. <i>fungosa</i>	Indigenous
1610.	Proteaceae	<i>Grevillea banksii</i> R.Br.	Exotic
1611.	Proteaceae	<i>Macadamia tetraphylla</i> L.Johnson	Exotic
1612.	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia vitiensis</i> (Turrill) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1613.	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia ferruginea</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1614.	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma macrophyllum</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1615.	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma stipulare</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1616.	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma confertiflorum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1617.	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma clavigerum</i> A.C.Smith & Stone	Endemic
1618.	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma uninervium</i> A.C.Smith & Stone	Endemic
1619.	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma vitiense</i> Gilg & Benedict	Indigenous
1620.	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma calcicola</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1621.	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma rupestre</i> J.R.&G.Forst.	Indigenous
1622.	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma insulare</i> A.C.Smith & Stone	Indigenous
1623.	Loganiaceae	<i>Strychnos vitiensis</i> A.W.Hill	Endemic
1624.	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia corynocarpa</i> (A. Gray) Leenh.	Indigenous
1625.	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia collina</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1626.	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia alata</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1627.	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia macroloba</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1628.	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia macrocarpa</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1629.	Loganiaceae	<i>Fagraea berteriana</i> A.Gray ex Benth.	Indigenous
1630.	Loganiaceae	<i>Fagraea gracilipes</i> A.Gray	Possibly endemic
1631.	Apocynaceae	<i>Melodinus vitiensis</i> Rolfe	Indigenous
1632.	Apocynaceae	<i>Melodinus glaber</i> Turrill	Indigenous
1633.	Apocynaceae	<i>Ochrosia vitiensis</i> (Markgraf) Pichon	Indigenous

1634.	Apocynaceae	<i>Neisosperma oppositifolium</i> (Lam.) Fosberg & Sachet	Indigenous
1635.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia stellata</i> (J.R.&G.Forst.) Roemer & Schultes var. <i>stellata</i>	Indigenous
1636.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia stellata</i> var. <i>amoena</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1637.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia linearifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1638.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia erythrosperma</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1639.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia ovalifolia</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1640.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia bracteolosa</i> A.Gray var. <i>bracteolosa</i>	Indigenous
1641.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia bracteolosa</i> var. <i>macrocarpa</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1642.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia bracteolosa</i> var. <i>angustifolia</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1643.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia bracteolosa</i> var. <i>retusa</i> Markgraf	Endemic
1644.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia montana</i> Turrill	Endemic
1645.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia pacifica</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1646.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1647.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia vitiensis</i> f. <i>vitiensis</i>	Endemic
1648.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia vitiensis</i> f. <i>glabra</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1649.	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia macrophylla</i> Wall. ex G.Don.	Exotic
1650.	Apocynaceae	<i>Carruthersia scandens</i> (Seem.)	Endemic
1651.	Apocynaceae	<i>Carruthersia latifolia</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1652.	Apocynaceae	<i>Carruthersia macrantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1653.	Apocynaceae	<i>Catharanthus roseus</i> (L.) G.Don	Endemic
1654.	Apocynaceae	<i>Plumeria rubra</i> L.	Exotic
1655.	Apocynaceae	<i>Plumeria rubra</i> L.f. <i>rubra</i>	Exotic
1656.	Apocynaceae	<i>Plumeria rubra</i> f. <i>acutifolia</i> (Poir.) Woodson	Exotic
1657.	Apocynaceae	<i>Cascabela thevetia</i> (L.) Lippold	Exotic
1658.	Apocynaceae	<i>Cerbera manghas</i> L.	Indigenous
1659.	Apocynaceae	<i>Pagiantha thurstonii</i> (Horne ex Baker) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1660.	Apocynaceae	<i>Ervatamia obtusiuscula</i> Markgraf	Indigenous

1661.	Apocynaceae	<i>Ervatamia coronaria</i> (Jacq.) Stapf	Exotic
1662.	Apocynaceae	<i>Allamanda cathartica</i> L.	Exotic
1663.	Apocynaceae	<i>Allamanda cathartica</i> cv.'Hendersonii'	Exotic
1664.	Apocynaceae	<i>Allamanda schottii</i> Pohl	Exotic
1665.	Apocynaceae	<i>Allamanda violacea</i> Gardner	Exotic
1666.	Apocynaceae	<i>Nerium oleander</i> L.	Exotic
1667.	Apocynaceae	<i>Beaumontia grandiflora</i> Wall.	Exotic
1668.	Apocynaceae	<i>Parsonia laevis</i> (A.Gray) Markgraf	Indigenous
1669.	Apocynaceae	<i>Parsonia smithii</i> Markgraf	Endemic
1670.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Asclepias curassavica</i> L.	Exotic
1671.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Calotropis gigantea</i> (L.) Ait.	Exotic
1672.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Stephanotis floribunda</i> Brongn.	Exotic
1673.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Tylophora brackenridgei</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1674.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Tylophora samoensis</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1675.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Tylophora subnuda</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1676.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Tylophora venulosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1677.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Leichardtia stenophylla</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1678.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Hoya megalantha</i> Turrill	Endemic
1679.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Hoya australis</i> R.Br.	Possibly exotic
1680.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Hoya carnososa</i> (L.f.) R.Br.	Exotic
1681.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Hoya vitiensis</i> Turrill	Endemic
1682.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Hoya diptera</i> Seem.	Possibly endemic
1683.	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum grandiflorum</i> L.	Exotic
1684.	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum didymum</i> Forst.f. subsp. <i>didymum</i>	Indigenous
1685.	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum degeneri</i> Kobuski	Endemic
1686.	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum sessile</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1687.	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum simplicifolium</i> Forst.f. subsp. <i>simplicifolium</i>	Indigenous

1688.	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum betchei</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
1689.	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum tetraquetrum</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1690.	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum multiflorum</i> (Burm.f.) Andrews	Exotic
1691.	Oleaceae	<i>Ligustrum sinense</i> Lour.	Exotic
1692.	Oleaceae	<i>Chionanthus vitiensis</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1693.	Rubiaceae	<i>Guettarda speciosa</i> L.	Indigenous
1694.	Rubiaceae	<i>Antirhea smithii</i> (Fosberg) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1695.	Rubiaceae	<i>Antirhea inconspicua</i> (Seem.) Christophersen	Indigenous
1696.	Rubiaceae	<i>Timonius affinis</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1697.	Rubiaceae	<i>Timonius affinis</i> var. <i>affinis</i>	Indigenous
1698.	Rubiaceae	<i>Timonius affinis</i> var. <i>sapotifolius</i> (A.Gray) Fosberg	Endemic
1699.	Rubiaceae	<i>Timonius polygamus</i> (Forst.f.) Robinson	Indigenous
1700.	Rubiaceae	<i>Nauclea diderrichii</i> (De Wild.) Merr.	Exotic
1701.	Rubiaceae	<i>Nauclea orientalis</i> (L.) L.	Exotic
1702.	Rubiaceae	<i>Neolamarckia cadamba</i> (Roxb.) Bosser	Exotic
1703.	Rubiaceae	<i>Neonauclea forsteri</i> (Seem. ex Havil.) Merr.	Indigenous
1704.	Rubiaceae	<i>Dolicholobium macgregorii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1705.	Rubiaceae	<i>Dolicholobium latifolium</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1706.	Rubiaceae	<i>Dolicholobium oblongifolium</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1707.	Rubiaceae	<i>Rondeletia amoena</i> (Planch.) Hemsl.	Exotic
1708.	Rubiaceae	<i>Rondeletia odorata</i> Jacq.	Exotic
1709.	Rubiaceae	<i>Lindenia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1710.	Rubiaceae	<i>Bikkia tetrandra</i> (L.f.) A.Rich.	Indigenous
1711.	Rubiaceae	<i>Badusa corymbifera</i> (Forst.f.) A.Gray	Indigenous
1712.	Rubiaceae	<i>Mussaenda erythrophylla</i> Schumacher & Thonn.	Exotic
1713.	Rubiaceae	<i>Mussaenda raiateensis</i> J.W.Moore	Indigenous
1714.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia augusta</i> (L.) Merr.	Exotic

1715.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia taitensis</i> DC.	Indigenous
1716.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia gordonii</i> Baker	Endemic
1717.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia hutchinsoniana</i> Turrill	Endemic
1718.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia candida</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1719.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1720.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia hillii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1721.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia grieviei</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1722.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia storckii</i> Oliver	Endemic
1723.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia anapetes</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1724.	Rubiaceae	<i>Sukunia longipes</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1725.	Rubiaceae	<i>Sukunia pentagonioides</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1726.	Rubiaceae	<i>Porterandia tenuiflora</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
1727.	Rubiaceae	<i>Pelagodendron vitiense</i> Seem.	Endemic
1728.	Rubiaceae	<i>Tarenna sambucina</i> (Forst.f.) Durand ex Drake	Indigenous
1729.	Rubiaceae	<i>Tarenna seemanniana</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
1730.	Rubiaceae	<i>Tarenna joskei</i> (Horne ex Baker) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
1731.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora longifolia</i> Sm.	Exotic
1732.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora siamensis</i> Wallich ex G.Don	Exotic
1733.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora coccinea</i> L.	Exotic
1734.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora lutea</i> Hutchinson	Exotic
1735.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora finlaysonia</i> Wallich ex G.Don	Exotic
1736.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora calcicola</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1737.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1738.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora nandarivatensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1739.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora pedionoma</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1740.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora somosomaensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1741.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora amplexicaulis</i> Gillespie	Endemic

1742.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora pelagica</i> Seem.	Endemic
1743.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora coronata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1744.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora storckii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1745.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora carewii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1746.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora maxima</i> Seem.	Endemic
1747.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora pubifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1748.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora greenwoodiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1749.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora arestantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1750.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora myrsinoides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1751.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora tubiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1752.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora harveyi</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1753.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora elegans</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1754.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora prolixa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1755.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora decora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1756.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora myrtifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1757.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora bullata</i> Turrill	Endemic
1758.	Rubiaceae	<i>Coffea arabica</i> L.	Exotic
1759.	Rubiaceae	<i>Coffea canephora</i> Pierre ex Froehner	Exotic
1760.	Rubiaceae	<i>Coffea liberica</i> Hiern.	Exotic
1761.	Rubiaceae	<i>Airosperma trichotomum</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1762.	Rubiaceae	<i>Airosperma vanuense</i> S.Darwin	Endemic
1763.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psydrax odorata</i> (Forst.f.) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Indigenous
1764.	Rubiaceae	<i>Cyclophyllum barbatum</i> (Forst.f.) A.C.Smith & S. Darwin	Indigenous
1765.	Rubiaceae	<i>Cyclophyllum sessilifolium</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1766.	Rubiaceae	<i>Cyclophyllum rectinervium</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
1767.	Rubiaceae	<i>Mastixiodendron robustum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1768.	Rubiaceae	<i>Mastixiodendron flavidum</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic

1769.	Rubiaceae	<i>Mastixiodendron pilosum</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1770.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hydnophytum grandiflorum</i> Becc.	Endemic
1771.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hydnophytum longiflorum</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1772.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hydnophytum wilkinsonii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1773.	Rubiaceae	<i>Squamellaria imberbis</i> (A.Gray) Becc.	Endemic
1774.	Rubiaceae	<i>Squamellaria wilsonii</i> (Horne ex Baker) Becc.	Endemic
1775.	Rubiaceae	<i>Squamellaria major</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1776.	Rubiaceae	<i>Geophila repens</i> (L.) I.M.Johnston	Indigenous
1777.	Rubiaceae	<i>Readea membranacea</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1778.	Rubiaceae	<i>Calycosia lageniformis</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1779.	Rubiaceae	<i>Calycosia macrocyatha</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1780.	Rubiaceae	<i>Calycosia petiolata</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1781.	Rubiaceae	<i>Calycosia callithrix</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1782.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedstromia latifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1783.	Rubiaceae	<i>Amaracarpus muscifer</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1784.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria eumorphanthus</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1785.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria leptantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1786.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria gracilior</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1787.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria araiosantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1788.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria confertifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1789.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria macrocalyx</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1790.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria vitiensis</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1791.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria roseata</i> (Fosberg) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1792.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria levuensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1793.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria argantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1794.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria ampullacea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1795.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria tomaniviensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

1796.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria prismoclavata</i> (Fosberg) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1797.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria glabra</i> (Turrill) Fosberg	Endemic
1798.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria fragrans</i> (Gillespie) Fosberg	Endemic
1799.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria leucocalyx</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1800.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria koroiveibau</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1801.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria calycosa</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1802.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria gillespieana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1803.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria stenantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1804.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria brevicalyx</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1805.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria nandarivatensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1806.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria pubiflora</i> (A.Gray) Fosberg	Endemic
1807.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria crassiflora</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1808.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria timonioides</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1809.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria magnifica</i> (Gillespie) Fosberg	Endemic
1810.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria jugalis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1811.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria rufocalyx</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1812.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria gibbsiae</i> S.Moore	Endemic
1813.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria turbinata</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1814.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria carnea</i> (Forst.f.) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1815.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria oncocarpa</i> K.Schum	Indigenous
1816.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria hunteri</i> (Horne ex Baker) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1817.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria archboldiana</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1818.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria incompta</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1819.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria forsteriana</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1820.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria amoena</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1821.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria leiophylla</i> Merr. & Perry	Indigenous
1822.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria evansensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

1823.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria cordata</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1824.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria valleculata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1825.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria monocarpa</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1826.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria pickeringii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1827.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria solanoides</i> Turrill	Endemic
1828.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria bullata</i> Seem.	Endemic
1829.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria kuruvolii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1830.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria tetragonoides</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1831.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria filipes</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1832.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria diffusiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1833.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria platycocca</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1834.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria broweri</i> Seem.	Endemic
1835.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria st.-johnii</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1836.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria unicarinata</i> (Fosberg) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
1837.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria brachythrix</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1838.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria scitula</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1839.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria griseifolia</i> S.Moore	Endemic
1840.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria taviunensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1841.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria podantha</i> (Fosberg) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1842.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria furcans</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1843.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria pritchardii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1844.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria gracilis</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1845.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria hypargyrea</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1846.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria impercepta</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
1847.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria pachyantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1848.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria edentata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1849.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria aurantiocarpa</i> Fosberg	Endemic

1850.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria brackenridgei</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1851.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria imthurnii</i> Turrill	Endemic
1852.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria pittosporifolia</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1853.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria vomensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1854.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria storckii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1855.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria tephrosantha</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1856.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria exilis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1857.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria parvula</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1858.	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria macroserpens</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1859.	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda citrifolia</i> L.	Exotic
1860.	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda citrifolia</i> L. cv. 'Potteri'	Exotic
1861.	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda grayi</i> Seem.	Endemic
1862.	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda myrtifolia</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1863.	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda mollis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1864.	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda bucidifolia</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1865.	Rubiaceae	<i>Gynochtodes epiphytica</i> (Rechinger) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Indigenous
1866.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ophiorrhiza peploides</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1867.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ophiorrhiza laxa</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1868.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ophiorrhiza leptantha</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1869.	Rubiaceae	<i>Xanthophytum calycinum</i> (A.Gray) Benth.& Hook.f.ex Drake	Indigenous
1870.	Rubiaceae	<i>Pentas lanceolata</i> (Forssk.) Deflers	Exotic
1871.	Rubiaceae	<i>Pentas lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>lanceolata</i>	Exotic
1872.	Rubiaceae	<i>Pentas lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>quartiniana</i> (A.Rich.) Verdcourt	Exotic
1873.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedyotis lapeyrousii</i> DC.	Indigenous
1874.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedyotis foetida</i> (Forst.f.) Sm.	Indigenous
1875.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedyotis tenuifolia</i> Sm.	Indigenous
1876.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedyotis biflora</i> (L.) Lam.	Indigenous

1877.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedyotis pumila</i> L.f.	Indigenous
1878.	Rubiaceae	<i>Coprosma persicifolia</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1879.	Rubiaceae	<i>Richardia scabra</i> L.	Exotic
1880.	Rubiaceae	<i>Spermacoce mauritiana</i> Gideon	Exotic
1881.	Rubiaceae	<i>Spermacoce assurgens</i> Ruiz & Pavon	Exotic
1882.	Rubiaceae	<i>Spermacoce latifolia</i> Aubl.	Exotic
1883.	Rubiaceae	<i>Mitracarpus hirtus</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1884.	Caprifoliaceae	<i>Lonicera japonica</i> Thunb.	Exotic
1885.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum mauritianum</i> Scop.	Exotic
1886.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum linnaeanum</i> Hepper & P.M.Jaeger	Exotic
1887.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum torvum</i> Sw.	Possibly exotic
1888.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum mammosum</i> L.	Exotic
1889.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum tuberosum</i> L.	Exotic
1890.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum americanum</i> Mill.	Exotic
1891.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum melongena</i> L.	Exotic
1892.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum repandum</i> Forst.f.	Indigenous
1893.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum inamoenum</i> Benth.	Indigenous
1894.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum viridae</i> Solander ex Forst.f.	Indigenous
1895.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum viridae</i> cv.'Anthropophagorum'	Abo. intro
1896.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum</i> sp.	Possibly endemic
1897.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum vitiense</i> Seem.	Indigenous
1898.	Solanaceae	<i>Lycopersicon esculentum</i> Mill.	Exotic
1899.	Solanaceae	<i>Capsicum frutescens</i> L.	Exotic
1900.	Solanaceae	<i>Capsicum annuum</i> L. var. <i>annuum</i>	Exotic
1901.	Solanaceae	<i>Physalis peruviana</i> L.	Exotic
1902.	Solanaceae	<i>Physalis angulata</i> L.	Indigenous
1903.	Solanaceae	<i>Datura metel</i> L.	Exotic

1904.	Solanaceae	<i>Datura stramonium</i> L.	Exotic
1905.	Solanaceae	<i>Brugmansia suaveolaens</i> (Willd.) Bercht. & Presl	Exotic
1906.	Solanaceae	<i>Solandra maxima</i> (Sesse & Moc.) P.S.Green	Exotic
1907.	Solanaceae	<i>Cestrum diurnum</i> L.	Exotic
1908.	Solanaceae	<i>Cestrum nocturnum</i> L.	Exotic
1909.	Solanaceae	<i>Nicotiana tabacum</i> L.	Exotic
1910.	Solanaceae	<i>Petunia x hybrida</i> Vilm.	Exotic
1911.	Solanaceae	<i>Browallia americana</i> L.	Exotic
1912.	Solanaceae	<i>Brunfelsia americana</i> L.	Exotic
1913.	Solanaceae	<i>Brunfelsia uniflora</i> (Pohl) D.Don	Exotic
1914.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Evolvulus alsinoides</i> (L.) L.	Indigenous
1915.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Evolvulus alsinoides</i> var. <i>decumbens</i> (R.Br.) van Ooststr.	Exotic
1916.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Aniseia martinicensis</i> (Jacq.) Choisy	Indigenous
1917.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Operculina turpethum</i> (L.) A.Silva Manso	Exotic
1918.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia quinquefolia</i> (L.) Hall f.	Exotic
1919.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia tuberosa</i> (L.) Rendle	Exotic
1920.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia dissecta</i> (Jacq.) Hall f.	Exotic
1921.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia umbellata</i> (L.) Hall.f.	Exotic
1922.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia umbellata</i> subsp. <i>orientalis</i> (Hall f.) van Ooststr.	Exotic
1923.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia peltata</i> (L.) Merr.	Indigenous
1924.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia pacifica</i> van Ooststr.	Indigenous
1925.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia calyculata</i> van Ooststr.	Endemic
1926.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Stictocardia tiliifolia</i> (Desr.) Hall.f.	Exotic
1927.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea macrantha</i> Roemer & Schultes	Indigenous
1928.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea quamoclit</i> L.	Exotic
1929.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea hederifolia</i> L.	Exotic
1930.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea alba</i> L.	Possibly exotic

1931.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea aquatica</i> Forssk.	Indigenous
1932.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea fimbriosepala</i> Choisy	Indigenous
1933.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea pes-capre</i> (L.) R.Br.	Indigenous
1934.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea pes-capre subsp. brasiliensis</i> (L.) van Ooststr.	Indigenous
1935.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea indica</i> (Burm.) Merr.	Indigenous
1936.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea mauritiana</i> Jacq.	Indigenous
1937.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea fistulosa</i> Mart. ex Choisy	Exotic
1938.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea littoralis</i> Bl.	Indigenous
1939.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea batatas</i> (L.) Lam.	Exotic
1940.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea cairica</i> (L.) Sweet	Exotic
1941.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea obscura</i> (L.) Ker-Gawl.	Indigenous
1942.	Cuscutaceae	<i>Cuscuta campestris</i> Yunker	Indigenous
1943.	Menyanthaceae	<i>Nymphoides indica</i> (L.) Kuntze	Indigenous
1944.	Buddlejaceae	<i>Buddleja davidii</i> Franch.	Exotic
1945.	Buddlejaceae	<i>Buddleja madagascariensis</i> Lam.	Exotic
1946.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Angelonia biflora</i> Benth.	Exotic
1947.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Angelonia angustifolia</i> Benth.	Exotic
1948.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Antirrhinum majus</i> L.	Exotic
1949.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Russelia equisetiformis</i> Schlechtendal	Exotic
1950.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Mazus pumilis</i> (Burm.f.) van Steenis	Exotic
1951.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Scorparia dulcis</i> L.	Indigenous
1952.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Lindernia nummulariifolia</i> (D. Don) Wettst.	Exotic
1953.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Lindernia crustacea</i> (L.) F.v. Muell.	Indigenous
1954.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Lindernia antipoda</i> (L.) Alston	Exotic
1955.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Lindernia rotundifolia</i> (L.) Alston	Exotic
1956.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Torenia fournieri</i> Linden ex Fourn.	Exotic
1957.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Torenia polygonoides</i> Benth.	Exotic

1958.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Limnophila fragans</i> (Forst.f.) Seem.	Indigenous
1959.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Limnophila rugosa</i> (Roth) Merr.	Indigenous
1960.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Gloxinia perennis</i> (L.) Fritsch	Exotic
1961.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Achimenes longiflora</i> DC.	Exotic
1962.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Saintpaulia ionantha</i> H.Wendl.	Exotic
1963.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra cyathibracteata</i> Gillett	Possibly endemic
1964.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra occulata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1965.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra cephalophora</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1966.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1967.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra amicta</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1968.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra leucantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1969.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra chlorantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1970.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra milnei</i> Seem. ex A.Gray	Endemic
1971.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra dolichocarpa</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1972.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra multiseptata</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1973.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra ventricosa</i> Gillett	Endemic
1974.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra acutangula</i> Seem.	Endemic
1975.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra trichophylla</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1976.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra muskarimba</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1977.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra victoriae</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1978.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra chippendalei</i> Horne	Endemic
1979.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra tomentosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1980.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra spathacea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1981.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra kandavuensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1982.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra natewaensis</i> Gillet	Endemic
1983.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra involucrata</i> Seem.	Endemic
1984.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra anthropophagorum</i> Seem.	Endemic

1985.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra jugalis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1986.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra reticulata</i> Gillett	Endemic
1987.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra esothrix</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1988.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra hornei</i> C.B.Clarke	Endemic
1989.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra taviunensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1990.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra montana</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1991.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra pritchardii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1992.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra denhamii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1993.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra tempestii</i> Horne ex C.B.Clarke	Endemic
1994.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra ciliata</i> Seem.	Endemic
1995.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra xanthantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1996.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra aloisiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1997.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra harveyi</i> Seem.	Endemic
1998.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra coleoides</i> Seem.	Endemic
1999.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra pratii</i> Gillespie	Endemic
2000.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Episcia cupreata</i> (Hook.) Hanst.	Exotic
2001.	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia erecta</i> (Benth.) T.Anders	Indigenous
2002.	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia fragrans</i> Roxb.	Exotic
2003.	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia alata</i> Bojer ex Sims	Exotic
2004.	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia grandiflora</i> (Roxb.ex Rottler) Roxb.	Exotic
2005.	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia laurifolia</i> Lindl.	Exotic
2006.	Acanthaceae	<i>Hemigraphis alternata</i> (Burm.f.) T.Anders	Exotic
2007.	Acanthaceae	<i>Blechnum pyramdatum</i> (Lam.) Urb.	Exotic
2008.	Acanthaceae	<i>Ruellia graecizans</i> Backer	Exotic
2009.	Acanthaceae	<i>Asystasia gangetica</i> (L.) T.Anderson	Exotic
2010.	Acanthaceae	<i>Barieria lupulina</i> Lindl.	Exotic
2011.	Acanthaceae	<i>Barieria cristata</i> L.	Exotic

2012.	Acanthaceae	<i>Cuscuta campestris</i> Yunker	Exotic
2013.	Acanthaceae	<i>Sanchezia nobilis</i> Hook.f.	Exotic
2014.	Acanthaceae	<i>Eranthemum nervosum</i> (Vahl) R.Br. ex Roemer & Schultes	Exotic
2015.	Acanthaceae	<i>Graptophyllum pictum</i> (L.) Griffith	Exotic
2016.	Acanthaceae	<i>Graptophyllum insularum</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
2017.	Acanthaceae	<i>Graptophyllum repandum</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
2018.	Acanthaceae	<i>Graptophyllum sessilifoilum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
2019.	Acanthaceae	<i>Pseuderanthemum laxiflorum</i> (A.Gray) Hubbard	Possibly endemic
2020.	Acanthaceae	<i>Pseuderanthemum bicolor</i> (Schrank) Radlk.	Exotic
2021.	Acanthaceae	<i>Pseuderanthemum carruthersii</i> (Seem.) Guillaumin	Exotic
2022.	Acanthaceae	<i>Odontonema tubiforme</i> (Bertol.) Kuntze	Exotic
2023.	Acanthaceae	<i>Justica brandegeana</i> Wassh.&L.B.Sm.	Exotic
2024.	Acanthaceae	<i>Justicia umbrosa</i> Benth.	Exotic
2025.	Acanthaceae	<i>Justicia betonica</i> L.	Exotic
2026.	Pedaliaceae	<i>Sesamum orientale</i> L.	Exotic
2027.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Arrabidaea magnifica</i> (Bull) Sprague ex van Steenis	Exotic
2028.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Pyrostegia venusta</i> (Ker-Gawler) Miers	Exotic
2029.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Crescentia cujete</i> L.	Exotic
2030.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Kigelia africana</i> (Lam.) Benth.	Exotic
2031.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tabebuia pentaphylla</i> (L.) Hemsl.	Exotic
2032.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tabebuia serratifolia</i> (Vahl) G.Nichols.	Exotic
2033.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Spathodea campanulata</i> Beauv.	Exotic
2034.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Jacaranda mimosifolia</i> D.Don	Exotic
2035.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Stereospermum colais</i> (Buch.-Ham. ex Dillwyn) Mabberley	Exotic
2036.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tecoma stans</i> (L.) H.B.K.	Exotic
2037.	Plantaginaceae	<i>Plantago major</i> L.	Indigenous
2038.	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia subcordata</i> Lam.	Indigenous

2039.	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia sebestena</i> L.	Exotic
2040.	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia aspera</i> Forst.f.	Possibly exotic
2041.	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia alliodora</i> (Ruiz & Pavon) Cham. ex DC.	Exotic
2042.	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia myxa</i> L.	Exotic
2043.	Boraginaceae	<i>Heliotropium amplexicaule</i> Vahl	Exotic
2044.	Boraginaceae	<i>Argusia argentea</i> (L.f.) Heine	Indigenous
2045.	Boraginaceae	<i>Trichodesma zeylanicum</i> (Burm.f.) R.Br.	Exotic
2046.	Boraginaceae	<i>Cynoglossum amabile</i> Stapf & J.R.Drummond	Exotic
2047.	Boraginaceae	<i>Symphytum asperum</i> Lepechin	Exotic
2048.	Verbenaceae	<i>Congea pedicellata</i> Munir	Exotic
2049.	Verbenaceae	<i>Verbena bonariensis</i> L.	Exotic
2050.	Verbenaceae	<i>Verbena brasiliensis</i> Vell.	Exotic
2051.	Verbenaceae	<i>Stachytarpheta mutabilis</i> (Jacq.) Vahl	Exotic
2052.	Verbenaceae	<i>Stachytarpheta urticaefolia</i> (Salisb.) Sims	Indigenous
2053.	Verbenaceae	<i>Lantana camara</i> L.	Exotic
2054.	Verbenaceae	<i>Lantana camara</i> var. <i>aculeata</i> (L.) Moldenke	Exotic
2055.	Verbenaceae	<i>Lantana camara</i> var. <i>mista</i> (L.) L.H.Bailey	Exotic
2056.	Verbenaceae	<i>Lantana montevidensis</i> (Spreng.) Briquet	Exotic
2057.	Verbenaceae	<i>Petrea volubilis</i> L.	Exotic
2058.	Verbenaceae	<i>Duranta erecta</i> L.	Indigenous
2059.	Verbenaceae	<i>Citharexylum spinosum</i> L.	Exotic
2060.	Verbenaceae	<i>Tectona grandis</i> L.f.	Exotic
2061.	Verbenaceae	<i>Vitex trifolia</i> L.var. <i>trifolia</i>	Indigenous
2062.	Verbenaceae	<i>Vitex trifloia</i> var. <i>subtrisecta</i> (Kuntze) Moldenke	Indigenous
2063.	Verbenaceae	<i>Viticipremna vitilevuensis</i> Munir	Endemic
2064.	Verbenaceae	<i>Premna serratifolia</i> L.	Indigenous
2065.	Verbenaceae	<i>Premna protrusa</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic

2066.	Verbenaceae	<i>Faradaya vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
2067.	Verbenaceae	<i>Faradaya ampliflora</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
2068.	Verbenaceae	<i>Faradaya lehuntei</i> (Horne ex Baker) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
2069.	Verbenaceae	<i>Faradaya ovalifolia</i> (A.Gray) Seem.	Endemic
2070.	Verbenaceae	<i>Faradaya glabra</i> (Moldenke) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
2071.	Verbenaceae	<i>Gmelina arborea</i> Roxb. ex Sm.	Exotic
2072.	Verbenaceae	<i>Gmelina vitiensis</i> (Seem.) A.C.Sm.	Endemic
2073.	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum inerme</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Exotic
2074.	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum paniculatum</i> L.	Exotic
2075.	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum ugandense</i> Prain	Exotic
2076.	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum buchananii</i> (Roxb.) Walp.	Indigenous
2077.	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum buchananii</i> var. <i>fallax</i> (Lindl.) Bakh.	Exotic
2078.	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum chinense</i> (Osbeck) Mabberley	Exotic
2079.	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum thomsonae</i> Balf.f.	Exotic
2080.	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum wallichii</i> Merr.	Exotic
2081.	Verbenaceae	<i>Holmskioldia sanguinea</i> Retz.	Exotic
2082.	Verbenaceae	<i>Holmskioldia tettensis</i> (Kl.) Vatke	Exotic
2083.	Lamiaceae	<i>Teucrium vesicarium</i> Mill.	Exotic
2084.	Lamiaceae	<i>Hyptis pectinata</i> (L.) Poit.	Exotic
2085.	Lamiaceae	<i>Solenostemon scutellarioides</i> (L.) Codd.	Exotic
2086.	Lamiaceae	<i>Plectranthus forsteri</i> Benth.	Indigenous
2087.	Lamiaceae	<i>Plectranthus amboinicus</i> (Lour.) Spreng	Exotic
2088.	Lamiaceae	<i>Orthosiphon aristatus</i> (Bl.) Miq.	Exotic
2089.	Lamiaceae	<i>Ocimum basilicum</i> L.	Possibly exotic
2090.	Lamiaceae	<i>Ocimum tenuiflorum</i> L.	Exotic
2091.	Lamiaceae	<i>Anisomeles indica</i> (L.) Kuntze	Exotic
2092.	Lamiaceae	<i>Pogostemon cablin</i> (Blanco) Benth.	Exotic

2093.	Lamiaceae	<i>Mentha x piperita</i> L.	Exotic
2094.	Lamiaceae	<i>Mentha spicata</i> L.	Indigenous
2095.	Lamiaceae	<i>Leucas cephalotes</i> (Roth) Spreng	Exotic
2096.	Lamiaceae	<i>Leucas decemdentata</i> (Willd.) Sm.	Indigenous
2097.	Lamiaceae	<i>Leucas lavandulifolia</i> Sm.	Indigenous
2098.	Lamiaceae	<i>Salvia leucantha</i> Cav.	Exotic
2099.	Lamiaceae	<i>Salvia uliginosa</i> Benth.	Exotic
2100.	Lamiaceae	<i>Salvia splendens</i> Sellow ex Schultes	Exotic
2101.	Lamiaceae	<i>Salvia coccinea</i> B.Juss. ex Murr	Exotic
2102.	Campanulaceae	<i>Hippobroma longiflora</i> (L.) G.Don	Exotic
2103.	Campanulaceae	<i>Lobelia zeylanica</i> L.	Exotic
2104.	Goodeniaceae	<i>Scaevola floribunda</i> A.Gray	Endemic
2105.	Goodeniaceae	<i>Scaevola sericea</i> Vahl	Indigenous
2106.	Asteraceae	<i>Gerbera jamesonii</i> Bolus ex Hook.f.	Exotic
2107.	Asteraceae	<i>Struchium sparganophorum</i> (L.) Kuntze	Exotic
2108.	Asteraceae	<i>Elephantopus mollis</i> H.B.K.	Exotic
2109.	Asteraceae	<i>Pseudelephantopus spicatus</i> (B.Juss. ex Aubl.) C.F.Baker	Exotic
2110.	Asteraceae	<i>Vernonia cinerea</i> (L.) Less.	Exotic
2111.	Asteraceae	<i>Vernonia insularum</i> (A.Gray) Benth.& Hook.f.ex Drake	Possibly endemic
2112.	Asteraceae	<i>Sonchus arvensis</i> L.	Exotic
2113.	Asteraceae	<i>Sonchus oleraceus</i> L.	Exotic
2114.	Asteraceae	<i>Lactus sativa</i> L.	Exotic
2115.	Asteraceae	<i>Youngia japonica</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
2116.	Asteraceae	<i>Taraxacum officinale</i> Wiggers	Exotic
2117.	Asteraceae	<i>Sigesbeckia orientalus</i> L.	Exotic
2118.	Asteraceae	<i>Zinnia violacea</i> Cav.	Exotic
2119.	Asteraceae	<i>Wollastonia biflora</i> (L.) DC.	Indigenous

2120.	Asteraceae	<i>Eclipta prostrata</i> (L.) L.Mant.	Indigenous
2121.	Asteraceae	<i>Eleutheranthera ruderalis</i> (Sw.) Schultz-Bip.	Indigenous
2122.	Asteraceae	<i>Synedrella nodiflora</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Exotic
2123.	Asteraceae	<i>Lagascea mollis</i> Cav.	Possibly exotic
2124.	Asteraceae	<i>Helianthus tuberosus</i> L.	Exotic
2125.	Asteraceae	<i>Helianthus argophyllus</i> Torr. & A.Gray	Exotic
2126.	Asteraceae	<i>Helianthus annuus</i> L.	Exotic
2127.	Asteraceae	<i>Tithonia diversifolia</i> (Hemsl.) A.Gray	Exotic
2128.	Asteraceae	<i>Tithonia rotundifolia</i> (Mill.) Blake	Exotic
2129.	Asteraceae	<i>Rudbeckia laciniata</i> L.	Exotic
2130.	Asteraceae	<i>Bidens pilosa</i> L.	Exotic
2131.	Asteraceae	<i>Bidens biternata</i> (Lour.) Merr.& Sherff	Exotic
2132.	Asteraceae	<i>Coreopsis tinctoria</i> Nutt.	Exotic
2133.	Asteraceae	<i>Cosmos caudatus</i> H.B.K.	Exotic
2134.	Asteraceae	<i>Cosmos sulphureus</i> Cav.	Exotic
2135.	Asteraceae	<i>Dahlia pinnata</i> Cav.	Exotic
2136.	Asteraceae	<i>Glossogyne tannensis</i> (Spreng.) Garnock-Jones	Indigenous
2137.	Asteraceae	<i>Acmella uliginosa</i> (Sw.) Cass.	Indigenous
2138.	Asteraceae	<i>Tridax procumbens</i> L.	Exotic
2139.	Asteraceae	<i>Xanthium pungens</i> Wallr.	Exotic
2140.	Asteraceae	<i>Xanthium spinosum</i> L.	Exotic
2141.	Asteraceae	<i>Tagetes erecta</i> L.	Exotic
2142.	Asteraceae	<i>Adenostemma viscosum</i> J.R.&G.Forst.	Exotic
2143.	Asteraceae	<i>Adenostemma vitiense</i> H.Robinson	Endemic
2144.	Asteraceae	<i>Ageratum conyzoides</i> L.	Exotic
2145.	Asteraceae	<i>Ageratum houstonianum</i> Mill.	Exotic
2146.	Asteraceae	<i>Mikania micrantha</i> H.B.K.	Exotic

2147.	Asteraceae	<i>Dichrocephala integrifolia</i> (L.f.) Kuntze	Possibly exotic
2148.	Asteraceae	<i>Keysseria pickeringii</i> (A.Gray) Cabrera	Endemic
2149.	Asteraceae	<i>Solidago nemoralis</i> Ait.	Exotic
2150.	Asteraceae	<i>Solidago nemoralis</i> var. <i>nemoralis</i>	Exotic
2151.	Asteraceae	<i>Solidago nemoralis</i> var. <i>haleana</i> Fernald	Exotic
2152.	Asteraceae	<i>Aster novi-belgii</i> L.	Exotic
2153.	Asteraceae	<i>Aster laevis</i> L.	Exotic
2154.	Asteraceae	<i>Aster subulatus</i> Michx.	Exotic
2155.	Asteraceae	<i>Erigeron karvinskianus</i> DC.	Exotic
2156.	Asteraceae	<i>Conyza canadensis</i> (L.) Cronquist	Exotic
2157.	Asteraceae	<i>Conyza canadensis</i> var. <i>pusilla</i> (Nuttall) Cronquist	Exotic
2158.	Asteraceae	<i>Conyza bonariensis</i> (L.) Cronquist	Exotic
2159.	Asteraceae	<i>Blumea milnei</i> Seem.	Indigenous
2160.	Asteraceae	<i>Chrysanthemum morifolium</i> Ramat.	Exotic
2161.	Asteraceae	<i>Artemisia vulgaris</i> L.	Exotic
2162.	Asteraceae	<i>Centipeda minima</i> (L.) A.Braun & Aschers.	Indigenous
2163.	Asteraceae	<i>Erechtites valerianifolia</i> (Wolf) DC.	Exotic
2164.	Asteraceae	<i>Crassocephalum crepidioides</i> (Benth.) S.Moore	Indigenous
2165.	Asteraceae	<i>Emilia fosbergii</i> Nicolson	Exotic
2166.	Asteraceae	<i>Emilia sonchifolia</i> (L.) DC. var. <i>sonchifolia</i>	Indigenous
2167.	Asteraceae	<i>Emilia sonchifolia</i> (L.) DC. var. <i>javanica</i> (Burm.f.) Mattf.	Indigenous
2168.	Orchidaceae	<i>Habenaria superflua</i> Reichenb.f.	Endemic
2169.	Orchidaceae	<i>Habenaria supervacanea</i> Reichenb.f.	Endemic
2170.	Orchidaceae	<i>Cynorkis fastigiata</i> Thou.	Exotic
2171.	Orchidaceae	<i>Peristylus tradescantifolia</i> (Reichenb.f.) Kores	Indigenous
2172.	Orchidaceae	<i>Peristylus maculifer</i> (C.Schweinf.) Renz & Vodonaivalu	Indigenous
2173.	Orchidaceae	<i>Peristylus alifromis</i> (C.Schweinf.) Renz & Vodonaivalu	Endemic

2174.	Orchidaceae	<i>Peristylus novoebudarum</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
2175.	Orchidaceae	<i>Cryptostylis arachnites</i> (Bl.) Hassk.	Indigenous
2176.	Orchidaceae	<i>Vanilla planifolia</i> Jackson	Exotic
2177.	Orchidaceae	<i>Pseudovanilla anomala</i> (Ames & L.O.Williams) Garay	Endemic
2178.	Orchidaceae	<i>Nervilia aragoana</i> Gaud.	Indigenous
2179.	Orchidaceae	<i>Nervilia punctata</i> (Bl.) Makino	Indigenous
2180.	Orchidaceae	<i>Nervilia platychila</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2181.	Orchidaceae	<i>Epipogium roseum</i> (D.Don) Lindl.	Indigenous
2182.	Orchidaceae	<i>Didymoplexis micradenia</i> (Reichenb.f.) Hemsl.	Indigenous
2183.	Orchidaceae	<i>Goodyera vitiensis</i> (L.O.Williams) Kores	Endemic
2184.	Orchidaceae	<i>Goodyera rubicunda</i> (Bl.) Lindl.	Indigenous
2185.	Orchidaceae	<i>Pristiglottis longiflora</i> (Reichenb.f.) Kores	Indigenous
2186.	Orchidaceae	<i>Pristiglottis degeneri</i> (L.O.Williams) Kores	Endemic
2187.	Orchidaceae	<i>Erythrodes parvula</i> Kores	Indigenous
2188.	Orchidaceae	<i>Erythrodes oxyglossa</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2189.	Orchidaceae	<i>Zeuxine stenophylla</i> (Reichenb.f.) Benth. & Hook.f.ex Drake	Indigenous
2190.	Orchidaceae	<i>Zeuxine vieillardii</i> (Reichenb.f.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2191.	Orchidaceae	<i>Anoectochilus imitans</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2192.	Orchidaceae	<i>Vrydagzynea samoana</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2193.	Orchidaceae	<i>Vrydagzynea vitiensis</i> Reichenb.f.Otia	Indigenous
2194.	Orchidaceae	<i>Hetaeria oblongifolia</i> Bl.	Indigenous
2195.	Orchidaceae	<i>Hetaeria whitmeei</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2196.	Orchidaceae	<i>Tropidia effusa</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2197.	Orchidaceae	<i>Corymborkis veratrifolia</i> (Reinw.) Bl.	Indigenous
2198.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis comans</i> C.Schweinf.	Endemic
2199.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis schlechteri</i> (Rolfe) L.O.Williams	Endemic
2200.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis longifolia</i> (Rolfe) L.O.Williams	Endemic

2201.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis radiculicola</i> (Rolfe) L.O.Williams	Endemic
2202.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis tetraloba</i> (Schlechter) Kores	Indigenous
2203.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis brevidentata</i> C.Schweinf.	Indigenous
2204.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis lunata</i> (Schlechter) Ames	Indigenous
2205.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis latisepala</i> (Rolfe) C.Schweinf.	Endemic
2206.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis resupinata</i> (Forst.f.) Kuntze	Indigenous
2207.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis imthurnii</i> (Rolfe) L.O.Williams	Endemic
2208.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis latisegmenta</i> C.Schweinf.	Indigenous
2209.	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis platyphila</i> (Reichenb.f.) Kuntze	Endemic
2210.	Orchidaceae	<i>Oberonia equitans</i> (Forst.f.) Mutel	Indigenous
2211.	Orchidaceae	<i>Oberonia titania</i> Lindl.	Indigenous
2212.	Orchidaceae	<i>Oberonia heliophila</i> Reichenb.f. Otia	Indigenous
2213.	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis layardii</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
2214.	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis disepala</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2215.	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis caespitosa</i> (Thou.) Lindl.	Indigenous
2216.	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis elliptica</i> Wight	Indigenous
2217.	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis elegans</i> Lindl.	Indigenous
2218.	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis condylobulbon</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2219.	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis orbiculata</i> L.O.Williams	Indigenous
2220.	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis gibbosa</i> Finet	Indigenous
2221.	Orchidaceae	<i>Chrysoglossum vesicatum</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2222.	Orchidaceae	<i>Chrysoglossum ornatum</i> Bl.	Indigenous
2223.	Orchidaceae	<i>Coelogyne lycastoides</i> F.v.Muell.& Kraenzl.	Indigenous
2224.	Orchidaceae	<i>Coelogyne macdonaldii</i> F.v.Muell.& Kraenzl.	Indigenous
2225.	Orchidaceae	<i>Arundina graminifolia</i> (D.Don) Hochr.	Exotic
2226.	Orchidaceae	<i>Pseuderia platyphylla</i> L.O.Williams	Endemic
2227.	Orchidaceae	<i>Cadetia hispida</i> (A.Rich.) Schlechter	Indigenous

2228.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium vagans</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2229.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium macropus</i> (Endl.) Reichenb. f.ex Lindl.	Indigenous
2230.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium macrophyllum</i> A.Rich.	Indigenous
2231.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium platygastrium</i> Reichenb.f.Otia	Indigenous
2232.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium purpureum</i> Roxb.	Indigenous
2233.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium catillare</i> Reichenb.f.	Endemic
2234.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium mohlianum</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2235.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium prasinum</i> Lindl.	Endemic
2236.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium spathulatum</i> L.O.Williams	Endemic
2237.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium tokai</i> Reichenb.f. ex Seem.	Indigenous
2238.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium hornei</i> Horne	Endemic
2239.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium vitiense</i> Rolfe	Endemic
2240.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium crumenatum</i> Sw.	Exotic
2241.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium kraenzlinii</i> L.O.Williams	Endemic
2242.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium trilobulatum</i> Kores	Endemic
2243.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium carnicarinum</i> Kores	Endemic
2244.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium dactylodes</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2245.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium sladei</i> J.J.Wood & Cribb	Indigenous
2246.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium biflorum</i> (Forst.f.) Sw.	Indigenous
2247.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium unicarinatum</i> Kores	Endemic
2248.	Orchidaceae	<i>Flickingeria comata</i> (Bl.) A.Hawkes	Indigenous
2249.	Orchidaceae	<i>Diplocaulobium tipuliferum</i> (Reichenb.f.) Kraenzl.	Endemic
2250.	Orchidaceae	<i>Eria bulbophylloides</i> C.Schweinf.	Endemic
2251.	Orchidaceae	<i>Eria rostriflora</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2252.	Orchidaceae	<i>Eria robusta</i> (Bl.) Lindl.	Indigenous
2253.	Orchidaceae	<i>Mediocalcar paradoxum</i> (Kraenzl.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2254.	Orchidaceae	<i>Epiblastus sciadanthus</i> (F.v.Muell.) Schlechter	Indigenous

2255.	Orchidaceae	<i>Agrostophyllum aristatum</i> Kores	Endemic
2256.	Orchidaceae	<i>Agrostophyllum megalurum</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2257.	Orchidaceae	<i>Earina valida</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2258.	Orchidaceae	<i>Glomera montana</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2259.	Orchidaceae	<i>Glomera emarginata</i> Kores	Endemic
2260.	Orchidaceae	<i>Glossorhyncha macdonaldii</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2261.	Orchidaceae	<i>Aglossorhyncha bilobula</i> Kores	Possibly endemic
2262.	Orchidaceae	<i>Appendicula reflexa</i> Bl.	Indigenous
2263.	Orchidaceae	<i>Appendicula pendula</i> Bl.	Indigenous
2264.	Orchidaceae	<i>Appendicula bracteosa</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2265.	Orchidaceae	<i>Calanthe triplicata</i> (Willemet) Ames	Indigenous
2266.	Orchidaceae	<i>Calanthe alta</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2267.	Orchidaceae	<i>Calanthe imthurnii</i> Kores	Endemic
2268.	Orchidaceae	<i>Calanthe hololeuca</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2269.	Orchidaceae	<i>Calanthe ventilabrum</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2270.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phaius tankarvilleae</i> (Banks ex L'Her.) Bl.	Indigenous
2271.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phaius graeffei</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2272.	Orchidaceae	<i>Spathoglottis pacifica</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2273.	Orchidaceae	<i>Spathoglottis plicata</i> Bl.	Indigenous
2274.	Orchidaceae	<i>Spathoglottis smithii</i> Kores	Endemic
2275.	Orchidaceae	<i>Acanthephippium papuanum</i> Schlechter	Exotic
2276.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum gracillimum</i> (Rolfe) Rolfe	Indigenous
2277.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum longiflorum</i> Thou.	Indigenous
2278.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum longiscapum</i> Rolfe	Indigenous
2279.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum pachyanthum</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2280.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum savaiense</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2281.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum polypodioides</i> Schlechter	Indigenous

2282.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum trachyanthum</i> Kraenzl.	Indigenous
2283.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum samoanum</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2284.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum simmondsii</i> Kores	Endemic
2285.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum aristopetalum</i> Kores	Endemic
2286.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum hassallii</i> Kores	Endemic
2287.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum amplistigmaticum</i> Kores	Endemic
2288.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum aphanopetalum</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2289.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum rostriceps</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2290.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum betchei</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
2291.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum sessile</i> (Koen.) J.J.Sm.	Indigenous
2292.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum hexarhopalos</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2293.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum quadricarinum</i> Kores	Endemic
2294.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum incommodum</i> Kores	Endemic
2295.	Orchidaceae	<i>Geodorum densiflorum</i> (Lam.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2296.	Orchidaceae	<i>Eulophia pulchra</i> (Thou.) Lindl.	Indigenous
2297.	Orchidaceae	<i>Eulophia nuda</i> Lindl. Ex Wallich	Indigenous
2298.	Orchidaceae	<i>Grammatophyllum speciosum</i> Bl.	Exotic
2299.	Orchidaceae	<i>Grammatophyllum elegans</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2300.	Orchidaceae	<i>Octarrhena oberonioides</i> (Schlechter) Schlechter	Indigenous
2301.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia obtusa</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2302.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia hypsorhynchos</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2303.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia gillespiei</i> Kores	Endemic
2304.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia bigibbula</i> Kores	Endemic
2305.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia stenostachya</i> (Reichenb.f.) Kraenzl.	Indigenous
2306.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia pentagona</i> Kores	Endemic
2307.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia neocaledonica</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2308.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia flavovirens</i> Kores	Endemic

2309.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia oreophylax</i> Reichenb.f.	Endemic
2310.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia pachyphylla</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2311.	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia micrantha</i> (A.Rich.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2312.	Orchidaceae	<i>Calymmanthera major</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2313.	Orchidaceae	<i>Thrixspermum graeffei</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2314.	Orchidaceae	<i>Thrixspermum</i> sp.	Endemic
2315.	Orchidaceae	<i>Sarcochilus williamsianus</i> Kores	Endemic
2316.	Orchidaceae	<i>Chiloschista godeffroyana</i> (Reichenb. f.) Schlechter	Endemic
2317.	Orchidaceae	<i>Luisia teretifolia</i> Gaud.	Indigenous
2318.	Orchidaceae	<i>Papilionanthe teres</i> (Roxb.) Schlechter	Exotic
2319.	Orchidaceae	<i>Papilionanthe</i> 'Miss Joaquim' (<i>P. teres</i> (Roxb.)Schlechter x <i>P. hookeriana</i> (Reichenb.f.) Schlechter)	Exotic
2320.	Orchidaceae	<i>Sarcanthopsis nagarensis</i> (Reichenb.f.) Garay	Indigenous
2321.	Orchidaceae	<i>Saccolabiopsis gillespiei</i> (L.O.Williams) Garay	Endemic
2322.	Orchidaceae	<i>Trachoma papuanum</i> (Schlechter)M.Clements	Possibly endemic
2323.	Orchidaceae	<i>Robiquetia bertholdii</i> (Reichenb.f.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2324.	Orchidaceae	<i>Schoenorchis micrantha</i> Reinw. ex Bl.	Indigenous
2325.	Orchidaceae	<i>Cleisostoma longipaniculatum</i> Kores	Indigenous
2326.	Orchidaceae	<i>Pomatocalpa vaupelii</i> (Schlechter) J.J.Sm.	Indigenous
2327.	Orchidaceae	<i>Microtatorchis samoensis</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2328.	Orchidaceae	<i>Microtatorchis smithii</i> Kores	Endemic
2329.	Orchidaceae	<i>Taeniophyllum confusum</i> Kores & Jonsson	Endemic
2330.	Orchidaceae	<i>Taeniophyllum fasciola</i> (Forst.f.) Seem.	Indigenous
2331.	Orchidaceae	<i>Taeniophyllum smithii</i> Kores & Jonsson	Endemic
2332.	Orchidaceae	<i>Taeniophyllum gracile</i> (Rolfe) Garay	Endemic
2333.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium delicatulum</i> Kraenzl.	Indigenous
2334.	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium reineckei</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2335.	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum phillipsianum</i> Kores	Endemic

2336.	Phormiaceae	<i>Dianella adenanthera</i> (Forst.f.) R.J.Henderson	Indigenous
2337.	Phormiaceae	<i>Rhuacophila javanica</i> Bl.	Indigenous

Table 3.20: Preliminary checklist of recently introduced exotic species to Fiji that are potential ornamental species. Nomenclature after A. Whistler (1998). Confirmation of presence in Fiji by the Curator of the South Pacific Regional Herbarium, SUVA

Number	Family	Species	Origin
1.	Acanthaceae	<i>Aphelandra aurantiaca</i> (Scheidweiler) Lindley	Exotic
2.	Acanthaceae	<i>Aphelandra sinclairiana</i> Nees	Exotic
3.	Acanthaceae	<i>Barleria cristata</i> L.	Exotic
4.	Acanthaceae	<i>Justicia carnea</i> Lindley	Exotic
5.	Acanthaceae	<i>Pachystachys lutea</i> Nees	Exotic
6.	Acanthaceae	<i>Pachystachys spicata</i> (Ruiz & Pavon) Wasshausen	Exotic
7.	Acanthaceae	<i>Sanchezia speciosa</i> Leonard	Exotic
8.	Acanthaceae	<i>Strobilanthes dyerianus</i> Masters	Exotic
9.	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia mysorensis</i> (Wight) T.Anderson	Exotic
10.	Agavaceae	<i>Aloe vera</i> L.	Exotic
11.	Agavaceae	<i>Dracaena angustifolia</i> Roxburgh	Exotic
12.	Agavaceae	<i>Dracaena fragrans</i> (L.) Ker-Gawler	Exotic
13.	Agavaceae	<i>Dracaena marginata</i> Lamarck	Exotic
14.	Agavaceae	<i>Yucca gloriosa</i> L.	Exotic
15.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Alternanthera brasiliana</i> (L.) Kuntze	Exotic
16.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Celosia argentea</i> L.	Exotic
17.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Agapanthus praecox</i> Willdenow	Exotic
18.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Clivia miniata</i> Regel	Exotic
19.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Crinum xanthophyllum</i> Hannibal	Exotic
20.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Eucharis amazonica</i> Linden ex Planchon	Exotic

21.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Hippeastrumpuniceum</i> (Lamarck) Herbert	Exotic
22.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Hymenocallis pedalis</i> Herbert	Exotic
23.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Molineria capitulata</i> (Loureiro) Herbert	Exotic
24.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Proiphys amboinensis</i> (L.) Herbert	Exotic
25.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Zephyranthes citrina</i> Baker	Exotic
26.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Zephyranthes rosea</i> (Sprengel) Lindley	Exotic
27.	Apocynaceae	<i>Allamanda blanchetii</i> A.L.P.P. de Candolle	Exotic
28.	Apocynaceae	<i>Beaumontia multiflora</i> Teijsmann & Binnendijk	Exotic
29.	Apocynaceae	<i>Mandevilla x amabilis</i> Dress	Exotic
30.	Apocynaceae	<i>Plumbago obtusa</i> L.	Exotic
31.	Apocynaceae	<i>Plumeria obtusa</i> L.	Exotic
32.	Apocynaceae	<i>Stemmadenia litoralis</i> (Kunth) Allorge	Exotic
33.	Apocynaceae	<i>Tabernaemontana divaricata</i> (L.) R.Brown	Exotic
34.	Apocynaceae	<i>Thevetia peruviana</i> K.Schumann	Exotic
35.	Araceae	<i>Aglaonema commutatum</i> Schott	Exotic
36.	Araceae	<i>Dieffenbachia maculata</i> (Loddiges) D.Don	Exotic
37.	Araceae	<i>Epipremnum pinnatum</i> (L.) Engler	Exotic
38.	Araceae	<i>Philodendron bipinnatifidum</i> Schott	Exotic
39.	Araceae	<i>Spathiphyllum wallisii</i> Regel	Exotic
40.	Araceae	<i>Syngonium podophyllum</i> Schott	Exotic
41.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias filicifolia</i> (C.Moore) L.H.Bailey	Exotic
42.	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera actinophylla</i> (Endlicher) Harms	Exotic
43.	Arecaceae	<i>Rhapis excelsa</i> (Thunberg) Henry ex Rehder	Exotic
44.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia merrillii</i> (Beccari) H.E.Moore	Exotic
45.	Arecaceae	<i>Caryota mitis</i> Loureiro	Exotic
46.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Cryptostegia grandiflora</i> Roxburgh ex R.Brown	Exotic
47.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Stephanotis floribunda</i> Brongniart	Exotic

48.	Asteraceae	<i>Centratherum punctatum</i> Cassini	Exotic
49.	Asteraceae	<i>Chrysanthemum x morifolium</i> Ramatuelle	Exotic
50.	Asteraceae	<i>Chrysophyllum oliviforme</i> L.	Exotic
51.	Asteraceae	<i>Cosmos bipinnatus</i> Cavanilles Syn: <i>Bidens formosa</i> (Bonato) Schultz Bipontinus	Exotic
52.	Asteraceae	<i>Wedelia trilobata</i> (L.) Hitchcock	Exotic
53.	Asteraceae	<i>Zinnia violacea</i> Cavanilles	Exotic
54.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Mansoa hymenaea</i> (A.P.de Candolle) A.H.Gentry	Exotic
55.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tabebuia heterophylla</i> (A.P.de Candolle) Britton	Exotic
56.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tecomante dendrophila</i> (Blume) K.Schumann	Exotic
57.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tecomaria capensis</i> (Thunberg) Spach	Exotic
58.	Bromeliaceae	<i>Tilandsia usneoides</i> (L.) L.	Exotic
59.	Cactaceae	<i>Opuntia cochinellifera</i> (L.) Miller	Exotic
60.	Cactaceae	<i>Hylocereus undatus</i> (Haworth) Britton & Rose	Exotic
61.	Cannaceae	<i>Cananga x generalis</i> L.H.Bailey	Exotic
62.	Caprifoliaceae	<i>Sambucus mexicana</i> Presl ex A.L.P.de Candolle	Exotic
63.	Commelinaceae	<i>Dichorisandra thrysiflora</i> Mikan	Exotic
64.	Commelinaceae	<i>Tradescantia pallida</i> (Rose) D.Hunt	Exotic
65.	Commelinaceae	<i>Tradescantia spathacea</i> Swartz	Exotic
66.	Commelinaceae	<i>Tradescantia zebrina</i> Bosse	Exotic
67.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Argyreia nervosa</i> (N.L.Burman) Bojer	Exotic
68.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Evolvulus glomeratus</i> Nees & Martius	Exotic
69.	Crassulaceae	<i>Kalanchoe blossfeldiana</i> Poelinitz	Exotic
70.	Cycadaceae	<i>Cycas circinalis</i> L.	Exotic
71.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus involucratus</i> Rottboll	Exotic
72.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha hispida</i> N.L.Burman	Exotic
73.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha godseffiana</i> Masters	Exotic
74.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha wilkesiana</i> Muller Argoviensis	Exotic

75.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia cotinifolia</i> L.	Exotic
76.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia lactea</i> Haworth	Exotic
77.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia leucocephala</i> Lotsy	Exotic
78.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia milii</i> Desmoulins	Exotic
79.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia neriifolia</i> L.	Exotic
80.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Jatropha multifida</i> L.	Exotic
81.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Pedilanthus tithymaloides</i> (L.) Poiteau	Exotic
82.	Fabaceae	<i>Amherstia nobilis</i> Wallich	Exotic
83.	Fabaceae	<i>Bauhinia galpinii</i> N.E.Brown Syn: <i>B. Punctata</i> Bolle	Exotic
84.	Fabaceae	<i>Bauhinia monandra</i> Kurz	Exotic
85.	Fabaceae	<i>Bauhinia tomentosa</i> L.	Exotic
86.	Fabaceae	<i>Brownea macrophylla</i> Linden	Exotic
87.	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina crista-galli</i> L.	Exotic
88.	Fabaceae	<i>Saraca indica</i> L.	Exotic
89.	Fabaceae/Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cassia x nealii</i> Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
90.	Geraniaceae	<i>Pelargonium x hortorum</i> L.H.Bailey	Exotic
91.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Chrysothermis pulchella</i> (Donn ex Simms) Decaisne	Exotic
92.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia caribaea</i> Lamarck	Exotic
93.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia collinsiana</i> Griggs	Exotic
94.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia latispatha</i> Benth	Exotic
95.	Hydrangeaceae	<i>Hydrangea macrophylla</i> (Thunberg) Seringe	Exotic
96.	Iridaceae	<i>Belamcanda chinensis</i> (L.) A.P.de Candole,	Exotic
97.	Iridaceae	<i>Dietes bicolor</i> (Steudel) Sweet ex Klatt	Exotic
98.	Iridaceae	<i>Neomarica caerulea</i> (Loddiges) Sprague	Exotic
99.	Iridaceae	<i>Trimezia martinicensis</i> (Jacquin) Herbert	Exotic
100.	Liliaceae	<i>Asparagus densiflorus</i> (Kunth) Jessop	Exotic
101.	Liliaceae	<i>Asparagus setaceus</i> (Kunth) Jessop	Exotic

102.	Liliaceae	<i>Asystasia salicifolia</i> Craib	Exotic
103.	Liliaceae	<i>Chlorophytum comosum</i> (Thunberg) Jacques	Exotic
104.	Liliaceae	<i>Ophiopogon japonicus</i> (L.fil.) Ker-Gawler	Exotic
105.	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea hyssopifolia</i> Kunth	Exotic
106.	Lythraceae	<i>Lawsonia inermis</i> L.	Exotic
107.	Lythraceae	<i>Leea guineensis</i> G.Don	Exotic
108.	Malpighiaceae	<i>Hiptage benghalensis</i> (L.) Kurz	Exotic
109.	Melastomataceae	<i>Tibouchina urvilleana</i> (A.P.de Candolle) Cogniaux	Exotic
110.	Sapindaceae	<i>Filicium decipiens</i> (Wight & Arnott) Thwaites	Exotic
111.	Musaceae	<i>Musa uranoscopus</i> Loureiro	Exotic
112.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Bougainvillea x buttiana</i> Holttum & Standley	Exotic
113.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Bougaiavillea glabra</i> choisy.	Exotic
114.	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum sambac</i> (L.) Aiton	Exotic
115.	Orchidaceae	<i>Arachnis x maingayi</i> (J.D.Hooker) Schlechter	Exotic
116.	Orchidaceae	<i>Arundina graminifolia</i> (D.Don) Hochreutiner	Exotic
117.	Orchidaceae	<i>Epidendrum x obrienianum</i> Rolfe	Exotic
118.	Orchidaceae	<i>Papilionanthe</i> 'Agnes Joaquim	Exotic
119.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus tectorius</i> Parkinson Syn: <i>P. odoratissimus</i>	Exotic
120.	Plumbaginaceae	<i>Plumbago auriculata</i> Lamarck	Exotic
121.	Poaceae	<i>Pennisetum macrostachyum</i> (Brongniart) Trinius	Exotic
122.	Proteaceae	<i>Grevillea robusta</i> A.Cunningham ex R.Brown	Exotic
123.	Rosaceae	<i>Rosa x damascena</i> Miller	Exotic
124.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hamelia patens</i> Jacquin	Exotic
125.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora casei</i> Hance	Exotic
126.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora finlaysoniana</i> Wallich ex G.Don	Exotic
127.	Rubiaceae	<i>Mussaenda philippica</i> L.C.Richard	Exotic
128.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Otacanthus caeruleus</i> Lindley	Exotic

129.	Simaroubaceae	<i>Quassia amara</i> L.	Exotic
130.	Solanaceae	<i>Brugmansia x candida</i> Persoon Syn: <i>Datura candida</i> (Persoon) Stapf.	Exotic
131.	Solanaceae	<i>Brunfelsia pauciflora</i> (Chamisso & Schlechtendal) Bentham	Exotic
132.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum seaforthianum</i> Andrews	Exotic
133.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Brachychiton acerifolius</i> A.Cunningham ex F.von Mueller	Exotic
134.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Sterculia foetida</i> L.	Exotic
135.	Strelitziaceae	<i>Strelitzia nicolai</i> Regel & Kornicke	Exotic
136.	Tiliaceae	<i>Grewia occidentalis</i> L.	Exotic
137.	Tropaeolaceae	<i>Tropaeolum majus</i> L.	Exotic
138.	Urticaceae	<i>Pilea cadierei</i> Gagnepain & Guillaumin	Exotic
139.	Urticaceae	<i>Pilea depressa</i> (Swartz) Blume	Exotic
140.	Urticaceae	<i>Pilea nummularifolia</i> (Swartz) Weddell	Exotic
141.	Verbanaceae	<i>Citharexylum caudatum</i> L.	Exotic
142.	Verbanaceae	<i>Clerodendrum quadriloculare</i> (Blanco) Merrill	Exotic
143.	Verbanaceae	<i>Congea griffithiana</i> Munir	Exotic
144.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Costus woodsonii</i> Maas	Exotic
145.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Curcuma zedoaria</i> (Christmann) Roscoe	Exotic
146.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Hedychium flavescens</i> N.Carey ex Roscoe	Exotic
147.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Tapeinochilos ananassae</i> (Hasskarl) K.Schumann	Exotic
148.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Zingiber spectabile</i> Griffith	Exotic

Table 3.21: CHECKLIST TO THE TREE SPECIES OF FIJI – Based on A.C.Smith Flora Vitiensis Nova, Vol 1-5. Courtesy of the Curator of the South Pacific Regional Herbarium in collaboration with the Department of Forestry, Suva

No.	Family	Species
1	Anacardiaceae	<i>Buchanania attenuate</i>
2	Anacardiaceae	<i>Buchanania vitiensis</i>
3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Dracontomelon vitiense</i>
4	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium hapalum</i>
5	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium timoriense</i>
6	Anacardiaceae	<i>Rhus simarubifolia</i>
7	Anacardiaceae	<i>Semecarpus vitiensis</i>
8	Anacardiaceae	<i>Spondias dulcis</i>
9	Annonaceae	<i>Cananga odorata</i>
10	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx insularis</i>
11	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx suaveolens</i>
12	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia amygdalina</i>
13	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia vitiensis</i>
14	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia vitiensis</i>
15	Annonaceae	<i>Richella monosperma</i>
16	Annonaceae	<i>Xylopia pacifica</i>
17	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia montana</i>
18	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia montana</i>
19	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia pacifica</i>
20	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia vitiensis var 1</i>
21	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia vitiensis var 2</i>
22	Apocynaceae	<i>Cerbera manghas</i>
23	Apocynaceae	<i>Cerbera manghas</i>
24	Apocynaceae	<i>Neiosperma oppositifolium</i>
25	Apocynaceae	<i>Ochrosia vitiensis</i>
26	Apocynaceae	<i>Pagiantha thurstonii</i>
27	Apocynaceae	<i>Pagiantha thurstonii</i>
28	Araliaceae	<i>Meryta tenuifolia</i>
29	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra insolita</i>
30	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra pickeringii</i>
31	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra vitiensis</i>
32	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias multijuga</i>
33	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera seemanniana</i>
34	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera vitiensis</i>
35	Araucariaceae	<i>Agathis vitiensis</i>
36	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia asiatica</i>
37	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia edulis</i>
38	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia racemosa</i>
39	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia seaturae</i>
40	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi var 1</i>
41	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi var 2</i>
42	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vanikoroense</i>

43	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vitiense</i>
44	Burseraceae	<i>Haplolobus floribundus</i>
45	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cynometra insularis</i>
46	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Intsia bijuga</i>
47	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Kingiodendron platycarpum</i>
48	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa floribunda</i>
49	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa grandiflora</i>
50	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa minor</i>
51	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa vestita</i>
52	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Storckiella vitiensis</i>
53	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Storckiella vitiensis</i>
54	Casuarinaceae	<i>Casuarina equisetifolia</i>
55	Casuarinaceae	<i>Gymnostoma vitiense</i>
56	Casuarinaceae	<i>Gymnostoma vitiense</i>
57	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Atuna elliptica</i>
58	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Atuna racemosa</i>
59	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Parinari insularum</i>
60	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i>
61	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum vitiense</i>
62	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum amblyphyllum</i>
63	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum cerasiferum</i>
64	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum leptocladum</i>
65	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum neo-ebudicum</i>
66	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia adinantha</i>
67	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia myrtiflora</i>
68	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia pseudoguttifera</i>
69	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia sessilis</i>
70	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia vitiensis</i>
71	Clusiaceae	<i>Mammea odorata</i>
72	Combretaceae	<i>Lumnitzera littorea</i>
73	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia capitanea</i>
74	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia catappa</i>
75	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia litoralis</i>
76	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia luteola</i>
77	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia pterocarpa</i>
78	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia spec. unid.</i>
79	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia strigillosa</i>
80	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia vitiensis</i>
81	Combretaceae	<i>Terminallia crebrifolia</i>
82	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois imthurnii</i>
83	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois spec. div.</i>
84	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois spec. div.</i>
85	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois stipularis</i>
86	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois superb</i>
87	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata var 1</i>
88	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata var 1</i>

89	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata var 2</i>
90	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata var 2</i>
91	Cunoniaceae	<i>Pullea perryana</i>
92	Cunoniaceae	<i>Spiraeanthemum katakata</i>
93	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia vitiensis</i>
94	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria vitiensis</i>
95	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria vitiensis</i>
96	Dilleniaceae	<i>Dillenia biflora</i>
97	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros spec.div.</i>
98	Ebenaceae	<i>Santalum yasi</i>
99	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus cassinoides</i>
100	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus chelonimorphus</i>
101	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus degeneriana</i>
102	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus gillespieanus</i>
103	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus graeffei</i>
104	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus kambi</i>
105	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus Lepidus</i>
106	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus milnei</i>
107	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus pyriformis</i>
108	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus storckii</i>
109	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus subcapitatus</i>
110	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus vitiensis</i>
111	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha insulana</i>
112	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Aleurites moluccana</i>
113	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Baccaurea seemannii</i>
114	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Baccaurea seemannii</i>
115	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Bischofia javanica</i>
116	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Claoxylon fallax</i>
117	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Claoxylon vitiensis</i>
118	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum macrophyllum</i>
119	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum robbianum</i>
120	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria acuminata</i>
121	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria agallocha</i>
122	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion seemanii</i>
123	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga graeffeana</i>
124	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga graeffeana</i>
125	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga harveyana</i>
126	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga magna</i>
127	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga secunda</i>
128	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga seemannii</i>
129	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga spec.div.</i>
130	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga vitiensis</i>
131	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Omalthus nutans</i>
132	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina fusca</i>
133	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina variegata</i>
134	Fabaceae	<i>Inocarpus fagifer</i>

135	Fabaceae	<i>Pongamia pinnata</i>
136	Fabaceae	<i>Sophora tomentosa</i>
137	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Cesearia procera</i>
138	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Erythrospermum acuminatissimum</i>
139	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia vitiensis</i>
140	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium laurifolium</i>
141	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium pallidum</i>
142	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium vitiense</i>
143	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra coleoides</i>
144	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra jugalis</i>
145	Gnetaceae	<i>Gnetum gnemon</i>
146	Gonystylaceae	<i>Gonystylus punctatus</i>
147	Gyrocarpaceae	<i>Gyrocarpus americanus</i>
148	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia nymphaeifolia</i>
149	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia olivaceae</i>
150	Icacinaceae	<i>Citronella vitiensis</i>
151	Icacinaceae	<i>Medusanthera vitiensis</i>
152	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum fitianum</i>
153	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum leptopus</i>
154	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum pallidum</i>
155	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum spec. div.</i>
156	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya constricta</i>
157	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya fusca</i>
158	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya fusca</i>
159	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya hornei</i>
160	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya parinarioides</i>
161	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya spec.div.</i>
162	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra elaeocarpa</i>
163	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra elaeocarpa</i>
164	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra gillespiei</i>
165	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra gillespiei</i>
166	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra luteola</i>
167	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra monticola</i>
168	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra reticulate</i>
169	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra reticulate</i>
170	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea magnifolia</i>
171	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea mellifera</i>
172	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea pickeringii</i>
173	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea pickeringii</i>
174	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea spec. div.</i>
175	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea vitiana</i>
176	Loganiaceae	<i>Fagraea berteriana</i>
177	Loganiaceae	<i>Fagraea gracilipes</i>
178	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma macrophyllum</i>
179	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma spec.div.</i>
180	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma spec.div.</i>

181	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma spec.div.</i>
182	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma spec.div.</i>
183	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia alata</i>
184	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia alata</i>
185	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia alata</i>
186	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia berteroana</i>
187	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia corinocarpa</i>
188	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia microcarpa</i>
189	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium confertiflorum</i>
190	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium robustum</i>
191	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium saulae</i>
192	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium storckii</i>
193	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium victoriae</i>
194	Melastomataceae	<i>Memecylon vitiense</i>
195	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia archboldiana</i>
196	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia axillaris</i>
197	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia elegans</i>
198	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia elegans</i>
199	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia gracilis</i>
200	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia greenwoodii</i>
201	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia vitiensis var 1</i>
202	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia vitiensis var 2</i>
203	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum aliquantum</i>
204	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum gillespieanum</i>
205	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum hornei</i>
206	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum hornei</i>
207	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum lenticellare</i>
208	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum myriandrum</i>
209	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum quercifolium</i>
210	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum richii</i>
211	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum seemannii</i>
212	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum tenuiflorum</i>
213	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea amicorum</i>
214	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea degeneri</i>
215	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea harveyi</i>
216	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea megaphylla</i>
217	Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus granatum</i>
218	Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus moluccensis</i>
219	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia richii</i>
220	Mimosaceae	<i>Acasia simplex</i>
221	Mimosaceae	<i>Adenantha pavonina</i>
222	Mimosaceae	<i>Adenantha pavonina</i>
223	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia saman</i>
224	Mimosaceae	<i>Mimosaceae spec. div.</i>
225	Mimosaceae	<i>Parkii parrii</i>
226	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes melanesica</i>

227	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes vitiensis</i>
228	Moraceae	<i>Antiaris toxicaria</i>
229	Moraceae	<i>Ficus barclayana</i>
230	Moraceae	<i>Ficus fulvo-pilosa</i>
231	Moraceae	<i>Ficus oblique</i>
232	Moraceae	<i>Ficus pritchardii</i>
233	Moraceae	<i>Ficus smithii</i>
234	Moraceae	<i>Ficus storckii</i>
235	Moraceae	<i>Ficus theophrastoides</i>
236	Moraceae	<i>Ficus vitiensis</i>
237	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica castaneifolia</i>
238	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica chartaceae</i>
239	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica gillespieana</i>
240	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica grandifolia</i>
241	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica macrantha</i>
242	Myrsinaceae	<i>Discocalyx fusca</i>
243	Myrsinaceae	<i>Rapanea myricifolia</i>
244	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx decussates</i>
245	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx ellipticus</i>
246	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx eugenioides</i>
247	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx longiflorus</i>
248	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx myrtoides</i>
249	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx seemannii 1</i>
250	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx seemannii 2</i>
251	Myrtaceae	<i>Decaspermum vitiense</i>
252	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina var 1</i>
253	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina var 2</i>
254	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina var 3</i>
255	Myrtaceae	<i>Piliocalyx concinnus</i>
256	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium amicorum</i>
257	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium brackenridgei</i>
258	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium confertiflorum</i>
259	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium corynocarpum</i>
260	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium curvistylum</i>
261	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium diffusum</i>
262	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium effusum</i>
263	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium fijiense</i>
264	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium gracilipes</i>
265	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium grayi</i>
266	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium leucanthum</i>
267	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium malaccense</i>
268	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium nadarivatense</i>
269	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium nidie</i>
270	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium oblongifolium</i>
271	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium purpureum</i>
272	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium quadrangulatum</i>

273	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium quadrangulatum</i>
274	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium rubescens</i>
275	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannianum</i>
276	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia umbellifera</i>
277	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia umbellifera</i>
278	Ochnaceae	<i>Brackenridgea nitida</i>
279	Piperaceae	<i>Piper aduncum</i>
280	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum arborescens</i>
281	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum spec.div.</i>
282	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrycarpus imbricatus</i>
283	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nausoriense</i>
284	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nidulum</i>
285	Podocarpaceae	<i>Decussocarpus vitiensis</i>
286	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus affinis</i>
287	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus decipiens</i>
288	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus degeneri</i>
289	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i>
290	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia ferruginea</i>
291	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia vitiensis</i>
292	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia franguloides</i>
293	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia zizyphoides</i>
294	Rhamnaceae	<i>Emmenosperma micropetalum</i>
295	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Bruguiera gymnorhiza</i>
296	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis seemannii</i>
297	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora samoensis</i>
298	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora stylosa</i>
299	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora x selala</i>
300	Rubiaceae	<i>Antirhea smithii</i>
301	Rubiaceae	<i>Dolicholobium latifolium</i>
302	Rubiaceae	<i>Dolicholobium macgregorii</i>
303	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia spec.div.</i>
304	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia storckii</i>
305	Rubiaceae	<i>Guerttarda speciosa</i>
306	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora pelagic</i>
307	Rubiaceae	<i>Mastixiodendron flavidum</i>
308	Rubiaceae	<i>Mastixiodendron robustum</i>
309	Rubiaceae	<i>Neonauclea forsteri</i>
310	Rubiaceae	<i>Neonauclea forsteri</i>
311	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria amoena</i>
312	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria confertiflora</i>
313	Rubiaceae	<i>Tarennia sambucina</i>
314	Rubiaceae	<i>Timonius affinis</i>
315	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope cuculata</i>
316	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope spec.div.</i>
317	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope spec.div.</i>
318	Rutaceae	<i>Micromelium minutum</i>

319	Rutaceae	<i>Zanthoxylum gillespieanum</i>
320	Sapindaceae	<i>Alectryon grandifolius</i>
321	Sapindaceae	<i>Allophyllus timoriensis</i>
322	Sapindaceae	<i>Arytera brackenridgei</i>
323	Sapindaceae	<i>Arytera brackenridgei</i>
324	Sapindaceae	<i>Cupaniopsis vitiensis</i>
325	Sapindaceae	<i>Dodonea viscosa</i>
326	Sapindaceae	<i>Elatostachys falcata</i>
327	Sapindaceae	<i>Guioa rhoifolia</i>
328	Sapindaceae	<i>Guoia chrysea</i>
329	Sapindaceae	<i>Koelreuteria elegans</i>
330	Sapindaceae	<i>Pometia pinnata</i>
331	Sapindaceae	<i>Sapindus vitiensis</i>
332	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella fijiensis</i>
333	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella parviflora</i>
334	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella richii</i>
335	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella thurstonii</i>
336	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara dissecta</i>
337	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara smithiana</i>
338	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara vitiensis</i>
339	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim fidjiense</i>
340	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim hornei</i>
341	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim porphyreum</i>
342	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim vitilevuense</i>
343	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella garberi</i>
344	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella grayana</i>
345	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella grayana</i>
346	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella membranacea</i>
347	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella pyrulifera</i>
348	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella sessillis</i>
349	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella smithii</i>
350	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella umbonata</i>
351	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella vitiensis</i>
352	Saurauiceae	<i>Saurauia rubicund</i>
353	Saurauiceae	<i>Saurauia rubicund</i>
354	Simaroubaceae	<i>Amaroria soulameoides</i>
355	Sterculiaceae	<i>Commersonia bartramia</i>
356	Sterculiaceae	<i>Firmiana diversifolia</i>
357	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera littoralis</i>
358	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera ornithocephala</i>
359	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera ornithocephala</i>
360	Sterculiaceae	<i>Kleihovia hospita</i>
361	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia degeneriana</i>
362	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia vitiensis</i>
363	Sterculiaceae	<i>Pterocymbium oceanicum</i>
364	Sterculiaceae	<i>Sterculia vitiensis</i>

365	Symplocaceae	<i>Symplocos leptophylla</i>
366	Symplocaceae	<i>Symplocos leptophylla</i>
367	Tiliaceae	<i>Berrya pacifica</i>
368	Tiliaceae	<i>Grewai vitiensis</i>
369	Tiliaceae	<i>Grewia crenata</i>
370	Tiliaceae	<i>Microcos vitiensis</i>
371	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum calyculatum</i>
372	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum richii</i>
373	Ulmaceae	<i>Celtis vitiensis</i>
374	Ulmaceae	<i>Gironniera celtidifolia</i>
375	Ulmaceae	<i>Parasponia andersonii</i>
376	Ulmaceae	<i>Trema cannabina</i>
377	Ulmaceae	<i>Trema cannabina</i>
378	Urticaceae	<i>Dendrocnide harveyi</i>
379	Urticaceae	<i>Dendrocnide vitiensis</i>
380	Verbenaceae	<i>Gmelina vitiensis</i>
381	Verbenaceae	<i>Premna serratifolia</i>
382	Verbenaceae	<i>Viticipremna vitilevuensis</i>

Table 3.22: Preliminary Checklist of Commercial Timber Tree Species of Fiji– Courtesy of the Curator of the South Pacific Regional Herbarium in collaboration with the Department of Forestry, Suva.

No. Species	Family	Scientific Name	Local name
1	Anacardiaceae	<i>Buchanania vitiensis</i>	Maqo ni veikau
2	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium timoriense</i>	Tarawau
3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Semecarpus vitiensis</i>	Kaukaro
4	Araucariaceae	<i>Agathis macrophylla</i>	Dakua makadre
5	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia edulis</i>	Vutu ni veikau
6	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia subcordata</i>	Nawanawa
7	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vanikoroense</i>	Kaunisiga
8	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi</i>	Kaunicina
9	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vitiensis</i>	Kaunicina B
10	Burseraceae	<i>Haplolobus floribundus</i>	Kaunigai
11	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Instia bijuga</i>	Vesi
12	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Kingiodendron platycarpum</i>	Moivi
13	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa grandiflora</i>	Cibicibi
14	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Storckiella vitiensis</i>	Marasa
15	Casuarinaceae	<i>Gymnostoma vitiense</i>	Velau
16	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa floribunda</i>	Cibicibi
17	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Parinari insularum</i>	Sea/sa
18	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i>	Dilo
19	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum neo-ebudicum</i>	Damanu kula
20	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum vitiense</i>	Damanu
21	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum amblyphyllum</i>	Damanu dilodilo
22	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia adiantha</i>	Bulu

23	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia myrtifolia</i>	Bulu
24	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia pseudogittifera</i>	Bulu m
25	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia sessilis</i>	Bulu
26	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia vitiensis</i>	Buluwai
27	Combretaceae	<i>Lumnitzera littorea</i>	Sagale
28	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia capitanea</i>	Tivi
29	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i>	Vure
30	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea lunulata</i>	Balabala
31	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea alata</i>	Balabala
32	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea truncata</i>	Balabala
33	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea affinis</i>	Balabala
34	Cyatheaceae	<i>Dicksonia brackenridgei</i>	Balabala
35	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria rosea</i>	karawa/yaragele
36	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria vitiensis</i>	Masiratu/vavaloa
37	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros major</i>	Kauloa
38	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros samoensis</i>	Kauloa
39	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus kambi</i>	Kabi
40	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus pyriformis</i>	Kabi
41	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Bischofia javanica</i>	Koka
42	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum macrophyllum</i>	Kauvula
43	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum robbianum</i>	None
44	Gonystylaceae	<i>Gonystylus punctatus</i>	Mavota
45	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernadia olivacea</i>	Dalovoci
46	Loganiaceae	<i>Fagraea gracilipes</i>	Buabua
47	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum lenticellare</i>	Malamala
48	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum quercifolium</i>	Mala
49	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum richii</i>	Tarawau kei rakaka
50	Meliaceae	<i>Swietenia macrophylla</i>	Mahogany
51	Meliaceae	<i>Swietenia mahogany</i>	Mahogany
52	Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus granatum</i>	Dabi
53	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia richii</i>	Qumu
54	Mimosaceae	<i>Saman samanea</i>	Rain-tree
55	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes melanesica</i>	Vaivai ni veikau
56	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica chartacea</i>	Kaudamu draulailai
57	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica gillespieana</i>	Kaudamu male
58	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica macrantha</i>	Male waqa
59	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica castaneifolia</i>	Kaudamu
60	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros colina</i>	Vuga
62	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium brackenridgei</i>	Kavika gaga
63	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium diffusum</i>	Yasiyasi
64	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium fijiense</i>	Yasidravu
65	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium leucanthum</i>	Yasivula
66	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium oblongifolium</i>	Yasiyasi
67	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium quadrangulatum</i>	Yasiyasi
68	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium rubescens</i>	Yasiyasi

69	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium decussatus</i>	Yasi moli
70	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium myrtoides</i>	Doida
71	Pinaceae	<i>Pinus caribaea</i>	Caribbean pine
72	Pinaceae	<i>Pinus radiata</i>	None
73	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nausoriense</i>	Tagitagi
74	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrycarpus imbricatus</i>	Amunu
75	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nidulum</i>	Yaka
76	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i>	Kuasi
77	Podocarpaceae	<i>Retrophyllum vitiensis</i>	Dakua salusalu
78	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia ferruginea</i>	Kauceuti levu
79	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia vitiensis</i>	Kauceuti
80	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia franguloides</i>	Doi damu
81	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia zizyphoides</i>	Doi
82	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Bruguiera gymnorrhiza</i>	Dogo
83	Santalaceae	<i>Santalum alba</i>	Yasi ni idia
84	Santalaceae	<i>Santalum yasi</i>	Yasi dina
85	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium vitilevuensis</i>	Baudina
86	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella fijiensis</i>	Bau
87	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella parviflora</i>	Baumika
88	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara dissecta</i>	Bau saqali
89	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim hornei</i>	Sacau
90	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim porphyreum</i>	Bauvudi
91	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium hornei</i>	Cevua
92	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella grayana</i>	Bausa
93	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella membranacea</i>	Sarosaro B
94	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella vitiensis</i>	Sarosaro
95	Sterculiaceae	<i>Firmiama diversifolia</i>	Vauceva/ Anita
96	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera ornithocephala</i>	Rosarosa/rogi
97	Sterculiaceae	<i>Pterocymbium oceanicum</i>	Ma
98	Sterculiaceae	<i>Sterculia vitiensis</i>	Waciwaci
99	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum calyculatum</i>	Mako loa
100	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum richii</i>	Mako
101	Verbenaceae	<i>Gmelina vitiensis</i>	Rosawa
102	Verbenaceae	<i>Premna serratifolia</i>	Yaro
103	Verbenaceae	<i>Tectona grandis</i>	Teak
104	Verbenaceae	<i>Viticipremna vitilevuensis</i>	Bo

3.12 RAPID BIODIVERSITY SURVEY OF MAKOGADRA ISLAND, LOMAIVITI PROVINCE, FIJI ISLANDS

Makodraga is an uninhabited island 1.4km off the main island of Makogai, sitting on the NW border of the Lomaiviti Province. It has an area of about 82ha with an intact tropical forest vegetation cover. The highest point is some 120m above sea level, is volcanic with

steep slopes and has potential to be a translocation site for the Fijian Crested Iguana (*Brachylophus vitiensis*) from Yadua Taba Island in Bua Province, Vanua Levu.

Figure 3.7: Makodraga Island, Lomaiviti Province, Fiji



The IUCN Red listed endangered Fijian Crested Iguana is endemic to tropical dry forests found on smaller islands of Fiji. Yadua Taba Island has good tropical dry forest along with the largest (and only secure) population of *B. vitiensis* in Fiji and has been proposed as a translocation source for iguana conservation. Declining populations have been recorded from other islands in the Yasawa Group, Mamanuca Group and Macuata Island off the north and north-west coast of Viti Levu.

The aim of this rapid biodiversity assessment survey of Makodraga Island was to find out if it is appropriate as a translocation site for crested iguanas. Opportunistic fauna and floral surveys were conducted on Saturday 31st October and Sunday 1st November 2009 on the island of Makodraga.

3.12.1 BACKGROUND

Makodraga and Makogai Islands were purchased by the Fiji Government in 1908 to accommodate a leper colony that was then operational from 1911 to 1969. During the Leprosy era, a small bay on the island of Makodraga was utilized as an Observatory point and was later used as a picnic spot for the Lepers. The southern end of the bay is currently used as a picnic spot by the residents of Makogai Island. The vegetation is relatively undisturbed, in particular after feral goats were removed from the island about a decade ago by personnel working at the Fisheries field station on Makogai Island. There has been no major activity undertaken on Makodraga Island in recent years.

Makodraga and Makogai Islands, under the Birds and Game Protection Act, are the only two islands in the Fiji archipelago that are completely reserved areas in respect of all

game. The conservation status for Makodraga looks promising as it comes under the ownership of the government.

The purpose of this survey is to determine if the Island of Makodraga has the potential to be a translocation site for the Yadua Taba Crested Iguana population. The Yadua Taba Island Crested Iguana population has been restored to viable numbers over the last 30 years. Despite the re-establishment of this yet increasing population, the risk of losing the species to extinction remains high, this becomes more critical with the recent findings of genetic variation between islands. While most of these other islands are inhabited and/or currently used for recreational purposes by landowners, Yadua Taba Island remains the only safe haven for the species. The current total population, though substantial, is still vulnerable being concentrated on only one island. Therefore, the need for translocation of the Yadua Taba island Crested Iguana population to a conservation site is critical, but in avoidance of cross-breeding with other populations and more so with other iguana species.

The survey team comprised the following personnel - Marika Tuiwawa (South Pacific Regional Herbarium, USP), Isaac Rounds (Conservation International), Jone Niukula (National Trust Fiji), Saras Sharma (Fiji Department Fisheries) & Nunia Thomas (NatureFiji/Mareqeti/Viti).

3.12.2 METHODS

Opportunistic fauna and floral surveys were conducted from Saturday 31st October to Sunday 1st November 2008 on the island of Makodraga next to Makogai Island. The surveys were conducted by walking through and across the island (in the forest), along the coastal forest; and around the island by boat.

In addition a brief summary on the result of a Crested Iguana survey by Peter Harlow and Rob Fischer in February 2010 will be highlighted in the Herpetofauna section.

3.12.3 RESULTS

Herpetofauna

Opportunistic diurnal herpetofauna surveys were conducted from 11am to 3pm on two days (31/10/09 and 01/11/09). The presence of known plants of importance to the diet of Fiji's native iguanas was noted; and their locations recorded. Geographical Positioning Systems (GPS) data of potential iguana breeding sites were recorded using a Thales Mobile MapperTM. One targeted nocturnal survey for iguanas was conducted from 6pm to 8pm on the second day (01/11/2009) within the agreed ideal iguana habitat on the island (Figure 1).

Four native and one introduced species of herpetofauna were encountered over the two days of survey: *Emoia cyanura*, *E. impar*, *Cryptoblepharus eximus*, *Candoia bibroni* and *Lepidodactylus lugubris*. Two of the native species are endemic to Fiji. No herpetofauna was found during the nocturnal survey (Table 1).

One native, endemic species (*Brachylophus bulabula* or *B. fasciatus*) and the introduced invasive cane toad (*Bufo marinus*) were reported by the inhabitants of nearby Makogai Island to be occasionally present on Makodraga.

Table 3.23: List of herpetofauna species found during opportunistic diurnal surveys on Makodraga Island from 31st October and 1st November 2009.

English name	Fijian Name	Scientific name	Conservation Status	Observed during survey / Reported by guides
REPTILES				
Pacific boa	Gata	<i>Candoia bibronii</i>	Native	<i>Observed</i>
Oceanic gecko	Moko kabi	<i>Gehyra oceanica</i>	Native	<i>Observed</i>
Mourning or Pacific gecko	Moko kabi	<i>Lepidodactylus lugubris</i>	Introduced	<i>Observed</i>
Green tree skink	Moko sari	<i>Emoia concolor</i>	Endemic	<i>Observed</i>
Blue-tailed Copper-striped skink	Moko sari	<i>Emoia impar</i>	Native	<i>Observed</i>
Brown-tailed Copper-striped skink	Moko sari	<i>Emoia cyanura</i>	Native	<i>Observed</i>
Fiji banded iguana	Vokai	<i>Brachylophus bulabula</i> OR <i>B. fasciatus</i>	Endemic Native	<i>Reported by guides</i>
AMPHIBIANS				
Marine or Cane toad	Boto karokaro	<i>Bufo marinus</i>	Introduced, Invasive	<i>Reported by guides</i>

Several iguana breeding sites were identified along the south-eastern part of the island (Figure 1) , where the soil was relatively soft with less boulders (Figure 2) compared to the north western side (Figure 3).

A survey by P. Harlow and R. Fisher in February 2010 with good weather established the presence of the Fiji Banded Iguana on Makodraga Island and they estimated a population of 2000 individuals on the island.

Skink abundance

Ground skinks were common within the forest to the north-west of Makodraga Island and along the slopes from ‘Peak 1’ to ‘look out point’. Not many skinks were observed along the south-eastern part of the island (from ‘creek bed’ to ‘figus’).

Figure 3.8: Map of areas surveyed and points of interest on Makodraga Island during the survey from 31st October to 01st November 2009

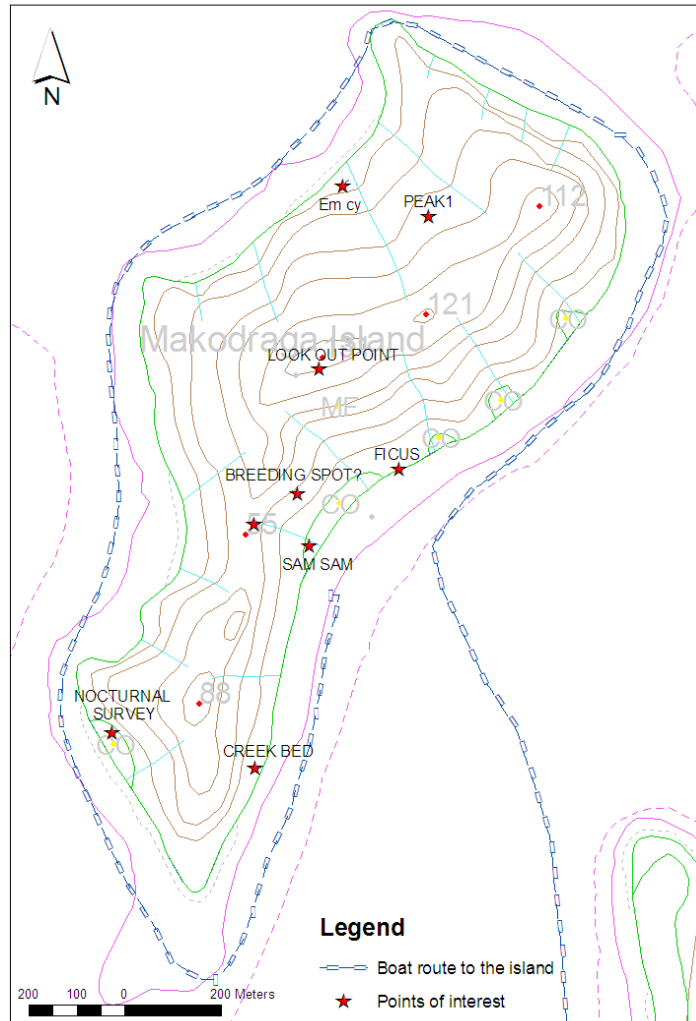


Figure 3.9: A potential iguana breeding site with relatively little boulders and loose cobbles located in the south-eastern part of the island



Targeted Nocturnal Survey for Iguanas

A site for a targeted nocturnal survey was selected based on the presence of a dense patch of *Hibiscus tiliaceus* in the south-western part of the island (Figure 1).

The targeted nocturnal survey was conducted over two hours after dark (18:00 – 20:00). Cloud cover and rainfall were 100% and heavy respectively before and during the two hours survey.

No iguanas were found during the survey.

Weather Conditions

Cloud (80% cover) and heavy rainfall were prevalent on both days of the survey; with only a maximum of 3 hours of strong sunshine.

Figure 3.10: The ground cover of the north-western parts of the island is dominated by boulders and loose cobbles.



Discussion

It is highly likely that not all resident herpetofauna were recorded during this survey. The observed differences in skink abundance between different parts of the island are probably not indicative of their distribution and require further investigation. The presence of two endemic skinks: *C. cryptoblepharus* and *E. concolor* is encouraging. Makodraga had been experiencing a dry spell prior to the survey. The effects of the dry spell were evident in the dry (flammable) ground cover; making the island and its resident fauna and flora very vulnerable to fires. The fact that not a single Iguana was observed during the nocturnal survey was solely due to the very bad weather conditions (wind and rain) encountered prior and during the survey.

The survey two months later by P. Harlow and R. Fisher was carried out in ideal conditions thus the discovery of a good population of *Brachylophus* cf. *bulabula*.

Birds

Birds surveys during this visit were more opportunistic than methodical, conducted on both days (31/10/09 – 1/11/09) on Makodraga with an extra day (2/11/09) for Makogai Island.

Eighteen land birds were encountered on Makodraga, six of which are endemic to the Fiji Islands while two are regional endemic species. Please refer to Table 2 for the list of birds recorded during the survey.

Notable observations are that of the high frequency of Friendly Ground Dove (*Gallicolumba stairi*) nests encountered, the lowest seen on a branch growing at around 1.7m above ground. Apart from the nests, another sign of successful breeding was the capture of a juvenile feeding on the ground beneath a strand of Beach Hibiscus (*Hibiscus tiliaceus*).

Figure 3.11: Signs of successful breeding for Friendly Ground Dove



An adult male was found dead with its head stuck in a notch on a dead tree trunk, in which a pool of water had accumulated. (Refer to Figure 5)

Figure 3.12: Male Friendly Ground Dove stuck on a notch trying to get to the pool of water



The only bird that was never heard calling but observed perched and flying below the canopy is the Fiji Goshawk, a bird of prey that has the potential to prey on other animals. One that has been recorded feeding on iguanas in Yadua Taba is the Pacific Harrier, of which two pairs were sighted flying over the hills on Makogai Island. Open grasslands that are nesting sites for harriers are seldom on Makodraga but observed on nearby Makogai.

Figure 3.13: A Fiji Goshawk perched on a branch.



Table 3.24: List of Land birds of Makogai and Makodraga Islands observed during this assessment survey and recorded on literature

Makodraga & Makogai Land Bird Records			Makodraga	Makogai	Distribution	Threat Status	Literature Record (observation date)
1.	Banded Rail	<i>Gallirallus philippensis</i>		✓			
2.	Barking Pigeon	<i>Ducula latrans</i>	✓	✓	E		
3.	Barn Owl	<i>Tyto alba</i>		✓			
4.	Brown Quail	<i>Coturnix ypsilophora</i>				Ex	W
5.	Collared Lory	<i>Phigys solitarius</i>	✓	✓	E		
6.	Common Mynah	<i>Acridotheres tristis</i>		✓			
7.	Crimson-crowned Fruit-dove	<i>Ptilinopus porphyraceus</i>	✓	✓	RE		
8.	Eastern Reef Heron	<i>Egretta sacra</i>	✓	✓			
9.	Fiji Bush Warbler	<i>Cettia ruficapilla</i>	✓		E		
10.	Fiji Goshawk	<i>Accipiter rufitorques</i>	✓		E		
11.	Fiji Parrotfinche	<i>Erythrura pealii</i>			E		B (6 th March, 2009)
12.	Friendly Ground-dove	<i>Gallicolumba stairii</i>	✓		RE	V	
13.	Jungle Fowl	<i>Gallus gallus</i>		✓			
14.	Lesser Shrikebill	<i>Clytorhynchus vitiensis</i>	✓				
15.	Orange-breasted Myzomela	<i>Myzomela jugularis</i>	✓	✓	E		
16.	Pacific Harrier	<i>Circus approximans</i>		✓		CITES Appendix x II	
17.	Pacific Pigeon	<i>Ducula pacifica</i>	✓ ?				
18.	Pacific Swallow	<i>Hirundo tahitica</i>	✓	✓			
19.	Purple Swamphen	<i>Porphyrio porphyrio</i>		✓			
20.	Red-vented Bulbul	<i>Pycnonotus cafer</i>	✓	✓			
21.	Silveryeye	<i>Zosterops lateralis</i>	✓	✓			
22.	Slaty Monarch	<i>Mayrornis lessoni</i>	✓	✓	E		
23.	Spotted Turtle-dove	<i>Streptopelia chinensis</i>		✓			
24.	Vanikoro Broadbill	<i>Myiagra vanikorensis</i>	✓	✓			
25.	White-collared Kingfisher	<i>Todiramphus chloris</i>	✓	✓			
26.	White-rumped Swiftlet	<i>Aerodramus spodiopygia</i>	✓	✓			
27.	White-t' hroated Pigeon	<i>Columba vitiensis</i>	✓	✓			
28.	Wild Turkey	<i>Meleagris gallopavo</i>				Ex	W – 1924
	Key:	✓	Recorded during this trip from Makogai and Makodraga				
	Endemicity:		E - Fiji Endemic				
			RE – Regional Endemic				
	Threat Status		V- Vulnerable (IUCN Red List 2008)				
			AR - At Risk in Fiji (Watling 2001)				
			Ex – Extirpated according to literature				
	Historic/Literature Record		W – Watling, 2001				
			B – Birdstack				

Discussion

Makodraga and Makogai Islands, under the Birds and Game Protection Act, are the only two islands in the Fiji archipelago that are completely reserved areas in respect of all game.

[Quote from the Birds and Game Protection Act – Cap. 170 Rev. 1985]

Definition of reserved area

11.—(1) Notwithstanding that any person may have been licensed to kill or take game, the Minister may, by order, define an area or areas, to be specifically described in such order, within which it shall be unlawful for any person without the written permission of the Minister to shoot, capture, take or destroy any particular kind of game, or to take or destroy the nest or eggs of any such game:

Provided that the areas defined in the Fifth Schedule shall, until revoked or varied by order by the Minister, be reserved areas within the meaning of this section in respect of the particular kinds of game specified therein. (*Amended by Legal Notice 112 of 1970.*)

(2) Any person unlawfully shooting, capturing, taking or destroying, or attempting to shoot, capture, take or destroy, any game, or taking or destroying the nest or eggs of any game, within any such area, shall be guilty of an offence against this Act.

Game birds include Fijian Wood Pigeon, Peale's Pigeon or Barking Pigeon (*Ducula latrans*) and the fruit doves.

Recommendations

- Proper birds survey is to be conducted
- Rat survey is recommended, especially on the current density as Friendly Ground Dove breeding appears to be very successful
- Research: Does the Fiji Goshawk feed on iguanas??

Flora and Vegetation

According to Keppel and Tuiwawa (2007) the vegetation type of Makodraga Island would be described as Tropical Dry Forest found in the Dry Zone Forests of Fiji comprising coastal (including mangroves) and lowland plants. Three habitat/forest types were observed and they included the Coastal or Beach Forest Type, Dry Forest Type, and the Mangrove Forest.

Coastal or Beach Forest Type

Such forest type is restricted immediately above the high water mark along the coastline (Fig 7). On the flat sections of the coastline this forest type is extensive and here some of the more dominant trees like *Pisonia grandis*, *Barringtonia asiatica* and *Terminalia catappa* occur.

Figure 3.14. Coastal Forest Type with dominant evergreen like *Terminalia catappa*, *Barringtonia asiatica* and *Pisonia grandis*. The deciduous (tree without leaves) tree *Gyrocarpus americanus* on the slopes.



Other common large trees include *Hernandia nymphaeifolia*, *Thespesia populnea*, *Neisosperma oppositifolium*, *Calophyllum inophyllum*, and *Cocos nucifera*. These trees on average had heights of up to 12m with boles of 2-3m. The largest tree measured was *Terminalia catappa* with dbh of 96cm. Shrubs and sub canopy trees observed included *Hibiscus tiliaceus*, *Guetarda speciosa*, *Excoecaria agallocha*, *Acacia simplex* and *Scaevola taccada*.

Mangrove Forest

The mangrove forest is not extensive and is restricted only to the south east coast covering an area of about 600 m². Here a small stand of *Rhizophora* cf. *stylosa* was observed. Trees on average grew to three meters in height with an average dbh of about 35cm.

Dry Forest

The rest of the island is mostly made up of this forest type. The bole of the trees on average has lengths of about 3m and leaves are sclerophyllous. There are a lot of woody lianas and *Cycas seemannii* (Fig 8). Deciduous trees and shrubs found in the forest type included *Gyrocarpus americanus*, *Pleiogynium timoriense*, *Millettia pinnata*, *Erythrina variegata* and *Antirhea inconspicua*. Two other deciduous plants normally found on such forest were not observed - *Koeluteria elegans* and *Garuga floribunda*. Lianas and creepers include *Entada phaseoloides*, *Ventilago vitiensis* and *Dichapetalum vitiense* and are common throughout the island.

The ground cover is covered with sparsely dispersed woody plants like *Alyxia* sp, *Nephrolepsis* sp., the grasses *Scleria* sp. and *Oplismenus* sp.

Overall there is evidence of previous grazing and fire but no recent sign of such activities. The Island overall has only a handful of invasive species that have very little ecological impact.

Figure 3.15 Woody lianas and short bole trees are typical characters of a dry forest.



Figure 3.16: *Cycas seemannii* in abundance. Note dry underground cover ideal for fuel for fires. Rocky rubbles on the forest floor is not ideal for breeding for iguanas.



Flora

A total of 89 taxa were recorded during the two day survey comprising of nine exotics, nine endemic and 71 indigenous species (see Appendix 1). The majority of the plants recorded were trees comprising 73% (65 spp.) of the flora followed by lianas and creepers with 14% (12 spp.), shrubs 9% (8 spp.) and ferns 4% (4 spp.). The three largest groups are the families Fabaceae with twelve species followed by Euphorbiaceae with six species and Rubiaceae and Apocynaceae with four species each. These four groups comprise 25% of the overall flora of Makogadra island.

The invasive species observed during the survey included *Mikania micrantha* and *Passiflora foetida*. Other weedy and noxious plants recorded include *Lantana camara*, *Samanea saman*, *Vernonia cinerea* and *Mangifera indica*.

Discussion

The Dry Forest vegetation on Makogadra is one of the best observed throughout Fiji. There are very few problematic plants on the island and their density is so low that they pose very little negative ecological impact not only with their current status but with any attempt to remove them.

More than 90% of plants observed during the survey are also present on Yadua Taba and almost all of these are plants species used by the Crested Iguana as food.

The island is also an ideal location for the ex situ conservation for some of Fiji's more threatened dry forest and/or drier zone threatened species.

Recommendations

- Additional survey of the flora is essential
- Eradication and Control of invasive and weeds (potentially problematic plants)
- A formal protected status for the island should be pursued.

Table 3.24: Tentative Checklist of Plants from Makodraga Island, Lomaiviti Group, Fiji Islands in November 2009 against those recorded from Yadua Taba in 2002.

Family	Botanical Name	Distrib'n	Makogodra	Yadua Taba
Agavaceae	<i>Cordyline fruticosa</i>	Ind	X	X
Amaranthaceae	<i>Achyranthes aspera</i>	Ind	X	X
Amaryllidaceae	<i>Crinum asiaticum</i>	Exo	X	X
Anacardiaceae	<i>Mangifera indica</i>	Exo	X	
Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium timoriense</i>	Ind	X	
Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia stellata</i>	Ind	X	X
Apocynaceae	<i>Cerbera manghas</i>	Ind	X	X
Apocynaceae	<i>Ervatamia obtusiuscula</i>	Ind	X	X
Apocynaceae	<i>Neisosperma oppositifolium</i>	Ind	X	X
Aracaceae	<i>Cocos nucifera</i>	Ind	X	X
Araceae	<i>Epipremnum pinnatum</i>	Ind	X	X
Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias multijuga</i>	Ind	X	X
Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium australasicum</i>	Ind	X	X
Asteraceae	<i>Mikania micrantha</i>	Exo	X	X
Asteraceae	<i>Vernonia cinerea</i>	Exo	X	X
Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia subcordata</i>	Ind	X	X
Boraginaceae	<i>Tournefortia argentea</i>	Ind	X	X

Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cynometra falcata</i>	End	X	X
Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cynometra insularis</i>	Ind	X	X
Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Kingiodendron platycarpum</i>	End	X	X
Capparaceae	<i>Capparis quiniflora</i>	Ind	X	
Casuarinaceae	<i>Casuarina equisetifolia</i>	Ind	X	X
Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i>	Ind	X	X
Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia catappa</i>	Ind	X	X
Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia samoensis</i>	Ind	X	
Cycadaceae	<i>Cycas seemannii</i>	Ind	X	
Cyperaceae	<i>Scleria lithosperma</i>	Ind	X	X
Davalliaceae	<i>Davallia solida</i>	Ind	X	X
Davalliaceae	<i>Nephrolepis biserrata</i>	Ind	X	X
Dichapetalaceae	<i>Dichapetalum vitiense</i>	End	X	X
Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros samoensis</i>	Ind	X	X
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Aleurites moluccana</i>	Ind	X	X
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Drypetes vitiensis</i>	Ind	X	
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria agallocha</i>	Ind	X	X
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion vitiense</i>	End	X	X

Euphorbiaceae	<i>Mallotus tiliifolius</i>	Ind	X	X
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Stillingia pacifica</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Abrus precatorius</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia simplex</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Caesalpina bonduc</i>	Ind	X	
Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia sericea</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Dendrolobium umbellatum</i>	Ind	X	
Fabaceae	<i>Derris trifoliata</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Entada phaseoloides</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina variegata</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Intsia bijuga</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Millettia pinnata</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Sophora tomentosa</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Vigna marina</i>	Ind	X	X
Flacourtiaceae	<i>Caesaria richii</i>	End	X	
Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium vitiense</i>	End	X	X
Goodeniaceae	<i>Scaevola taccada</i>	Ind	X	X
Hernandiaceae	<i>Gyrocarpus americanus</i>	Ind	X	X
Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia nymphaeifolia</i>	Ind	X	X
Lethydiaceae	<i>Barringtonia asiatica</i>	Ind	X	X
Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus tiliaceus</i>	Ind	X	X
Malvaceae	<i>Thespesia populnea</i>	Ind	X	X

Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea amicornum</i>	Ind	X	X
Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus moluccensis</i>	Ind	X	X
Mimosaceae	<i>Samanea saman</i>	Exo	X	X
Moraceae	<i>Ficus barclayana</i>	End	X	X
Moraceae	<i>Ficus benghalensis</i>	Exo	X	
Moraceae	<i>Ficus prolixa</i>	Ind	X	X
Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa c.f insularis</i>	End	X	X
Myrtaceae	<i>Eugenia reinwardtiana</i>	Ind	X	X
Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia grandis</i>	Ind	X	X
Olaceae	<i>Ximenia Americana</i>	Ind	X	X
Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium sp.</i>	Ind	X	
Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus tectorius</i>	Ind	X	X
Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora foetida</i>	Exo	X	X
Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora suberosa</i>	Exo	X	X
Poaceae	<i>Oplismenus hirtellus</i>	Ind	X	X
Poaceae	<i>Sporobulos cf diander</i>	Ind	X	
Polypodiaceae	<i>Phymatosorus grossus</i>	Ind	X	X
Rhamnaceae	<i>Colubrina asiatica</i>	Ind	X	X
Rhamnaceae	<i>Ventilago vitiensis</i>	Ind	X	X

Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora stylosa</i>	Ind	X	X
Rubiaceae	<i>Antirhea inospicua</i>	Ind	X	X
Rubiaceae	<i>Guettarda speciosa</i>	Ind	X	X
Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda citrifolia</i>	Ind	X	X
Rubiaceae	<i>Psydrax odorata</i>	Ind	X	X
Rutaceae	<i>Micromelum minutum</i>	Ind	X	X
Sapindaceae	<i>Elattostacys falcata</i>	Ind	X	X
Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara cf dissecta</i>	End	X	X
Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella grayana</i>	Ind	X	X
Thymelaeaceae	<i>Wikstroemia foetida</i>	Ind	X	X
Tiliaceae	<i>Grewia crenata</i>	Ind	X	X
Verbanaceae	<i>Lantana camara</i>	Exo	X	X
Verbanaceae	<i>Vitex trifolia</i>	Ind	X	X
Verbanaceae	<i>Clerodendrum inerme</i>	Ind	X	X

3.13 INTRODUCED SPECIES

An introduced, alien, exotic, non-indigenous or non-native species refers to those species living outside its native distributional range, which has arrived there by human activity either deliberate or accidental (Wikipedia Foundation Incorporation, 2010). According to Convention on Biological Diversity 1997 National Report, the total number of vascular plants known from Fiji is approximately 2,600 (Department of Environment, 1997:5). Out of these 1,600 are native and 1,000 are introduced. Furthermore, a study conducted by Smith from 1979 to 1991 recorded 934 introduced species (Department of Environment, 1997:5). However, this was an underestimate based solely on herbarium specimens. The correct figure is estimated to be over 1000 introduced species (Department of Environment, 1997:5).

There are 11 introduced bird species to Fiji, of which three species, the two mynahs (*Acridotheres tristis* and *Acridotheres fuscus*) and the Red Vented Bulbul (*Pycnonotus cafer*) are considered pest species. Since the islands were first inhabited a number of introduced mammals were brought along either deliberately for food or accidentally (as stowaways). Most of these mammals have had devastating impacts on the land, including extirpating some of the native ground-nesting birds. Some of the introductions include the three species of rats: the Polynesian rat (*Rattus exulans*) brought by early inhabitants; the Brown rat (*Rattus norvegicus*); and the Black rat (*Rattus rattus*). The Brown and the Black rats were brought probably by European sea-voyagers, as was the House mouse (*Mus musculus*). Pigs (*Sus scrofa*) were brought by the first inhabitants, most probably for food; however, many became feral causing serious damage to native forests. Another unfortunate introduction to Fiji was the Indian mongoose (*Herpestes auropunctatus*) that was introduced in 1883 from the West Indies to control rats in sugar cane fields. Fortunately, the devastation caused by this pest has not yet made it to many of the outer islands (e.g. Taveuni), and efforts should be made to keep these islands mongoose-free. Deer (*Dama dama*) were introduced to Wakaya island, as were goats (*Capra hircus*) and cats (*Felis catus*) to some islands. Horses were introduced probably by the missionaries in the 1860s, and illustrated in a wooden engraving in Reverend James Calvert's book 'Fiji and Fijians: v. 2 Mission history', it was said to have caused such a fright to the natives.

Eight of the 29 families are solely associated with introduced fauna (Valloniidae, Ariophantidae, Subulinidae, Streptaxidae, Bradybaenidae, Agriolimacidae, Zonitidae) while the shell-less family Vaginulidae, commonly known as "leatherleaf" slugs, includes two introduced and one native species, *Semperula wallacei* (Issel, 1874). As mentioned by Barker (2005) this native species is likely to have been confused with the introduced members of the family. Unfortunately to date no identification guides exist to aid separation. Besides the identification obstacles, several of the sixteen known introduced species are considered to have potential implications for agricultural productivity, biodiversity loss or human and livestock health, however very little information is currently available to allow risk assessments to be undertaken.

There is an immediate and critical need for collation of existing information into a form that can be utilised by resource managers. Introduced palms include *Metroxylon warburgii*, *Pinanga coronata* (introduced in the 1970s in Colo-i-Suva but now invasive).

According to Department of Environment (1997:9), the introduced fauna of Fiji includes:

- 11 species of birds.
 - 4 introduced mammals (four rodents and the Indian mongoose *Herpestes auropunctatus*).
 - 1 introduced species of the giant toad *Bufo marinus*.
- (Department of Environment, 1997:9)

3.14 PLANTATION SPECIES

Plantation species of flora vary from industry to industry and from region to region. Some of the plantation species of timber include Amunu (*Dacrycarpus Imbricatus*), Buabua (*Fragraea Gracilipes*), Dakua Makdre (*Agathis Vitiensis*), Dakua Salusalu (*Decussocarpus Vitiensis*), Kuasi (*Podocarpus Nerrifolius*), Rosawa (*Gmelina Vitiensis*), Yaka (*Dacrydium Spp*), Vesi (*Intsia Bijuga*), Dabi (*Xlocarpus Spp*), Damanu (*Calophyllum Spp*), Dilo (*Calophyllum Inophyllum*), Nawanawa (*Cordia Subcordata*), Raintree/Vaivai (*Samanea Saman*), Bauvudi (*Palaquium spp*), Kauceuti (*Bleasdalea Vitiensis*), Kaudamu (*Myristica Castaneifolia*), Kauvula (*Endosperm Macrophyllum*), Mavota (*Gonystylus Punctatus*), Kaunicia (*Canarium Vitiense*), Sagali (*Lumnitzera Littorea*), Dogo (*Bruguiera Gymnorhiza*), Vaivai-ni-veikau (*Sciranthus Myriadenia*), Laubu (*Garcinia Myrtifolia*), Rosarosa (*Heritiera Ornithocephala*), Sacau (*Palaguium Hornei*), Sasaura (*Dysoxylum Spp*), Tivi (*Terminalia Spp*), Yasidamu (*Cleistricalyx Spp*), Yasidravu (*Syzgium Spp*), Qumu (*Acacia Richii*) and Doi (*Alphitonia Zizyphoides*) (Ministry of Forest, 2006:35). Another study conducted by Thaman et al., (2000:1-60) stated that:

- Over 130 tree plantation species are used for commercial purposes.
- 20 important tree species used for local construction purposes.
- Over 50 plantation species used for woodcarving.
- Almost 100 species or groups of plantation species from the same genera, listed as being among the 10 most important medicinal plants in a given area.
- Over 80 plantation species are culturally or economically important species.

3.15 INVASIVE/INTRODUCED SPECIES

Introduced species are thriving in many parts of Fiji, especially in areas where there is close contact with human habitation. Two bats (*C. bregullae* and *E. semicaudata*) are listed as endangered, with *P. samoensis* near threatened and *N. macdonaldi* vulnerable. Key sites were identified by Palmeirim *et al.* (2005) as priority sites for bat conservation.

Some of the invasive species of Fiji are:

- Fruit flies (*Bactrocera passiflorea*, *B. xanthodes*, *B. kirki*, *B. obscura*, *B. distincta*, *B. gentum*).
- Taro Beetle (*Papuana huebneri*).
- African tulip (*Spathodea campanulate*).
- Rats (*Rattus rattus*), (*R. exulans*), (*R. norvegicus*), (*R. musculus*).
- Indian mongoose (*Rallus philloensis*).

- Indian myna (*Acridotheres tristis*).
- Jungle myna (*Acridotheres fuscus*).
- Red-vented bulbul (*Pycnonotus cafer*).

(Food and Agriculture Organisation: 2010)

3.16 MIGRATORY SPECIES

Some of the species of flora and fauna that are migratory include:

- Out of the 55 terrestrial breeding species of birds found in Fiji, 1 is inland migrant and 16 coastal migrants.

(Department of Environment, 1997:9).

3.17 ENDANGERED SPECIES

Study conducted by Doyle (1998) as cited in World Wildlife Fund (2001) stated that a number of Fiji's 10 gymnosperm species are considered endangered including the endemics *Podocarpus affinis*, *Acrophyle sahniana*, and *Dacrydium nausoriense*. Building on this idea another study conducted by Doyle & Fuller (1998) as cited in World Wildlife Fund (2001) stated that 24 native palm species are endemic to Fiji and at least 8 out of the 24 are endangered or critically endangered including *Neoveitchia storckii*. Other flora and fauna that are endangered to Fiji include the following:

- Fiji petrel (*Pseudobulweria macgillivrayi*).
- Fijian ground frog
- Fiji tree frog
- Giant forest Honey eater
- Kadavu Parrot
- Polynesian Storm Petrel
- Long legged Warbler
- Pink Billed Parrotfinch
- Rotuman myzomela
- Friendly ground dove
- Black faced Shrikebill
- Fiji Petrel
- Ogea Monarch
- Silktail
- Red-throated Lorikeet
- Bristle-thighed Curlew
- *Acochlidium fiense*
- Giant Fijian Longhorn Beetle
- Fijian Stick Insect
- Fijidoma maculata
- Pacific Sheath-tail Bat
- Fijian Flying Fox
- Fiji Blossom Bat
- *Neoveitchia storckii*

- Navua palm
- *Alsmithia longipes*
- *Balaka streptostachys*
- Taqawa
- *Acmopyle Sahniana*
- *Pterocymbium oceanicum*
- Pacific Kauri
- Sandalwood
- Balaka
- *Tagimaucia*
- *Balaka Microcarpa*
- *Cynametra falcata*
- *Dacrydium Nausoriense*
- Taro
- Fiji Craested Iguana
- Fiji Banded Iguana
- Rotuman Crested Gecko
- Onoilau Skink
- Fiji Burrowing snake
- Fijian Copper Headed Skink

(Nature Fiji: 2010)

Assessment for Fiji birds threatened status was undertaken using the IUCN Red Listing criteria (International Union for Conservation of Nature and Natural Resources, 2010). Fiji has 18 birds that conform to the Red Listing categories (extinct, critically endangered, endangered, vulnerable and near threatened). The recent surveys by Birdlife International concluded that the Giant Forest Honeyeater (*Gymnomyza viridis*), once considered vulnerable, is now of least concern (widespread and abundant) (Birdlife International 2006). Two species that are critically endangered are the Fiji Petrel (*Pseudobulweria macgillivrayi*) and the Red-throated Lorikeet (*Charmosyna amabilis*).

The critically endangered *Mirimiri acrodonta* has only been reported from the high-forest areas of Taveuni, with unconfirmed sightings from areas in Vanua Levu. Its limited distributional range makes it highly vulnerable to extinction, which is exacerbated by roost disturbance and roost loss, hunting, introduced predators and de-forestation. The restricted distribution of many of the Fiji's native palms makes them vulnerable. The disturbance usually by human activities is the biggest threat to these species. Fifteen palm species are threatened, six are Critically Endangered, four are Endangered, five Vulnerable and the remaining near threatened or least concern.

3.18 ENDEMIC SPECIES

Fiji forests are known for the large number of enedemic species and higher taxa (McGinley, 2007). In particular, there are 1,769 vascular plants native to Fiji with about

23% endemism (McGinley, 2007). Some of the species of flora and fauna that are endemic to Fiji include the following:

- Primitive tree – Degeneraceae.
- cycad, *Cycas rumphi*.
- giant *Agathis macrophylla*
- *Dacrydium nausoriense*
- 24 native palm species
- Fiji Ground Frog (*Platymantis vitianus*)
- Fiji Tree Frog (*Platymantis vitiensis*)
- One terrestrial snake, *Ogmodon vitiensis*
- 4 native passerines
- 3 parrots
- 4 pigeons
- Striking crested Iguana
- Banded Iguana
- silktail (*Lamprolia victoriae*)
- orange dove (*Ptilinopus victor*)
- golden dove (*P. luteovirens*)
- whistling dove (*P. layardi*)
- The long-legged warbler (*Trichocichla rufa*)
- bar-winged rail (*Rallus poecilopterus*)
- monkey-faced fruit bat (*Pteralopex acrodonta*)
- mastiff bat (*Tadarida jobensis*)
- pink-billed parrotfinch (*Erythrura kleinschmidti*)
- Peale's pigeon (*Ducula latrans*)
- Red-throated lorikeet (*Charmosyna amabilis*)

Further the Wallis and Futuna Islands have endemic land snails and 5 endemic bird subspecies (Gill, 1995 as cited in McGinley 2007). Over half of the native flora of Fiji is made up of endemic species. Some of these endemics have narrow or limited distribution. For the palms 24 are endemics (except *Calamus vitiensis*). There is uncertainty whether *Pritchardia pacifica* is indigenous or was introduced when the islands were settled.

Fiji has a total of 27 endemic species, the Fiji Petrel being the only endemic seabird species. Watling (2001) recognised 85 sub-species that are endemic to Fiji. These endemic birds are often confined on a single island. Such endemics include the Rotuman Polynesian Starling (*Aplonis tabuensis rotumae*) and Lesser Shrikebill (*Clytorhynchus vitiensis wiglesworthi*) found only in Rotuma, the Collared Kingfisher (*Todiramphus chloris eximia*) and Island Thrush (*Turdus poliocephalus ruficeps*) of Kadavu and the Golden Whistler (*Pachycephala pectoralis vitiensis*) of Gau.

Of these 225 known species of terrestrial gastropod mollusc fauna of Fiji, 43 are native (indigenous), 166 are endemic and 16 are introduced. This represents a level of 74% endemism, confirming the importance of the unique Fijian fauna at a national, regional and global level. The majority of native and endemic fauna appear to be associated with native forest habitats, that is, thirty-five members of three different families; namely, (Assimineidae, Ellobiidae and Truncatellidae) are considered to be associated with a high

intertidal or supralittoral habitats and these taxa may not have been included in previous Fijian land snail biodiversity estimates. According to Barker (2005), six of these 35 species are endemic, four are of unconfirmed status and 25 are native.

3.19 TRADED SPECIES

Some of the trade species of flora include Amunu (*Dacrycarpus Imbricatus*), Buabua (*Fragraea Gracilipes*), Dakua Makdre (*Agathis Vitiensis*), Dakua Salusalu (*Decussocarpus Vitiensis*), Kuasi (*Podocarpus Nerrifolius*), Rosawa (*Gmelina Vitiensis*), Yaka (*Dacrydium Spp*), Vesi (*Intsia Bijuga*), Dabi (*Xlocarpus Spp*), Damanu (*Calophyllum Spp*), Dilo (*Calophyllum Inophyllum*), Nawanawa (*Cordia Subcordata*), Raintree/Vaivai (*Samanea Saman*), Bauvudi (*Palaquium spp*), Kauceuti (*Bleasdalea Vitiensis*), Kaudamu (*Myristica Castaneifolia*), Kouvula (*Endosperm Macrophyllum*), Mavota (*Gonystylus Punctatus*), Kaunicia (*Canarium Vitiense*), Sagali (*Lumnitzera Littorea*), Dogo (*Bruguiera Gymnorhiza*), Vaivai-ni-veikau (*Sciranthus Myriadenia*), Laubu (*Garcinia Myrtifolia*), Rosarosa (*Heritiera Ornithocephala*), Sacau (*Palaguium Hornei*), Sasauira (*Dysoxylum Spp*), Tivi (*Terminalia Spp*), Yasidamu (*Cleistricalyx Spp*), Yasidravu (*Syzygium Spp*), Qumu (*Acacia Richii*) and Doi (*Alphitonia Zizyphoides*). Government has important bans on the trade of fauna from Fiji (Ministry of Forest, 2006:35).

3.20 STATE OF RESEARCH AND GAPS IN EXISTING LITERATURE

In terms of knowledge gaps lie in documenting cryptic bird distribution and population. As local ornithologist, Dr Dick Watling stated in his Birds of Fiji publication, ‘...the basic ecological and behavioural knowledge of almost all of our native birds is very poor, and next to nothing is known about our rare visitors and vagrants’. The local NGO, Nature Fiji is currently documenting the Fiji Petrel and such research should be encouraged for the other endemic bird species. Underpinning these research efforts is the need to conserve native forests – the habitat and nesting sites of the birds of Fiji.

The total biodiversity of the islands of Fiji is therefore not known, nor is the total distribution and abundance of the species known. Analysis of the literacy outcomes in the area of land resources inventory of Fiji states that land resources inventory of Fiji has been under researched in Fiji. In particular, less data is available on the biology and ecology of indigenous and endemic plants. Majority of the data collected from the Ministry of Forestry date back to the 1990s. This indicates that further studies need to be carried to determine an approximate state of the most recent land inventory of Fiji. New studies need to be undertaken to determine the fluctuations in the land resource inventory of Fiji. It is essential that studies are continuously undertaken to determine the endangered and extinct land resources of Fiji so that effective practices are undertaken to stop the extinction of the land resources. Updated information for various categories of Fiji forests is provided under the Food and Agriculture Organisation of United Nations, (2010).

3.21 CONCLUSION

In this chapter I have looked at the following issues. Firstly, physical geography and soils of Fiji. Second, the native forests, logged forests, rehabilitated areas, protected forests, conservation areas, mangroves and plantation forests. Third, terrestrial flora and fauna of Fiji. Fourth, gaps in existing literature in the field of land resource inventory of Fiji.

The next chapter will focus on agricultural resources of Fiji.

3.22 BIBLIOGRAPHY

Ajisaka, S., and Enomoto, S. (1985). *Dictyota Lamouroux (Dictyotales, Phaeophyceae) of the Fiji and Solomon Islands*. Kagoshima University Research Centre for the South Pacific. Fiji: Suva.

Alicata, J.E. (1962). Observations on the occurrence of the rat-lungworm, *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* in New Caledonia and Fiji. *The Journal of Parasitology*, 48: 595.

Are there risks involved?. Proceedings of Island Invasives: Eradications & Management Conference, Auckland New Zealand, February 2010.

Askenasy, E. (1888). *Algen. In: Forschungsreise S.M.S. Gazelle. IV. Theil, Botanik*. Germany: Berlin.

AusAid. (2009). *The Use of Seasonal Climatic Forecasts for Management of Water Supply: Vaturu Dam Case Study*. Fiji: Vaturu. Retrieved February 23, 2010, from http://www.bom.gov.au/climate/pi-cpp/pilot_projects/fiji-progress-200908.pdf

Bailey-Brook, J. (1985). Polychaetes from Fijian Coral Reefs. *Pacific Science*. Fiji: Suva.

Baker, G. (2005). *Priorities for Additions to the Fijian Protected Natural Areas Network: An Assessment Based on Complementarity in Land Snail Assemblages*. New Zealand Landcare Research Contract. Wildlife Conservation Society. Suva: Fiji.

Balgooy, M. (1971). *Plant Geography of the Pacific*. Fiji: Suva.

Barker, G. M. & Bouchet, P. (in preparation). Annotated and illustrated catalogue to the Fijian land snail fauna.

Barker, G.M. (1979). *Report on a malacological expedition to Fiji*. Unpublished report submitted to Royal Society of New Zealand. pp14.

Barker, G.M. (2003). *Biotic regionalization of Fiji and priorities for reserve networks: land snails*. Technical Report prepared for the Wildlife Conservation Society South Pacific, Suva, Fiji.

Barker, G.M. (2005). *Priorities for additions to the Fijian protected natural areas network: an assessment based on complementarity in land snail assemblages*. New Zealand Landcare Research contract report prepared for Wildlife Conservation Society, Suva, Fiji. pp162.

Belcher, W.J., and Sibson, R.B. (1972). *Birds of Fiji in Colour*. Auckland: Collins.

Berra, T.M. (2001). *Freshwater Fish Distribution*. London: Academic Press.

BirdLife International. (2006). *Important Bird Areas in Fiji – Conserving Fiji’s Natural Heritage*. Fiji: Suva.

BirdLife International. (2010a). *Bird Checklist of the World*. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved June 13, 2010, from <http://avibase.bsc-eoc.org/checklist.jsp?lang=EN®ion=fj&list=clements>

BirdLife International. (2010a). *Fiji Petrel Found At Sea: Pungent Fish Attracts ‘Lost Species’*. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved June 13, 2010, from http://www.birdlife.org/news/news/2009/09/fiji_petrel_discovery.html

Bitner, M.A. (2008). New Data on the Recent Brachiopods From the Fiji and Wallis and Futuna Islands. South-West Pacific. *Zoosystema*, 30(2), 419-461.

Bordie, G.D and Brodie, J.E. (1990). A Checklist of the Opisthobranch Molluscs of Fiji. *Malac. Soc. Australia*, 11(53), 63.

Borodin, N. A. (1932). Scientific Results of the Yacht “Alva” World Cruise. *Bull. Vanderbilt Mar. Mus.*, 1(3), 65-101.

Bouchet, P. & Abdou, A. (2003). Endemic land snails from the Pacific Islands and the museum record: documenting and dating the extinction of the terrestrial Assimineidae of the Gambier Islands. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 69(3): 165-170.

Bouchet, P., and Abdou, A. (2003). Endemic Land Snails From the Pacific Islands and the Museum Record: Documenting and Dating the Extinction of the Terrestrial Assimineidae of the Gambier Islands. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 69(3), 165-170.

Brescia, F., Pöllabauer, C., Potter, M. & Robertson, A. (2008). A review of the ecology and conservation of *Placostylus* (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Bulimulidae) in New Caledonia. *Molluscan Research* 28(2): 111-122.

Brodie, G. & Barker, G. (in review). *Introduced land snails and slugs in the Fiji Islands:*

Brodie, G. & Copeland, L. (submitted). Terrestrial land snails & slugs of Nakorotubu & Wailotua, Fiji. 12 pp. *In*: Morrison, C. (Ed.). RAP Report to Conservation International.

Brodie, G. (2002). Preliminary Observations of Terrestrial Gastropods of the Nakauvadra Range and Rakiraki Province in Fiji. *In* Morrison, C. (Eds.), *Nakauvadra Biodiversity Baseline Study*. Institute of Applied Sciences. University of the South Pacific. Conservation International RAP Report. Fiji: Suva.

Brodie, G. (in press). Preliminary observations of terrestrial gastropods of the Nakauvadra Range, Ra Province, Fiji. Chapter 6. *In*: Morrison, C. (Ed.). *Nakauvadra Biodiversity Baseline Study*, Institute of Applied Sciences, University of the South Pacific. Conservation International RAP Report.

Central Intelligence Agency. (2009). *Fiji Land Use*. World Factbook. United States of America: Washington. Retrieved February 13, 2010, from http://www.indexmundi.com/fiji/land_use.html

Chatham. (2010). Fiji. Department of International Development. United Kingdom Aid: United Kingdom. Retrieved 12 July, 2010, from http://www.illegal-logging.info/approach.php?a_id=173

Clunie, F. (1983). A Guide to Fiji Birds Forthcoming from Fiji Museum. *Fiji Museum Quarterly*, 1(4), 131.

Clunie, F. (1984). *Birds of the Fiji Bush*. Fiji Museum. Fiji: Suva.

Clunie, F. (1985a). Notes on the Bats and Birds of Rotuma. *Fiji Museum Quarterly*, 3(4), 153-160.

Clunie, F. (1985b). Seabird Nesting Colonies of the Ringgold Islands. *Fiji Museum Quarterly III*, 90-109.

Cooper, G.A. (1978). Tertiary and Quaternary Brachiopods from the Southwest Pacific. *Smithsonian Contributions to Paleobiology*, 38, 1-23.

Cowie, R.H. (2000). Non-indigenous land and freshwater molluscs in the islands of the Pacific: conservation impacts and threats. In: Sherley, G. (Ed.). *Invasive Species in the Pacific: A Technical Review and Draft Regional Strategy*.

Cowie, R.H. (2001). Decline and homogenization of Pacific faunas: the land snails of American Samoa. *Biological Conservation*, 99(2): 207-222.

Cowie, R.H. (2004). Disappearing Snails and Alien Invasions: The Biodiversity/Conservation Interface in the Pacific. *Journal of Conchology Special Publications*, 3, 23-37.

Cowie, R.H. (2005). Alien Non-Marine Molluscs in the Islands of the Tropical and Subtropical Pacific: A Review. *American Malacological Bulletin*, 20(1/2), 95-103.

Cowie, R.H. 2004. Disappearing snails and alien invasions: the biodiversity/conservation interface in the Pacific. *Journal of Conchology Special Publications* 3: 23-37.

Cowie, R.H., Hayes, K.A., Tran, C.T. & Meyer, W.M., III. 2008. The horticultural industry as a vector of alien snails and slugs: widespread invasions in Hawaii. *International Journal of Pest Management* 54(4): 267-276.

Cowie, R.H., Hayes, K.A., Tran, C.T., and Meyer, W.M.. (2008). The Horticultural Industry as a Vector of Alien Snails and Slugs: Widespread Invasions in Hawaii. *International Journal of Pest Management*, 54(4), 267-276.

Cowie, Robert H. (1998). Catalog of the Non-marine Snails and Slugs of the Samoan Islands. *Bishop Museum Bulletin in Zoology*, 1-122.

Dana, J.D. (1846). *Zoophytes, United States Exploring Expedition 1938-1942*. Smithsonian Museum. Retrieved June 30, 2007, from <http://www.sil.si.edu/DigitalCollections/usexex>

Davidson, T. (1880). Report on the Brachiopoda Dredged by H.M.S. Challenger During the Years 1873-1876. *Zoology*, 1, 1-67.

Department of Environment. (1997). *Convention on Biological Diversity 1997 National Report to the Conference of the Parties*. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved February 23, 2010, from <http://www.sprep.org/att/IRC/eCOPIES/Countries/Fiji/28.pdf>

Doyle, M.F. (1998). Gymnosperms of the South Western Pacific. Fiji. Endemic and Indigenous Species: Changes in Nomenclature, Key, Annotated Checklist, and Discussion. *Harvard Papers in Botany*, 3, 101-106.

Doyle, M.F. and Fuller, D. (1998). Palms of Fiji—I. Endemic, Indigenous, and Naturalized Species: Changes in Nomenclature, Annotated Checklist, and Discussion. *Harvard Papers in Botany*, 3, 95-100.

Elliott, G.F. (1961). A Fossil Species Referred to *Abyssothyris*. In H. Muir-Wood (Eds.), Homeomorphy in Recent Brachiopoda: *Abyssothyris* and *Neorhynchia*. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, 13(3), 526.

Environment Consultants of Fiji. (2001). *Pacific Birds*. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved June 13, 2010, from www.pacificbirds.com/fiji1.html

Fenner, D. (2006). *Coral Diversity Survey: Mamanuca Islands, Coral Coast and Fiji*. Institute of Applied Science. The University of the South Pacific. Fiji: Suva.

Fiji Electricity Authority. (2010). *Major Projects*. Marlow Street. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved February 5, 2010, from <http://www.fea.com.fj/>

Fiji Escapes Travel. (2010). *Dream Vacation Planning Since 1986*. Hawaii. Retrieved February 23, 2010, from <http://www.fiji-islands.com/fishing.html>

Fiji Government online. (2005). *Natural Waters of Viti Ltd*. Press Release. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved February 23, 2010 from <http://www.fiji.gov.fj/cgi-bin/cms/exec/view.cgi/49/4043/printer>

Fiji Hardwood Corporation. (2006). *Hardwood Plantation Areas as at 31/12/2006*. Fiji: Lautoka.

Fiji Islands Bureau of Statistics. (2006). *Quick Reference 2006 Facts & Figures: Fiji Islands Bureau of Statistics*. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved February 7, 2010, from <http://www.statsfiji.gov.fj/Fiji Facts Figures As At Jul 06.pdf>.

- Fiji Pine Limited. (2006). *Pine Plantation Area at December 2006*. Fiji: Lautoka.
- Food and Agriculture Organisation of the United Nations. (2010). *Global Forest Resources Assessment 2010*. Country Report. Forest Resource Assessment Programme. Italy: Rome. Retrieved July 12, 2010 from <http://www.fao.org/forestry/20262-1-111.pdf>
- Food and Agriculture Organisation. (2010). *Forest Invasive Species Country Report*. Samoa: Apia. Retrieved February 23, 2010 from <http://www.fao.org/docrep/008/ae944e/ae944e07.htm#TopOfPage>
- Food and Agriculture Organization. (2010). *Integration of Forestry Into Coastal Management*. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved February 23, 2010 from <http://www.fao.org/docrep/w8440e/W8440e11.htm>
- Gill, B.J. (1995). Notes on the birds of Wallis and Futuna, Southwest Pacific. *Notornis*, 42, 17-22.
- Global Trade Media Ltd. (2010). *Wainikasau Project Fiji*. UK. Retrieved February 23, 2010 from <http://www.waterpowermagazine.com/story.asp?storyCode=2053633>
- Government of Fiji Islands. (1997). *Fiji Today*. Ministry of Information. Fiji: Suva.
- Gray, A. (1854). *United States Exploring Expedition*. Phanerogamia. USA: New York.
- Grunow, A. (1874). Algen der Fidschi-, Tonga- und Samoa-Inseln, gesammelt von Dr. E. Graeffe. Erst Folge: Phaeosporeae, Fucoideae und Florideae. *Journal Museum Godeffroy*, 4(1), 23–50.
- Gubanov, A.P., and Peel, J.S. (2003). The Early Cambrian Helcionelloid Mollusc *Anabarella Vostokova*. *Palaeontology*, 46 (5), 1073–1087.
- Günther, A. (1873 – 1910). Andrew Garrett's Fische der Südsee. *Journal Mus. Godeffroy*, 1(9), 515.
- Hadfield, M.G. (1986). Extinction in Hawaiian Achatinelline Snails. *Malacologia*, 27, 67-81.
- Hadfield, M.G. (1986). Extinction in Hawaiian achatinelline snails. *Malacologia* 27: 67-81.
- Haynes, A. (1985). The Ecology and Local Distribution of Non-Marine Aquatic Gastropods in Viti Levu Fiji. *The Veliger*, 28, 204-210.
- Haynes, A. (1988a). The Gastropods in the Streams and Rivers of Five Fiji Islands: Vanua Levu, Ovalau, Gau, Kadavu and Taveuni. *The Veliger*, 30, 377-383.

- Haynes, A. (1998). Fijian Land Snails. Unpublished Report of Technical Group 2. National Biodiversity Strategic Action Plan preparation for Fiji Government Department of Environment. pp 8.
- Haynes, A. (1998a). *Fiji Biodiversity Strategy and Action Plan, Technical Group 2 – Terrestrial Vertebrates and Invertebrates*. Unpublished Manuscript. Fiji: Suva.
- Haynes, A., and Kenchington, W. (1991). *Acochlidium Fijiense* Sp. Nov. (Gastropoda: Opisthobranchia: Acochliidae) From Fiji. *The Veliger*, 34, 166-171.
- Helgen, K.M. (2005). Systematics of the Pacific Monkey-Faced Bats (Chiropter: Pteropodidae) With New Species of *Pteralopex* and a New Fijian Genus. *Systematics and Biodiversity*, 3(4), 433-435.
- Hill, J.E., and Beckon, W.N. (1978). A New Species of *Pteralopex* Thomas (Chiroptera: Pterodidae) from the Fiji Islands. *Bulletin of the British Museum of Natural History (Zool.)*, 34(2), 65-82.
- Hinds, R.B. (1842). Remarks on the Vegetation of the Feejee Islands, Tanna, New Ireland and New Guinea. *London Journal of Botany*, 1, 669-676.
- Ingleby, S., and Flannery, T. (2004). *A Survey of the Mammals of Fiji: Report to the Government of Fiji*. Australian Museum in Collaboration with the National Trust of Fiji and the Ministry of Primary Industries. Unpublished Manuscript. Suva: Fiji.
- International Union for Conservation of Nature and Natural Resources. (2010). *The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species*. United Kingdom: Cambridge. Retrieved June 12, 2010, from <http://www.iucnredlist.org/>
- Itono, H. (1985a). *Some Noteworthy Species of Galaxaura (Chaetangiaceae, Rhodophyta) from Fiji*. Kagoshima University Research Center for the South Pacific. Fiji: Suva.
- Jenkins, A., Sykes, H., Skelton, P., Fiu, M., and Lovell, E. (2004). *Fiji's Great Sea Reef: The First Marine Biodiversity Survey of Cakaulevu and Associated Coastal Habitats*. WWF Fiji Country Programme. Fiji: Suva.
- Joyce, C. (2007). *Fiji Mangroves, Coral Under Assault*. NPR Station. Washington: Maccachusetts. Retrieved 12 July, 2010, from <http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=10983906>
- Keats, D.W., and Chamberlain, Y.M. (1994). Three Species of *Hydrolithon* (Rhodophyta, Corallinaceae): *Hydrolithon onkodes* (Heydrich) Penrose and Woelkerling, *Hydrolithon superficiale* sp. nov., and *H. samoënsis* (Foslie) comb. nov. from South Africa. *South African Journal of Botany*, 60, 8-21.
- Ladd, H.S. (1934). Geology of Vitilevu, Fiji. *Bernice P. Bishop Museum Bulletin*, 119, 1-263.

Leslie, D.M. (1997). *Soils of Fiji*. Soils and Crops Evaluation Project. Research Division of Ministry of Agriculture and Fisheries and ALTA. Fiji: Nausori.

Leslie, M S., Batibasaga, A., Weber, D.S., Olson, D., and Rosenbaum, H.C. (2005). First Record of Blainville's Beaked Whale *Mesoplodon Densirostris* in Fiji. *Pacific Conservation Biology*, 11(4), 302-304.

Little, L., Fowler, H.W., Coulson, J., and Onions, C.T. (Eds.) (1964). *Malacology*. Shorter Oxford English Dictionary. Oxford University press.

Lowery, R. (1997). The Biology of *Batissa Violacea* Lamarck, 1818 (Bivalvia: Corbiculoidea) in Fiji. *The South Pacific Journal of Natural Science*, 15, 37-52.

Lydeard, C., Cowie, R.H., Ponder, W.F., Bogan, A.E., Bouchet, P., Clark, S.A., et al. (2004). The Global Decline of Nonmarine Mollusks. *BioScience*, 54(4), 321-330.

Lydeard, C., R. Cowie, W. Ponder, A. Bogan, P. Bouchet, S. Clark, K. Cummings, T. Frest, O. Gargominy, D. Herbert, R. Hershler, K. Perez, B. Roth, M. Seddon, E. Strong, E. and F. Thompson. (2004). The global decline in nonmarine molluscs. *BioScience*, 54: 321-330.

Macfarlane, D.C. (2009). *Country Pasture/Forage Resource Profiles*. Australia: Brisbane. Retrieved February 13, 2010, from <http://www.fao.org/ag/AGP/AGPC/doc/counprof/southpacific/fiji.htm>

Mattio, L. (2007). *Revision of the Brown Algal Genus Sargassum (Phaeophyta, Fucales) in Fiji*. New Caledonia: Noumea.

McGinley, M. (2007). *Fiji Tropical Moist Forests*. USA: Washington. Retrieved February 23, 2010, from http://www.eoearth.org/article/Fiji_tropical_moist_forests

McMillan, C., and Bridges, K.W. (1982). *Systematic Implications of Bullate Leaves and Isozymes for Halophila from Fiji and Western Samoa*. *The South Pacific Journal of Natural Science*, 12, 73-188.

Mila, E., Sheehy, A. Singh, R. & Brodie, G. (2010). A preliminary survey of the land snail fauna of the Sigatoka Sand Dune National Park, Sigatoka, Fiji. Report to Fiji National Trust. pp 17.

Miller, C. (2009). Current State of Knowledge of Cetacean Threats, Diversity and Status in the Pacific Islands Region. Convention of Migratory Species Memorandum of Understanding for the Conservation of Cetaceans and their Habitats in the Pacific Islands Region. New Zealand: Auckland.

Ministry of Forest. (2006). *Annual Report*. Pacific Printery Ltd. Fiji: Suva.

- Ministry of Forestry. (2010). *Eroded Areas in Fiji*. Unpublished Forestry Data. Fiji: Suva.
- Ministry of Forestry. (2010a). *Logged Areas in Fiji*. Unpublished Data. Fiji: Suva.
- Ministry of Forestry. (2010b). *Forest Cover of Fiji*. Unpublished Data. Fiji: Suva.
- Ministry of Forestry. (2010c). *Protected Forests*. Fiji: Suva.
- Ministry of Forestry. (2010d). *Conservation Areas and Mangroves*. Fiji: Suva.
- Ministry of Lands and Mineral Resources. (1998). *Groundwater*. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved February 23, 2010, from <http://www.mrd.gov.fj/gfiji/geology/educate/grndwatr.html>
- Morris, C.W. and Pratt, C. (1998). Fiji Biodiversity Strategy and Action Plan. Marine Biodiversity Technical Group Report. Unpublished Manuscript. Fiji: Suva.
- Mousson, A. (1870). Faune Malacologique Terrestre Et Fluviale Des îles Viti, d'après envois de M. le Dr Edouard Graeffe. *Journal de Conchyliologie*, 109-135.
- N'Yeurt, A.D.R. (1993a). *A Floristic Survey of the Intertidal and Shallow Benthic Marine Algae of Rotuma*. Master of Science Thesis. The University of the South Pacific. Fiji: Suva.
- N'Yeurt, A.D.R. (1996). A Preliminary Floristic Survey of the Intertidal and Shallow-subtidal Benthic Marine Algae of Rotuma Island. *Australian Systematic Botany*, 9, 361-490.
- N'Yeurt, A.D.R. (2002). A Revision of *Amansia Glomerata* C. Agardh, *Amansia rhodantha* (Harvey) J. Agardh and *Melanamansia glomerata* (C. Agardh) R.E. Norris (Rhodophyta: Rhodomelaceae). *Botanica Marina*, 45, 231-242.
- N'Yeurt, A.D.R., and Payri, C. (2008). *Sebdenia Cerebriformis* sp. nov. (Sebdeniaceae, Sebdeniales) From the South Western Pacific Ocean. *Phycological Research*, 56, 113-120.
- N'Yeurt, A.D.R., and Payri, C. (2009). Four New Species of Rhodophyceae from Fiji, Polynesia and Vanuatu. South Pacific. *Phycological Research*, 57, 12-24.
- N'Yeurt, A.D.R., Payri, C., Gabrielson, P.W., and Fredericq, S. (2006). *Pennatiphycs menouana* gen. Et sp. nov. (Rhodophyta, Dicranemataceae) from New Caledonia and Fiji (South Pacific): Vegetative and Reproductive Morphology and Molecular Phylogeny. *Phycologia*, 45, 422-431.
- Native Land Trust Board. (2010). *Land Tenure*. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved February 13, 2010, from http://www.nltb.com.fj/land_ownership.html

Nature Fiji. (2010). *Endangered Species*. Fiji: Suva. Retrieved February 23, 2010, from <http://www.naturefiji.org/>

Olson, D., Farley, L. Patrick, A., Watling, D, Tuiwawa, M., Masibalavu, V., Lenoa, L., Bogiva, A. Qauqau, I., Atherton, J., Caginitoba, A., Tokota'a, M., Prasad, S., Naisilisili, W., Raikabula, A., Mailautoka, K., Morely, C. & Allnutt, T. (2009). Priority forests for conservation in Fiji: landscapes, hotspots and ecological processes. *Oryx*, 44(1): 57-70.

Paine, M., Davis, S. & Brown, G. (1994). Severe forms of infection with *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* acquired in Australia and Fiji. *Aust N Z J Med.*, 24: 415-416.

Palmeirim, J.M., Champion, A., Naikatini, A., Niukula, J., Tuiwawa, M., Fisher, M., et al. (2005). *Distribution, status and conservation of bats in the Fiji Islands*. Fiji: Suva.

Parham, J.W. (1972). *Plants of the Fiji Islands*. South China Morning Post Limited. Japan: Hong Kong.

Parkinson, B. (1988). *Collecting in Fiji*. Fiji: Suva.

Parkinson, B. (1990). *Notes on the Fiji Land Snail Fauna*. Fiji: Suva.

Parkinson, B. (1982). *The Specimen Shell Resources of Fiji*. South Pacific Commission. New Caledonia: Noumea.

Paterson, R.A., Paterson, P., and Cato, D.H. (2001). Status of Humpback Whales, *Megaptera novaeangliae*, in East Australia at the End of the 20th century. *Memoirs of the Queensland Museum*, 47, 579–586.

Pernetta, J.C. and Watling, D. (1978). The Introduced and Native Terrestrial Vertebrates of Fiji. *Pacific Science*, 32, 223-224.

Phipps, C.V.G., and Preobrazhensky, B.V. (1977). Morphology, Development and General Coral Distribution of Some Reefs of the Lau Islands, Fiji. *Memoirs du Bureau de Recherches Géologiques et Minières*, 89, 440- 445.

Pichon, M. (1980). *University of the South Pacific Coral Collection*. Unpublished Manuscript. Institute of Marine Resources. Fiji: Suva.

Pillai, G. (1982). *Aspects of the Biology of Thalassina Anomala*. Master of Science Thesis. University of the South Pacific. Fiji: Suva.

Potter, D. (1989). *Fijian Land Snails: A Check List for Mana Island Fiji*. Suva.

Robinson, G.S. (1978). *The Macrolepidoptera of Fiji and Rotuma*. UK: E.W. Classey.
Ruppert, E.E., Fox, R.S., and Barnes, R.D. (2004). *Invertebrate Zoology* (7th Ed.). United Kingdom: Oxford Press.

Ryan, P. (2000). *Fiji's Natural Heritage*. New Zealand: Exisle Publishing Limited.

- Ryland, J.S., Wrigley, R.A., and Murihead, A. (1984). Ecology and Colonial Dynamics of Some Pacific Reef-Flat Didemnidae (Ascidiacea). *Zool. J. Linnean. Soc.*, 80, 261-282.
- Sano, M., Ishii, A.I., Clarkson, D.J. & Mataika, J.U. (1987). Epidemiological survey on *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* in Fiji. *Kiseichugaku Zasshi*, 36:427-429.
- Schwabe, E., Sirenko, B. I., and Seeto, J. (2008). A Checklist of Polyplacophora (Mollusca) From the Fiji islands. *Zootaxa*, 1777, 1–52.
- Seale, A. (1935). The Templeton Crocker Expedition to Western Polynesia and Melanesian islands. *Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci.*, 21(27), 337-378.
- Seale, A. (1935). The Templeton Crocker Expedition in Western Polynesian and Melanesian Islands. *Pacific Science*, 21(27), 337-378.
- Seemann, B. (1865-1873). *Flora Vitiensis: A Description of the Plants of the Viti or Fiji Islands with an Account of their History Uses and Properties*. London: United Kingdom.
- Seeto, J. (1998). *An Update on the Living and Fossil Cone Shells (Gastropoda: Conidae) of Fiji*. University of the South Pacific. Fiji: Suva.
- Seeto, J. (1998). *An Annotated Checklist of the Living and Fossil Cowries (Gastropoda: Cypraeidae) of Fiji*. University of the South Pacific. Fiji: Suva.
- Shokita, S., Takano, L., La, S., and Vereivalu, T. (1984). *Environment Survey of Rivers and Biology of Inland Water and Prawns in Fiji*. Unpublished Report. Ministry of Fisheries. Fiji: Lami.
- Smith, A.C. (1934). Plant Collecting in Fiji. *Journal of New York Botanical Garden*, 35, 261-280.
- Smith, A.C. (1935). Botanical Exploration of the Fiji Islands. *Topical Woods*, 41, 1-5.
- Smith, A.C. (1936). Fijian Plant Studies. *Bishop Museum Bulletin*, 141, 1-166.
- Smith, A.C. (1942). Fijian Plant Studies II. *Sargentia*, 1, 1-148.
- Smith, A.C. (1950). Studies of Pacific Island Plants, VI. New and Noteworthy Flowering Plants from Fiji. *Journal Arnold Arb.* 31, 137-171.
- Smith, A.C. (1955). Botanical Studies in Fiji. *Smithsonian Report*, 305-315.
- Smith, A.C. (1970). The Pacific as a Key to Flowering Plant History. H.S. Lyon AQRb. Lecture 1: 1-26. In B.J. Meggers (Eds.), *Tropical Forest Ecosystems in Africa and South America: A Comparative Review*. Smithsonian Press.
- Smith, A.C. (1978). A Precursor to a New Flora of Fiji. *Allertonia*, 1, 331- 414.

- Smith, A.C. (1979). *Flora Vitiensis Nova. A New Flora of Fiji (Spermatophytes only)*. 1, 495.
- Solandt, J., Harding, S., Walker, D., Slater, J., and Raines, P. (2002). *Fiji: Castaway Island Progress Report: Baseline Survey Data March-May 2002*. Coral Cay Conservation Ltd. United Kingdom: London.
- Solem, [G.]A. (1978). Land snails from Mothe, Lakemba, and Karoni Islands, Lau Archipelago, Fiji. *Pacific Science*, 32(1): 39–45.
- Solem, A. (1964). New records of New Caledonian nonmarine mollusks and an analysis of the introduced mollusks. *Pacific Science*, 18: 130-137.
- Solem, A. (1978). Land Snails from Mothe, Lakemba and Karoni Islands, Lau Archipelago, Fiji. *Pacific Science*, 32(1), 39-45.
- Solem, G.A. (1974). *The Shell Makers: Introducing Mollusks*. Wiley. USA: New York.
- Solomona, P., Wilson, L., Afzal, D., Areki, D., Cerelala, A., Fiu, M., et al. (2002). *A Preliminary Baseline Assessment of the Malomalo i Qoliqoli*. Fiji: Suva.
- South Pacific Regional Environment Programme. (2000). *Invasive Species in the Pacific: A Regional Strategy*. Samoa: Apia. Retrieved February 23, 2010 from <http://www.sprep.org/legal/documents/IS.pdf>
- South Pacific Regional Environment Programme. (2010). *Fiji Islands*. Samoa; Apia. Retrieved February 23, 2010 from <http://www.sprep.org/att/IRC/eCOPIES/Countries/Fiji/23.pdf>
- South Pacific Whale Research Consortium. (2009). *Report of the Annual Meeting of the South Pacific Whale Research Consortium*. New Zealand: Auckland. Retrieved February 12, 2009, from IWC Scientific Document SC/61/SH15.
- South, G.R., and Kasahara, H. (1992). A Preliminary Checklist of the Benthic Marine Algae of the Fiji Islands, South Pacific. *Micronesica*, 25(1), 41-70.
- South, G.R., and Skelton, P.A. (2000). A Review of Ceramium (Ceramiales, Rhodophyceae) from Fiji and Samoa, South Pacific. *Micronesica*, 33(1/2), 45-99.
- South, G.R., and Skelton, P.A. (2003b). Revisions and Additions to *Caulerpa* (Chlorophyta, Caulerpaceae) from the Fiji Islands, South Pacific, including *Caulerpa reniformis* sp. nov. *Australian Systematic Botany*, 16, 539-548.
- Stanton, W. (1975). *The Great United States Exploring Expedition of 1838-1842*. Berkeley: University of California Press.
- Starmühlner, F. (1976). Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Süsse- Gastropoden Pazifischer Inseln. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museum in Wien*, 80, 473-656.

Sykes, H.R. (2003). *Report on Surveys Carried out at Robinson Crusoe Resort on Likuri Island, Viti Levu*. Fiji: Suva.

Tate, G.H. (1934). Rodents of the Genera *Rattus* and *Mus* from the Pacific Islands. *Bulletin of American Museum of Natural History*, 63, 145-178.

Thaman, R.R., Aalbersberg, W., Kuridrani, L., Savou, S., Tuivage, J., Vatucaawaqa, P., et al. (1998). *Traditional Ethnobiological Knowledge, Resource Use and Community Based Biodiversity Conservation in Fiji*. Department of Environment. Fiji: Suva.

Thaman, R.R., Wilson, L., Tuiwawa, M., Vodonaivalu, S., and Tuisese, S. (2000). *Trees, Forest Genetic Resources and Arboreal Diversity in Fiji: Current Status and Prospects for Conservation and Sustainable Use- A View From the Village*. University of the South Pacific. Fiji: Suva.

Townsend, C. H. (1931). Where the Nineteenth Century Whaler Made His Catch. *New York Zoological Society*, 34(6), 173-179.

Townsend, C. H. (1935). The Distribution of Certain Whales as Shown by Logbook Records of American Whaleships. *Zoologica*, 19, 1-50.

Tregenza, K. (2001). Variations in Fijian *Placostylus*. Fiji: Suva.

Tsuchida, E., and Shimura, S. (1995). *Some Commercial Mollusks Collected at Suva Market*. Fiji: Suva.

Uchikawa, R., Takagi, M., Matayoshi, S. & Sato, A. (1984). The presence of *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* in Viti Levu, Fiji. *Journal of Helminthology*, 58: 231-234.

United Nations Environment Programme World Conservation Monitoring Centre. (2003). *Checklist of Mammals Listed in the CITES Appendices and in EC Regulation 338/97* (6th ed.). JNCC Report No. 342. Fiji: Suva.

United Nations. (2010). *Land In Fiji*. USA: New York. Retrieved February 23, 2010, from <http://www.un.org/en/aboutun/copyright/>

Ward, R.E. (1965). *Land Use and Population in Fiji*. Her Majesty's Stationery Office. United Kingdom: London.

Watling, D. (1985). Distribution of Fijian Land and Freshwater Birds. The Whitney South Sea Expedition. *Fiji Museum Quarterly*, 3(4), 130-152.

Watling, D. (2001). *A Guide to the Birds of Fiji and Western Polynesia: Including American Samoa, Niue, Samoa, Tokelau, Tonga, Tuvalu, Wallis and Futuna*. Environmental Consultants. Fiji: Suva.

Watling, D., and Talbot-Kelly, C. (1987). *Birds of Fiji Tonga and Samoa*. London: A. & C. Black Publishers Ltd.

Wells, J. (1977). *A Preliminary Report on the Littoral Copepods of Moce Island*. Fiji: Lau group.

Wikipedia Foundation Incorporation. (2010a). *Buffer Zones*. USA: New York.

Wikipedia Foundation Incorporation. (2010b). *Introduced Species*. USA: New York.

Wikipedia Incorporation. (2010c). *List of Birds of Fiji*. New York: USA. Retrieved June 13 , 2010, from http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_birds_of_Fiji

Wood, C.A. and Wetmore, A. (1925). *A Collection of Birds from the Fiji Islands*. Fiji: Suva.

Woodward, S.P. (1855). Description of a New Species of Recent Rhynchonella. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, 2(16), 444.

World Wildlife Fund. (2001). *Fiji Tropical Moist Forests*. Fiji : Suva. Retrieved February 23, 2010 from http://www.worldwildlife.org/wildworld/profiles/terrestrial/oc/oc0105_full.html

Wu, J.C. (2006). *The Mineral Industry of Fiji*. United States of America: Reston. Retrieved February 7, 2010, from <http://minerals.usgs.gov/minerals/pubs/country/2006/myb3-2006-fj.pdf>

Yeatman, H.C. (1983). Copepods from Microhabitats in Fiji, Western Samoa and Tonga. Micronesia. *Pacific Science*, 19:57-90.

APPENDIX

CONTACT LIST OF THE VARIOUS STAKEHOLDERS

Stakeholders	Contact Person
Hydrology Section PWD	Asenaca Siteri Oneil Kumar
FEA	Subash Karunesh Rao
Meteorological Office	Ravin
USP	Professor William Aalbersberg Posa Skelton Siteri Tikoca Marika Tuiwawa Edward Lovell G. Robin South Johnson Seeto
Mareqeti Viti	Dick Watling
Fisheries	Aisake Batibasage Yashika Nand
FLMMA	Professor William Aalbersberg Siteri Tikoca Posa Skelton Marika Tuiwawa
NGOs	
SPC	En Beeles Posa Skelton
National Trust	
NLTB	Unaisi Cebaivalu Solomoni Nata
SPC	Ian Peebles
WCS	Sunil Cara Miller
Lands	Laisa Raratabu

	Selina Talamaisinai
Mareqeti Viti	Dick Watling
SPREP	
SOPAC	Paul
Forestry	Samuela Lagitaki Akosita Noor
Agriculture	Kelera Osea Bolawatabu Maria Elder
Town Planning	
Department of Energy	Susana Pulini
Mineral Resources Department	Raijieli Baleiwai Urmila

Source: Created by Author (2010).

Birds of the Fiji Islands

Dick Watling, Birdlife International, Posa Skelton

What are birds?

Birds are perhaps one of the most enigmatic groups of living creatures having evolved since the Jurassic period (150-200 million years ago) to exist in almost all the land-masses of earth. Their unique characters of wings, two feet, warm-blooded and egg-laying warranted their placement under the class Aves (phylum Chordata, sub-phylum Vertebrata). The exact number of living bird species is not known, but an estimate of around 10,000 species has been suggested.

Why are they important?

Birds are important ecologically, through pollination of wild and agricultural plants to dispersal of seeds to new environment. While some birds feed exclusive on plants, others are predators, feeding on small insects, reptiles, mammals, even other birds, such as the Fiji Peregrine Falcon (*Falco peregrinus*), the Swamp Harrier (*Circus approximans*) and the Fiji Goshawk (*Accipiter rufitorques*). From a human perspective birds were once commonly used for sending and receiving messages (homing pigeon [a variety of the Fiji feral pigeon] - *Columba livia*), for fishing (cormorant – *Phalacrocorax* spp.) and as food (eggs, poultry, guano). Because of the vast distances covered by migrating birds (e.g. Pacific golden plover – *Pluvialis fulva*), they can become carriers of some diseases. Birds also make admirable flagships, being better known to local people and in traditional culture and they are vital environmental indicators.

History of bird research in Fiji

A summary of the historical account of Fijian birds can be found in Dick Watling's (2001) '*A guide to the birds of Fiji & Western Pacific*'. Bird exploration of Fiji can be categorised into three phases.

1. First phase: early European exploration (1820s to late 1880s). During this period the French explorer Jules Dumont d'Urville collected a few specimens from Fiji. The US Wilkes Exploring Expedition followed with surveys from 1838-1842 with a few species noted.
2. Phase two: 1920-1940 includes the Whitney South Sea Expedition. The application of science in bird surveys becomes more coherent than previous expeditions.
3. Phase three: 1950-today – modern taxonomic treatise.

Research activities on the birds of Fiji are in progress with recent efforts to document the population of the Fiji Petrel.

Bird diversity

The bird biodiversity of Fiji are grouped into six categories (adopted from Birdlife International 2006)

- i. Native breeding land-birds (57 species + 3 extinct species)
- ii. Introduced birds (11 species)
- iii. Native breeding seabirds (19 species)
- iv. Non-breeding migrant (and vagrant) seabirds (29 species)
- v. Non-breeding migrant (and vagrant) waders (22 species)
- vi. Non-breeding migrant (and vagrant) land-birds (1 species).

From an island perspective this is a fairly rich flora, with a significant proportion of endemic species. Thus a total of 142 bird species (including 4 extinct) are catalogued for the Fiji avifauna.

Endemic species

Fiji has a total of 27 endemic species, the Fiji Petrel being the only endemic seabird species. Dick (2001) recognised 85 subspecies that are endemic to Fiji. These endemic birds are often confined on a single island. Such endemics include the Polynesia Starling (*A. T. rotumae*) and Lesser Shrikebill (*C. V. wigglesworthi*) found only on Rotuma, the Collared Kingfisher (*T.c.eximia*) and Island Thrush (*T. P. Ruficeps*) of Kadavu and the Golden Whistler (*P.p. vitiensis*) of Gau.

Threatened species

Assessment for Fiji birds threatened status was undertaken using the IUCN Red Listing criteria (www.redlist.org). Fiji has 18 birds that conform to the Red Listing categories (extinct, critically endangered, endangered, vulnerable and near threatened). The recent surveys by Birdlife International (Birdlife International 2006) concluded that the Giant Forest Honeyeater (*Gymnomyza viridis*) once considered vulnerable, is now of least concern (widespread and abundant). Two species that are critically endangered are the Fiji Petrel (*Pseudobulweria macgillivrayi*) and the Red-throated Lorikeet (*Charmosyna amabilis*). In a survey conducted by BirdLife International in August 2008, no lorikeets were sighted; however the team concluded that more resources are needed to undertake extensive research in order to re find the lorikeet. In mid 2009, an expedition to find the elusive Fiji petrel proved successful and for the first time, images are available of the bird, as well as detailed descriptions of its flight and behaviour in comparison to other species. Currently research is being undertaken on the Fiji Petrel (Dick Watling to provide a summary – please).

Introduced species

Eleven species have been introduced to Fiji, of which two species, the mynah and the bulbul are well known for their invasiveness.

Bird distribution

A good guide to the bird distribution in Fiji is given in Birdlife International (2006).

A number of researchers have undertaken some research on the distribution of birds throughout Fiji. This includes Naikatini's research on forest birds, Birdlife International's sponsored students who have now completed their thesis on spatial relationship between forest birds and habitats in degraded and non-degraded forest, and a comparative study of bird abundance and diversity in non-degraded and degraded mid-altitude rainforests of the Viti Levu southern highlands.

Bird knowledge gaps and recommendations

There remains large areas yet to be explored.

Need to conserve forests and islands to ensure that birds are protected.

'...the basic ecological and behavioural knowledge of almost all our native birds is very poor, and next to nothing is known about our rare visitors and vagrants.' Dick Watling 2001

References

- Belcher, W.J. & Sibson, R.B. 1972. *Birds of Fiji in colour*. Auckland, Collins.
- BirdLife International. 2006. *Important bird areas in Fiji: Conserving Fiji's natural heritage*. Suva, Fiji. BirdLife International Pacific Partnership Secretariat. Compiled and edited by Masibalavu, V., & Dutson, G. 72 p.
- Clunie, F. 1983. A guide to Fiji birds forthcoming from Fiji Museum. In *Domodomo: Fiji Museum Quarterly* 1(4): 131.
- Clunie, F. 1984. *Birds of the Fiji bush*. Fiji Museum.
- Clunie, F. 1985. Notes on the bats and birds of Rotuma. In *Domodomo: Fiji Museum Quarterly* 3(4): 153-160.
- Watling, D. 1985. Distribution of Fijian land and freshwater birds. The Whitney South Sea expedition. In *Domodomo: Fiji Museum Quarterly* 3(4): 130-152.
- Watling, D. 2001. *A guide to the Birds of Fiji and Western Polynesia: including American Samoa, Niue, Samoa, Tokelau, Tonga, Tuvalu and Wallis & Futuna*. Suva, Fiji. Environmental Consultants. 272 p.
- Watling, D., & Talbot-Kelly, C. 1987. *Birds of Fiji Tonga and Samoa*. A. & C. Black Publishers Ltd.
- Wood, C.A. & Wetmore, A. 1925. *A collection of birds from the Fiji Islands*.

Web references

www.pacificbirds.com/fiji1.html

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_birds_of_Fiji

<http://avibase.bsc-eoc.org/checklist.jsp?lang=EN®ion=fj&list=clements>

http://www.birdlife.org/news/news/2009/09/fiji_petrel_discovery.html

Centipedes and Millipedes of Fiji

Diplopoda

Centipede

Class: Chilopoda

Order:

- Lithobiomorpha
- Scolopendromorpha
- Geophilomorpha

Family:

- Henicopidae (*Lamcytes*)
- Cryptopidae (*Cryptops*, *Paracryptops*,)
- Scolopendridae (*Scolopendra*, *Ostigmus*)
- Mecistocephalidae (*Tygarrup*, *Mecistocephalus*)
- Oryidae (*Orphnaeus*)
- Geophilidae (*Tuoba*)

Species:

- *Orphnaeus brevilabiatus* Newport – Recorded from Solomon Is, Samoa, Fiji, Soceity , Marquesas and Glaapgos.
- *Scolopendra morsitans* L. 1758 – reported by Kraepelin 1904; Brolemann 1904; Wurmlli 1875 (from Viti Levu, Nacula, Hofvea, Yanuca, Vatoa, Sava Kasa); Pocock 1898, Chamberlin 1920 (Rotuma); Ovalau (BMNH3); Vanua Levu (BMNH1)
- *Scolopendra subspinipes* Leach 1815 – reported by Silverstry 1935; Kraepelin 1904); Ovalau (1978 WM Mann (MCZ 2) and Levuka, 1969 WM Mann (MCZ 1) Viti Levu, Suva.
-

Millipede

Order:

- Polydesmida (Dalodesmidae, Paradoxosomatidae, Pyrgodesmidae)
- Polyzoniida (Siphonotidae)
- Spirobolida (Pachybolidae)
- Julida (Blaniulidae, Julidae)
- Spirostreptida (Cambalidae)

Family:

- Paradoxosomatidae (*Oxidus*, *Asiomorpha*, *Akamptogonus*)
- Pyrgodesmidae (*Aporodes*, *Cryptocorypha*)
- Dalodesmidae (*Vanhoeffenia*) this family is believed to have a Gondwanan distribution (including New Caledonia). It is not found in other Pacific Islands.
- Haplodesmidae (*Prosopodesmus*)

- Siphonotidae (*Rhinotus*, *Siphonotus*) aside from species of *Rhinotus*, the Siphonotidae is represented in Australasia by slender, elongate species of unknown genus, which are recognizable by the triangular head.
- Pachybolidae (*Trigoniulus*)
- Blaniulidae (*Choneiulus*, *Proteroiulus*)
- Julidae (*Cylindroiulus*)
- Cambalidae (*Nannolene*) – endemic to Hawaii
- Cambalopsidae (*Glyphiulus*) – introduced to islands in the Pacific.

Possible invaders:

- *Rhinotus purpureus* is a common synanthropic millipede in the northern Neotropics being known from Belize, Costa Rica, Panama, Dominica, Guadeloupe and Marie Galante, Haiti, Martinique, Puerto Rico, St. Vincent, Tobago, Trinidad and Surinam (Shelley 1998)
- *Trigoniulus corallinus* – introduced to Pacific Islands, cited as *T. lumbricinus*. Intercepted in Hawaiian Islands quarantine (Honolulu) among soil with plants from Bogor.
- *Leptogoniulus naresi* found on Philippines may be introduced to other Pacific Islands. A specimen was intercepted in Hawaii believed to have originated from American Samoa (dated 18 July 1948).
- *Chondromorpha exanthotricha* native to India/Sri Lanka is reported from Fiji, Samoa.
- *Desmoxetes planate* discovered on the Andaman Islands is known from Fiji

References:

- Jeekel CAW. 1972. The 'endemic' paradoxosomatids (Diplopoda, Polydesmida) of the Fiji Islands. *Beaufortia* 20: 16.
- Jeekel, CAW. 1980. Records of Diplopoda of the order Polydesmida from Fiji Islands. *Entomol. Ber.* 40: 122-127

Biodiversity of Fijian Land Snails [draft text likely to be replaced by Gilianne Brodie

Dr. Alison Haynes and Siteri Tikoca

Snails can be found in a wide range of environments from deserts, ditches, and the abyssal depths of the sea. Although most people are familiar with terrestrial snails, land snails are in the minority. Many snails are herbivorous, though a few land species and many marine species are omnivores or predatory carnivores (Wikipedia projects, 2009).

Although the word snail is often used for all shelled gastropods, the word "snail" can also be used in a more limited sense to mean any of several species of large, air-breathing (pulmonate) land snails. Land snails have thinner shells, opposed to water snails, which sometimes have very thick shells (Haynes, 1998).

According to a study carried out by Garrett, 1887, Fiji has 146 species of land snails of which 85 were endemic. Germain (1932) agreed with this number but there are many synonyms in his list. Haynes (1998) stated that her list consisted of 124 species however her list may also include some synonyms, a summary of which is presented below.

Table 1.4: Land Snails present in Fiji

Order	Family	Genus	Species
Prosobranchia	Helicinidae	2	9 species
	Diplommatinidae	4	11 species
	Truncatellidae	1	2 species
	Assimineidae	2	12 species
Pulmonata	Ellobiidae	5	20 species
	Pupillidae	2	4 species
	Partulidae	1	1 species
	Subulinidae	2	2 species
	Charopidae	1	4 species
	Tornatellinidae	1	4 species
	Helicarlonidae	5	30 species
	Zonitidae (Trochomorphidae)	1	12 species
	Placostylinae (Bulimulidae)	2	14 species
	Veronicellidae	2	2 species
	Limacidae	1	1 species
Total		32	128

Land Mammals of the Fiji Islands

Alifereti Naikatini & Posa A. Skelton

Introduction

Mammals of the class Mammalia belong to the phylum Chordata of the Animalia kingdom. They are characterised by many traits of which sweat glands (including mammary glands in female), air-breathing, and giving birth to live young (except the five species of monotremes that lay eggs). About 5,400 species in about 1,200 genera are known ranging from the smallest at 3cm (a bat) to the largest at 33m (blue-whale). The mammalian orders that are found in Fiji include Rodentia (mice, rats), Chiroptera (bats), Carnivora (dogs, cats, mongoose), Perissodactyla (horse), Cetartiodactyla (whales) and Primates (human). The Cetartiodactyla is covered separately from the land mammals in this Inventory. The primates and some of the domesticated mammals (e.g. cattles, dogs, cats, etc.) are noted in this brief, although no detailed information is provided with regards to their status and diversity.

Fiji's native mammals

Isolated islands with recent geological history such as those of Fiji do not have the diverse mammal fauna that occurs on continental landmasses. Fiji's land or terrestrial native mammals are few comprising entirely of six bat and flying fox species. (Alifereti – are there any extinct mammals?)

Other non-native mammals were introduced by the early inhabitants of the islands (e.g. rats, pigs, dogs,) and subsequent voyages. Domestic animals (cattle, goat, deer, sheep) were introduced for various reasons, including economic agricultural development.

Fiji's introduced species

Since the islands were first inhabited a number of introduced mammals were brought along either deliberately for food or accidentally (as stow-aways). Most of the mammals have had devastating impacts on the land, including extirpating some of the native ground-nesting birds. Some of the introductions include the three species of rats: the Polynesian rat (*Rattus exulans*) brought by early inhabitants; the Brown rat (*Rattus norvegicus*); and the Black rat (*Rattus rattus*). The latter two rat species were brought probably by European sea-voyagers, as was the House mouse (*Mus musculus*). Pigs (*Sus scrofa*) were brought by the first inhabitants, most probably for food; however, many become feral causing serious damage to the forest. Another unfortunate introduction to Fiji was the Indian mongoose (*Herpestes auropunctatus*) that was introduced in 1883 from the West Indies to control rats in sugar cane fields. Fortunately, the devastation caused by this pest has not yet made it to many of the outer islands (e.g. Taveuni), and efforts should be made to continue to keep these islands mongoose-free. Deer (*Dama dama*) were introduced to Wakaya island, as were goats (*Capra hircus*) and cats (*Felis catus*) to some islands. Horses were introduced probably by the missionaries in the 1860s, and were illustrated in a wooden engraving in Reverend James Calvert's book 'Fiji and Fijians: v. 2 Mission history', it was said to have caused such a fright to the natives.

Table 1. Land mammals of Fiji

Pacific Flying-fox	<i>Pteropus tonganus</i>
Samoan Flying-fox	<i>Pteropus samoensis</i>
Fiji Monkey-faced bat	<i>Mirimiri acrodonta</i>
Fijian Blossom-bat	<i>Notopteris macdonaldi</i>
Polynesia Sheath-tail bat	<i>Emballonura semicaudata</i>
Fijian Mastiff-bat	<i>Chaerephon bregullae</i>
Feral Cat	<i>Felis domesticus</i>
Feral Pig	<i>Sus scrofa</i>
Polynesian Rat	<i>Rattus exulans</i>
Black (or Ship) Rat	<i>Rattus rattus</i>
Brown (or Common) Rat	<i>Rattus norvegicus</i>
House Mouse	<i>Mus musculus</i>
Indian Mongoose	<i>Herpestes auropunctatus</i>
Deer	<i>Dama dama</i>
Goat	<i>Capra hircus</i>
Dog	<i>Canis familiaris</i>
Horse	<i>Equus caballus</i>
Cattle	<i>Bos Taurus (indicus)</i>
Sheep	<i>Ovis aris</i>

State of terrestrial mammals

A survey of bats undertaken by Palmeirim *et al.* from 2000-2001 in over 30 islands provided the most up-to-date summary of the state of native bats. The Pacific Flying-fox (*Pteropus tonganus*) was considered of least concern, despite being a target for local consumption. The critically endangered *M. acrodonta* has only been reported from the high-forest areas of Taveuni, with unconfirmed sightings from areas in Vanua Levu. Its limited distributional range makes it highly vulnerable to extinction, which is exacerbated by roost disturbance and roost loss, hunting, introduced predators and de-forestation. Introduced species are thriving in many parts of Fiji, especially in areas where there is close contact with human habitation. Two bats (*C. bregullae* and *E. semicaudata*) are listed as Endangered, with *P. samoensis* Near Threatened and *N. macdonaldi* Vulnerable. Key sites were identified by Palmeirim *et al.* (2005) as priority sites for bat conservation (Table 2).

Table 2. Key sites for Bat conservation in Fiji

Sites	Rationale
Yaqeta Island cave, Yasawa	Cave harbouring a colony of <i>E. semicaudata</i> with several hundred individuals.
Bekabeka cave, Vanua Levu	Nursing colony of <i>C. bregullae</i> with thousands of individuals. Only roost of the species known in Fiji and one of three known globally.

Forests of Taveuni	The upland forest of Taveuni is the only area in the World where <i>M. acrodonta</i> is known to occur.
Vatuvara Island	Cave with hundreds of <i>E. semicaudata</i> individuals; the species is declining in numbers.
Lau group	Quite a few islands of the Lau group still have populations of <i>E. semicaudata</i> . In Fiji they are the best hope for this species, which is declining dramatically throughout the Pacific.
Tatuba, Wailotua, Wainibuku & Kalabo caves, Viti Levu	These caves harbour large colonies of <i>N. macdonaldi</i> . They are its only known roosts in Fiji and hold much of the global population of this species.

(adapted from Palmeirim *et al.* 2005)

References

Birdlife International. 2006. *Important bird areas in Fiji – conserving Fiji’s natural heritage*. Compiled and edited by Masibalavu, V.T., & Dutson, G. Suva, Fiji. 66 p.

Helgen, K.M. 2005. Systematics of the Pacific monkey-faced bats (Chiropter: Pteropodidae), with a new species of *Pteralopex* and a new Fijian genus. *Systematics and Biodiversity* 3(4): 433-435.

Hill, J.E., & Beckon, W.N. 1978. A new species of *Pteralopex* Thomas, 1888 (Chiroptera: Pterodidae) from the Fiji Islands. *Bulletin of the British Museum of Natural History (Zool.)*. 34 (2): 65-82.

Palmeirim, J.M., Champion, A., Naikatini, A., Niukula, J., Tuiwawa, M., Fisher, M., Yabaki-Gounder, M., Thorsteinsdóttir, S., Qalovaki, S., & Dunn, T. 2005. *Distribution, status and conservation of bats in the Fiji Islands*. d

Ryan, P. 2000. *Fiji’s Natural Heritage*. Exisle Publishing Limited. Auckland, New Zealand. 288 p.

Tate, G.H. 1934. Rodents of the genera *Rattus* and *Mus* from the Pacific Islands. *Bulletin of American Museum of Natural History*. 63: 145-178.

MUST SEE: [Alifereti – do you have any of these references?]

Ingleby, S., & Flannery, T. (ND). *A survey of the mammals of Fiji: report to the Government of Fiji*. Australian Museum in collaboration with the National Trust of Fiji and the Ministry of Primary Industries. Unpublished Report.

Pernetta, J.C. & Watling, D. 1978. The introduced and native terrestrial vertebrates of Fiji. *Pacific Science* 32: 223-224.

National Biodiversity Inventory for the Department of Environment:

Checklist to the Flora of Fiji



Written & Compiled

By

Senilolia H. Tuiwawa

South Pacific Regional Herbarium

Institute of Applied Science

Faculty of Science and Technology

University of the South Pacific

July, 2010

TABLE OF CONTENT

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT	3
EXECUTIVE SUMMARY	4
INTRODUCTION	4
CHECKLIST TO THE FERNS OF FIJI.....	12
CHECKLIST TO THE SEED PLANTS OF FIJI.....	23
CHECKLIST TO OTHER POTENTIAL ORNAMENTALS IN FIJI	104
CHECKLIST TO THE TIMBER TREES SPECIES OF FIJI.....	109

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

Many thanks to our counterparts at the Department of Environment & the Curator of the South Pacific Regional Herbarium for this rare opportunity to showcase plant biodiversity in the most fundamental but essential manner practised by botanical scientists all over the world.

PHOTOGRAPHY ACCREDITATION

Front Cover (Senilolia H. Tuiwawa): Repository of plant specimens for identification and verification of plant checklists at the South Pacific Regional Herbarium in Suva.

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

There are 304 species of ferns and of these, 216 species are indigenous, 83 species are endemic, and 5 possible endemic species.

There are 2337 species of seed plants documented for the Flora of Fiji. Of these, there are 20 species of gymnosperm with 8 indigenous species, 4 endemic species, and 8 exotic species.

There are 2317 species of flowering plants recorded of which there are 660 indigenous species, 807 endemic species, 753 exotic species, 19 aboriginal introductions, 10 possibly indigenous species, 36 possible endemic species and 32 possible exotic species. There are 382 tree species listed, 104 commercial timber tree species and 148 recently introduced exotic species that are potential ornamental species.

INTRODUCTION

Plant checklists are the most rudimentary form of documenting vegetative life in any area of study. Given they are quite diverse in form and structure, one must take heed of the task at hand as it requires one of formal botanical training or experience (to say the least) for proper and credible accounts of the group/taxa observed or reviewed. As such, the opportunity presented is a culmination of notable works undertaken by established botanists who dedicated 10-20⁺ years of their lives studying and formally delineating the floristic composition that collectively is unique to Fiji's archipelago. Thus, the executive summary is based on the ferns and the seed plants of Fiji by Brownlie (1967) and Smith (1979-1991), respectively. The tree species and commercial timber species are extracted from Smiths and Brownlie's floras. The checklist of other potential ornamentals for Fiji are extracted from A. Whistler (1998) in consultation with the Curator of the South Pacific Regional Herbarium. Please note, the acronym syn. means synonym. These are plant names that were formally used but have become invalid because of findings from recent research.

Plant is a collective term of reference to what fundamentally is referred to as ferns and seed plants. These two groups make up the primary classification in the plant world. Ferns are spore reproducing plants that essentially requires an aquatic medium for any chance of reproduction. Seed plants obviously are the non-spore bearing group that are by far more diverse in form, structure and habitat. The reproductive versatility of seeds allows them to opportunistically evolve and adapt to survive various environmental conditions. As such, we have seed plants that are scientifically intriguing – e.g. cycads and those that have been highlighted as commercially viable – timber tree species. The depth of diversity and complexity within these groups is overwhelming and any indications of their wealth will most definitely supersede the purpose of this document. Thus, we restrict our knowledge to the basics or more so what it is that's required of a checklist – these are the scientific names of individual species, which are always *italicized* and then followed by the authority or person (s) that discovered them; the formal consignment to their family and also an indication whether each species is indigenous, endemic or introduced to the area of interest, in this case Fiji.

Summary to the Flora Classification of Ferns and Seed Plants formally recorded for Fiji

Major Plant Groups	Plant Group	No. of family	Family	No. of species
Ferns	Fern allies	1	Psilotaceae	3
Spore producing plants		2	Equisetaceae	1
		3	Lycopodiaceae	14
		4	Selaginellaceae	7
	Ferns	5	Ophioglossaceae	7
		6	Osmundaceae	1
		7	Schizaeaceae	4
		8	Gleicheniaceae	4
	Tree ferns	9	Cyatheaceae	13
		10	Hymenophyllaceae	26
		11	Dennstaedtiaceae	8
		12	Hypolepidaceae	5
		13	Lindsaeaceae	20
		14	Davalliaceae	16
		15	Vittariaceae	34
		16	Aspleniaceae	17
		17	Arthyriaceae	12
		18	Thelypteridaceae	24
		19	Aspidiaceae	38
		20	Lomariopsidaceae	30
		21	Polypodiaceae	19
Total Species of Ferns				304
Seed Plants	Gymnosperms	No. of family	Family	No. of Species
		1	Cycadaceae	1
		2	Podocarpaceae	9
		3	Araucariaceae	5
		4	Pinaceae	2
		5	Cupressaceae	2
		6	Gnetaceae	1
Total Species of Gymnosperms				20
Seed Plants	Angiosperms	No. of family	Family	No. of Species
	Flowering plants	7	Limnocharitaceae	1
	Monocots	8	Alismataceae	1
		9	Hydrocharitaceae	3
		10	Potamogetonaceae	1
		11	Ruppiaceae	1
		12	Cymodoceaceae	3
		13	Triuridaceae	1

		14	Liliaceae	4
		15	Alliaceae	2
		16	Agavaceae	8
		17	Amaryllidaceae	5
		18	Philesiaceae	1
		19	Asparagaceae	1
		20	Smilacaceae	1
		21	Dioscoreaceae	5
		22	Taccaceae	2
		23	Pontederiaceae	3
		24	Iridaceae	3
		25	Strelitziaceae	2
		26	Musaceae	8
		27	Heliconiaceae	5
		28	Costaceae	1
		29	Zingiberaceae	17
		30	Cannaceae	1
		31	Marantaceae	3
		32	Orchidaceae	
		33	Cyperaceae	44
		34	Bromeliaceae	3
		35	Commelinaceae	6
		36	Flagellariaceae	3
		37	Joinvilleaceae	1
		38	Poaceae	134
		39	Arecaceae	49
		40	Araceae	15
		41	Lemnaceae	1
		42	Pandanaceae	20
		43	Typhaceae	1
	Dicots	44	Degeneriaceae	1
		45	Annonaceae	22
		46	Myristicaceae	6
		47	Aristolochiaceae	2
		48	Piperaceae	16
		49	Peperomiaceae	31
		50	Chloranthaceae	2
		51	Trimeniaceae	1
		52	Monimiaceae	1
		53	Hernandiaceae	3
		54	Lauraceae	37
		55	Cassythaceae	1
		56	Gyrocarpaceae	1
		57	Nymphaeaceae	2

		58	Ceratophyllaceae	1
		59	Menispermaceae	1
		60	Ranunculaceae	1
		61	Papaveraceae	1
		62	Ulmaceae	5
		63	Cannabaceae	1
		64	Moraceae	32
		65	Urticaceae	35
		66	Casuarinaceae	3
		67	Balanopaceae	1
		68	Phytolaccaceae	1
		69	Nyctaginaceae	7
		70	Aizoaceae	1
		71	Cactaceae	2
		72	Molluginaceae	1
		73	Caryophyllaceae	1
		74	Portulacaceae	7
		75	Basellaceae	1
		76	Amaranthaceae	13
		77	Chenopodiaceae	1
		78	Polygonaceae	4
		79	Plumbaginaceae	3
		80	Dilleniaceae	2
		81	Ochnaceae	1
		82	Theaceae	3
		83	Saurauiaceae	1
		84	Clusiaceae	18
		85	Elatinaceae	1
		86	Elaeocarpaceae	22
		87	Tiliaceae	12
		88	Sterculiaceae	22
		89	Bombacaceae	2
		90	Malvaceae	26
		91	Euphorbiaceae	110
		92	Gonystylaceae	1
		93	Thymelaeaceae	10
		94	Lecythidaceae	1
		95	Barringtoniaceae	4
		96	Rhizophoraceae	9
		97	Flacourtiaceae	27
		98	Violaceae	4
		99	Turneraceae	1
		100	Passifloraceae	8
		101	Bixaceae	1

		102	Cochlospermaceae	1
		103	Cariaceae	1
		104	Cucurbitaceae	14
		105	Begoniaceae	6
		106	Capparaceae	3
		107	Cleomaceae	3
		108	Brassicaceae	11
		109	Moringaceae	1
		110	Salicaceae	1
		111	Ericaceae	2
		112	Epacridaceae	1
		113	Symplocaceae	2
		114	Ebenaceae	14
		115	Sapotaceae	27
		116	Myrsinaceae	29
		117	Cunoniaceae	18
		118	Davidsoniaceae	1
		119	Pittosporaceae	6
		120	Crassulaceae	1
		121	Rosaceae	4
		122	Chrysobalanaceae	4
		123	Mimosaceae	28
		124	Caesalpiniaceae	56
		125	Fabaceae	123
		126	Connaraceae	2
		127	Lythraceae	9
		128	Myrtaceae	74
		129	Punicaceae	1
		130	Onagraceae	4
		131	Melastomataceae	32
		132	Combretaceae	17
		133	Anacardiaceae	13
		134	Burseraceae	9
		135	Simaroubaceae	1
		136	Surianaceae	1
		137	Rutaceae	37
		138	Meliaceae	38
		139	Zygophyllaceae	1
		140	Sapindaceae	22
		141	Coriariaceae	1
		142	Oxalidaceae	6
		143	Balsaminaceae	2
		144	Araliaceae	22
		145	Apiaceae	8

		146	Linaceae	1
		147	Celastraceae	3
		148	Hippocrateaceae	2
		149	Aquifoliaceae	1
		150	Icacinaceae	2
		151	Dichapetalaceae	1
		152	Rhamnaceae	11
		153	Vitaceae	3
		154	Leeaceae	1
		155	Malpighiaceae	4
		156	Polygalaceae	1
		157	Alangiaceae	1
		158	Olacaceae	2
		159	Santalaceae	2
		160	Loranthaceae	1
		161	Viscaceae	2
		162	Balanophoraceae	1
		163	Proteaceae	4
		164	Loganiaceae	17
		165	Apocynaceae	39
		166	Asclepiadaceae	13
		167	Oleaceae	10
		168	Rubiaceae	191
		169	Caprifoliaceae	1
		170	Solanaceae	29
		171	Convolvulaceae	28
		172	Cuscutaceae	1
		173	Menyanthaceae	1
		174	Buddlejaceae	2
		175	Scrophulariaceae	14
		176	Gesneriaceae	41
		177	Acanthaceae	25
		178	Pedaliaceae	1
		179	Bignoniaceae	10
		180	Plantaginaceae	1
		181	Boraginaceae	10
		182	Verbenaceae	31
		183	Lamiaceae	18
		184	Campanulaceae	2
		185	Goodeniaceae	2
		186	Asteraceae	62
		32; 187	Orchidaceae	169
		188	Phormiaceae	2
Total Species of Angiosperms				2317

CHECKLIST TO THE FERNS OF FIJI

No.	Family	Species	Origin
1	Psilotaceae	<i>Psilotum nudum</i> (L.) Palisot de Beauvois	Indigenous
2	Psilotaceae	<i>Psilotum complanatum</i> Swartz	Indigenous
3	Psilotaceae	<i>Tmesipteris truncata</i> (R.Br.) Desvaux	Endemic
4	Equisetaceae	<i>Equisetum ramossissimum</i> Desfontaines	Indigenous
5	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium serratum</i> Thunberg	Indigenous
6	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium melanesicum</i> Brownlie	Endemic
7	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium parksii</i> Copeland	Endemic
8	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium carinatum</i> Desvaux	Indigenous
9	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium squarrosum</i> Forster	Indigenous
10	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium magnificum</i> Brownlie	Endemic
11	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium trifoliatum</i> Copeland	Endemic
12	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium subtrifoliatum</i> Brownlie	Endemic
13	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium foliosum</i> Copeland	Endemic
14	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium phyllanthum</i> Hooker et Arnott	Indigenous
15	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium phlegmaria</i> L.	Indigenous
16	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium nummularifolium</i> Blume	Indigenous
17	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium clavatum</i> L.	Indigenous
18	Lycopodiaceae	<i>Lycopodium cernuum</i> L.	Indigenous
19	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella viridangula</i> Spring	Endemic
20	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella breynoides</i> Baker	Endemic
21	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella distans</i> Warburg	Endemic
22	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella firmula</i> A. Braun ex Kuhn	Indigenous
23	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella laxa</i> Spring	Indigenous
24	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella victoriae</i> Moore	Indigenous
25	Selaginellaceae	<i>Selaginella rechingeri</i> Hieronymus ex Rechinger	Indigenous
26	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Ophioglossum reticulatum</i> L.	Indigenous

27	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Ophioglossum petiolatum</i> Hooker	Indigenous
28	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Ophioglossum pendulum</i> L.	Indigenous
29	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Botrychium daucifolium</i> Wallich	Indigenous
30	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Angiopteris evecta</i> (Forster) Hoffman	Indigenous
31	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Angiopteris opaca</i> Copeland	Endemic
32	Ophioglossaceae	<i>Marattia smithii</i> Mettenius ex Kuhn	Indigenous
33	Osmundaceae	<i>Leptopteris wilkesiana</i> (Brackenridge) Christ	Indigenous
34	Schizaeaceae	<i>Schizaea dichotoma</i> (L.) Smith	Indigenous
35	Schizaeaceae	<i>Schizaea fistulosa</i> de Labillardiere	Indigenous
36	Schizaeaceae	<i>Schizaea melanesica</i> Selling	Indigenous
37	Schizaeaceae	<i>Lygodium reticulatum</i> Schkuhr	Indigenous
38	Gleicheniaceae	<i>Gleichenia longissima</i> Blume	Indigenous
39	Gleicheniaceae	<i>Gleichenia oceanica</i> Kuhn	Indigenous
40	Gleicheniaceae	<i>Dicranopteris linearis</i> (Burmam) Underwood	Indigenous
41	Gleicheniaceae	<i>Dicranopteris caudata</i> (Copeland) St.John	Endemic
42	Cyatheaceae	<i>Culcita straminea</i> (Labillardiere) Maxon	Indigenous
43	Cyatheaceae	<i>Dicksonia brackenridgei</i> Mettenius	Indigenous
44	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea decurrens</i> (Hooker) Copeland	Indigenous
45	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea alta</i> Copeland	Indigenous
46	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea plagiostegia</i> Copeland	Endemic
47	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea affinis</i> (Forster) Swartz	Indigenous
48	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea hornei</i> (Baker) Copeland	Indigenous
49	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea medullaris</i> (Forster) Swartz	Indigenous
50	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea lunulata</i> ((Forster) Copeland	Indigenous
51	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea truncata</i> (Brackenridge) Copeland	Indigenous
52	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea propinqua</i> Mettenius	Endemic
53	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea subsessilis</i> Copeland	Indigenous
54	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea microlepidota</i> Copeland	Endemic
55	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum imbricatum</i> Blume	Indigenous

56	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum polyanthos</i> Swartz	Indigenous
57	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum javanicum</i> Sprengel	Indigenous
58	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum flabellatum</i> Labillardiere	Indigenous
59	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum denticulatum</i> Swartz	Indigenous
60	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum samoense</i> Baker	Indigenous
61	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum affine</i> Brackenridge	Endemic
62	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Hymenophyllum feejeense</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
63	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes bipunctatum</i> Poiret	Indigenous
64	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes tahitense</i> Nadeau	Indigenous
65	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes cultratum</i> Baker	Indigenous
66	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes bimarginatum</i> van den Bosch	Indigenous
67	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes endlicherianum</i> Presl	Indigenous
68	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes humile</i> Forster	Indigenous
69	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes vitiense</i> Baker	Indigenous
70	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes saxifragoides</i> Presl.	Indigenous
71	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes tomaniiviense</i> Brownlie	Endemic
72	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes aphlebioides</i> Christ	Indigenous
73	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes asae-grayi</i> van den Bosch	Indigenous
74	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes maximum</i> Blume	Indigenous
75	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes caudatum</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
76	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes apiifolium</i> Presl	Indigenous
77	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes boryanum</i> Kunze.	Indigenous
78	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes intermedium</i> van de Bosch	Indigenous
79	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes caespifrons</i> C.Christensen	Endemic
80	Hymenophyllaceae	<i>Trichomanes dentatum</i> van den Bosch	Indigenous
81	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Dennstaedtia flaccida</i> (Forster) Bernhardt	Indigenous
82	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Dennstaedtia indermis</i> (Baker) Brownlie	Endemic
83	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Dennstaedtia glabrata</i> (Cesati) C. Christensen	Indigenous
84	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Orthopteris ferulacea</i> (Moore) Copeland	Endemic

85	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Orthiopteris tenuis</i> (Brackenridge) Brownlie	Possibly endemic
86	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Microlepia strigosa</i> (Thunberg) Presl	Indigenous
87	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Microlepia speluncae</i> (L.) Moore	Indigenous
88	Dennstaedtiaceae	<i>Microlepia vitiensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
89	Hypolepidaceae	<i>Histiopteris incisa</i> (Thunberg) J.Smith	Indigenous
90	Hypolepidaceae	<i>Histiopteris sinuata</i> (Brackenridge) J.Smith	Endemic
91	Hypolepidaceae	<i>Pteridium esculentum</i> (Forster) Cockayne	Indigenous
92	Hypolepidaceae	<i>Hypolepis elegans</i> Carruthers	Endemic
93	Hypolepidaceae	<i>Hypolepis nausoriensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
94	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Sphenomeris chinensis</i> (L.) Maxon	Indigenous
95	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Tapeinidium melanesicum</i> Kramer	Indigenous
96	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Tapeinidium denhamii</i> (Hooker) C.Christensen	Indigenous
97	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea moorei</i> (Hooker) Fournier	Indigenous
98	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea ensifolia</i> Swartz	Indigenous
99	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea gueriniana</i> (Gaud.) Desvaux	Indigenous
100	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea lapeyrousii</i> (Hooker) Baker	Indigenous
101	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea tetragona</i> Kramer	Indigenous
102	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea pacifica</i> Kramer	Indigenous
103	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea propinqua</i> Hooker	Indigenous
104	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea obtusa</i> J. Smith	Indigenous
105	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea harveyi</i> Carruthers ex Seemann	Indigenous
106	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea rigida</i> J. Smith	Indigenous
107	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea pickeringii</i> (Brackenridge) Mettenius ex Kuhn	Indigenous
108	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea pulchra</i> (Brackenridge) Carruthers ex Seemann	Indigenous
109	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea pulchra</i> (Brackenridge) Carruthers ex Seemann var. <i>protracta</i> (Copeland) Brownlie	Endemic
110	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea repens</i> (Bory) Thwaites	Indigenous
111	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea repens</i> (Bory) Thwaites var. <i>sessilis</i> (Copeland) Kramer	Indigenous
112	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea repens</i> (Bory) Thwaites var. <i>marquesensis</i> (Copeland) Kramer	Indigenous
113	Lindsaeaceae	<i>Lindsaea vitiensis</i> Kramer	Endemic

114	Davalliaceae	<i>Nephrolepis tuberosa</i> (Bory ex Willdenow) Presl	Indigenous
115	Davalliaceae	<i>Nephrolepis saligna</i> Carruthers	Possibly endemic
116	Davalliaceae	<i>Nephrolepis hirsutula</i> (Forster) Presl	Indigenous
117	Davalliaceae	<i>Nephrolepis biserrata</i> (Swartz) Schott	Indigenous
118	Davalliaceae	<i>Arthropteris repens</i> (Brackenridge) C.Christensen	Indigenous
119	Davalliaceae	<i>Arthropteris articulata</i> (Brackenridge) C.Christensen	Indigenous
120	Davalliaceae	<i>Oleandra neriiformis</i> Cavanilles	Indigenous
121	Davalliaceae	<i>Oleandra sibbaldii</i> Greville	Indigenous
122	Davalliaceae	<i>Humata heterophylla</i> (Smithii) Desvaux	Indigenous
123	Davalliaceae	<i>Humata polypodioides</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
124	Davalliaceae	<i>Humata botrychioides</i> Brackenridge	Endemic
125	Davalliaceae	<i>Leucostegia pallida</i> (Mettenius) Copeland	Indigenous
126	Davalliaceae	<i>Davallia solida</i> (Forster) Swartz	Indigenous
127	Davalliaceae	<i>Davallia fejeensis</i> Hooker	Endemic
128	Davalliaceae	<i>Davallia epiphylla</i> (Forster) Sprengel	Indigenous
129	Davalliaceae	<i>Scyphularia pycnocarpa</i> (Brackenridge) Copeland	Endemic
130	Vittariaceae	<i>Vaginularia angustissima</i> (Brackenridge) Mettenius	Indigenous
131	Vittariaceae	<i>Antrophyum plantagineum</i> (Cavanilles) Kaulfuss	Indigenous
132	Vittariaceae	<i>Antrophyum semicostatum</i> Blume	Indigenous
133	Vittariaceae	<i>Antrophyum subfalcatum</i> Brackenridge	Endemic
134	Vittariaceae	<i>Antrophyum smithii</i> C. Christensen	Endemic
135	Vittariaceae	<i>Vittaria scolopendrina</i> (Bory) Thwaites	Indigenous
136	Vittariaceae	<i>Vittaria elongata</i> Swartz	Indigenous
137	Vittariaceae	<i>Acrostichum aureum</i> L.	Indigenous
138	Vittariaceae	<i>Stenochlaena palustris</i> (Burmans) Beddome	Indigenous
139	Vittariaceae	<i>Coniogramme fraxinea</i> (Don) Diels	Indigenous
140	Vittariaceae	<i>Taenitis pinnata</i> (J.Smith) Holttum var. <i>Pinnata</i>	Indigenous
141	Vittariaceae	<i>Taenitis pinnata</i> (J.Smith) Holttum var. <i>brachysora</i> (Baker) Holttum	Endemic
142	Vittariaceae	<i>Taenitis pinnata</i> (J.Smith) Holttum var. <i>polypodioides</i> (Baker) Holttum	Endemic

143	Vittariaceae	<i>Taenitis hookeri</i> (C.Christensen) Holttum	Indigenous
144	Vittariaceae	<i>Syngamma borneensis</i> (Hooker) J. Smith	Indigenous
145	Vittariaceae	<i>Syngamma spathulata</i> (C.Christensen) Holttum	Endemic
146	Vittariaceae	<i>Doryopteris concolor</i> (Langsdorff et Fischer) Kuhn	Indigenous
147	Vittariaceae	<i>Adiantum philippense</i> L.	Indigenous
148	Vittariaceae	<i>Adiantum hispidulum</i> Swartz	Indigenous
149	Vittariaceae	<i>Adiantum hornei</i> Baker	Endemic
150	Vittariaceae	<i>Adiantum diaphanum</i> Blume	Indigenous
151	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris ensiformis</i> Burmann	Indigenous
152	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris vitiensis</i> Baker	Possibly endemic
153	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris vitiata</i> L.	Indigenous
154	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris mertensoides</i> Willdenow	Indigenous
155	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris pacifica</i> Hieronymus	Indigenous
156	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris tremula</i> R. Brown	Indigenous
157	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris excelsa</i> Gaud.	Indigenous
158	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris tripartita</i> Swartz	Indigenous
159	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris parhamii</i> Brownlie	Endemic
160	Vittariaceae	<i>Pteris litoralis</i> Rechinger	Indigenous
161	Vittariaceae	<i>Cheilanthes tenuifolia</i> (Burmann) Swartz	Indigenous
162	Vittariaceae	<i>Cheilanthes hirsuta</i> (Poiret) Mettenius	Indigenous
163	Vittariaceae	<i>Cheilanthes farinosa</i> (Forsk.) Kaulfuss	Indigenous
164	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium nidus</i> L.	Indigenous
165	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium australasicum</i> Hooker	Indigenous
166	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium amboinense</i> Willdenow	Indigenous
167	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium marattioides</i> (Brackenridge) C. Christensen	Indigenous
168	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium carruthersii</i> Baker	Endemic
169	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium caudatum</i> Forster	Indigenous
170	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium polyodon</i> Forster	Indigenous
171	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium unilaterale</i> Lamarck	Indigenous

172	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium excisum</i> Presl	Indigenous
173	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium induratum</i> Hooker	Endemic
174	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium tenerum</i> Forster	Indigenous
175	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium bipinnatifidum</i> Baker	Indigenous
176	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium insiticium</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
177	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium cuneatum</i> Lamarck	Indigenous
178	Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium laserpitiifolium</i> Lamarck	Indigenous
179	Aspleniaceae	<i>Loxoscaphe gibberosum</i> (Forster) Moore	Indigenous
180	Aspleniaceae	<i>Loxoscaphe foeniculaceum</i> (Hooker) Moore	Endemic
181	Arthyriaceae	<i>Lunathyrium japonicum</i> (Thunberg) Kurata	Indigenous
182	Arthyriaceae	<i>Lunathyrium gillespiei</i> (Copeland) Brownlie	Endemic
183	Arthyriaceae	<i>Lunathyrium gordonii</i> (Baker) Brownlie	Endemic
184	Arthyriaceae	<i>Lunathyrium boryanum</i> (Willdenow) H.Ohba	Indigenous
185	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium bulbiferum</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
186	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium dilatatum</i> Blume	Indigenous
187	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium echinatum</i> C. Christensen	Indigenous
188	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium harpeodes</i> Moore	Indigenous
189	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium melanocaulon</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
190	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium proliferum</i> (Lamarck) Thouars	Indigenous
191	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplazium esculentum</i> (Retzius) Swartz	Indigenous
192	Arthyriaceae	<i>Diplaziopsis javanica</i> (Blume) C.Christensen	Indigenous
193	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Macrothelypteris torresiana</i> (Gaud.) Ching	Indigenous
194	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Macrothelypteris polypodioides</i> (Hooker) Holttum	Indigenous
195	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Coryphopteris seemannii</i> Holttum	Endemic
196	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Coryphopteris vitiensis</i> Holttum	Possible endemic
197	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Plesioneuron archboldiae</i> (Copeland) Holttum	Endemic
198	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Plesioneuron prenticei</i> (Carruthers) Holttum	Endemic
199	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Plesioneuron hopeanum</i> (Baker) Holttum	Possible endemic
200	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pronephrium beccarianum</i> (Cesati) Holttum	Indigenous

201	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pronephrium triphyllum</i> (Swartz) Holttum	Indigenous
202	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pronephrium rubrinerve</i> (Mettenius) Holttum	Indigenous
203	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Cyclosorus tottus</i> (Thunberg) Pichi-Sermolli	Possible endemic
204	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pneumatopteris magnifica</i> (Copeland) Holttum	Endemic
205	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pneumatopteris parksii</i> (Ballard) Holttum	Endemic
206	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Pneumatopteris costata</i> (Brackenridge) Holttum	Indigenous
207	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Sphaerostephanos invisus</i> (Forster) Holttum	Indigenous
208	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Sphaerostephanos unitus</i> (L.) Holttum	Indigenous
209	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Cyclosorus suprastrigosus</i> (Rosenstock) Copeland	Indigenous
210	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Cyclosorus decadens</i> (Baker) Ching	Endemic
211	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella harveyi</i> (Mettenius) Holttum	Indigenous
212	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella parasitica</i> (L.) Leveille	Indigenous
213	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella dentata</i> (Forsk.) Brownsey et Jeremy	Indigenous
214	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella subpubescens</i> (Blume) Holttum	Indigenous
215	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella arida</i> (Don) Holttum	Indigenous
216	Thelypteridaceae	<i>Christella pacifica</i> Holttum	Indigenous
217	Aspidiaceae	<i>Didymochlaena truncatula</i> (Swartz) J.Smith	Indigenous
218	Aspidiaceae	<i>Acrophorus blumei</i> Ching ex C.Christensen	Indigenous
219	Aspidiaceae	<i>Arachniodes aristata</i> (Forst.) Tindale	Indigenous
220	Aspidiaceae	<i>Arachniodes maxima</i> (Baker) Brownlie	Endemic
221	Aspidiaceae	<i>Arachniodes hasseltii</i> (Blume) Ching	Indigenous
222	Aspidiaceae	<i>Polystichum aculeatum</i> (L.) Roth	Indigenous
223	Aspidiaceae	<i>Polystichum pilosum</i> Copeland	Endemic
224	Aspidiaceae	<i>Dryopteris hirtipes</i> (Blume) O.Kuntze	Indigenous
225	Aspidiaceae	<i>Dryopteris subarborea</i> (Baker) C. Christensen	Indigenous
226	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria hookerii</i> Brownlie	Endemic
227	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria dissecta</i> (Forster) Lellinger	Indigenous
228	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria godeffroyi</i> (Luerssen) Copeland	Endemic
229	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria menyanthidis</i> (Presl) Copeland	Indigenous

230	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria decurrens</i> (Presl) Copeland	Indigenous
231	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria latifolia</i> (Forster) Copeland	Indigenous
232	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria degeneri</i> Copeland	Endemic
233	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria vitiensis</i> Brownlie	Indigenous
234	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria tripartita</i> (Baker) Copeland	Endemic
235	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria crenata</i> Cananilles	Indigenous
236	Aspidiaceae	<i>Tectaria nausoriensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
237	Aspidiaceae	<i>Ctenitis minima</i> Brownlie	Endemic
238	Aspidiaceae	<i>Ctenitis waiwaiensis</i> (C.Christensen) Brownlie	Endemic
239	Aspidiaceae	<i>Ctenitis fijiensis</i> (Hooker) Copeland	Endemic
240	Aspidiaceae	<i>Lastreopsis davallioides</i> (Brackenridge) Tindale	Indigenous
241	Aspidiaceae	<i>Lastreopsis tenera</i> (R.Brown) Tindale	Indigenous
242	Aspidiaceae	<i>Pleocnemia irregularis</i> (Presl) Holttum	Indigenous
243	Aspidiaceae	<i>Pleocnemia elegans</i> (Copeland) Holttum	Endemic
244	Aspidiaceae	<i>Pleocnemia cumingiana</i> Presl	Indigenous
245	Aspidiaceae	<i>Pleocnemia leuzeana</i> (Gaud.) Presl	Indigenous
246	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum orientale</i> L.	Indigenous
247	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum vittatum</i> Brackenridge	Endemic
248	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum coriaceum</i> (Brackenridge) Brownlie	Endemic
249	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum difforme</i> Copeland	Endemic
250	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum gibbum</i> (de Labillardiere) Mettenius	Indigenous
251	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum doodioides</i> (Brackenridge) Brownlie	Indigenous
252	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum pilosum</i> (Brackenridge) Brownlie	Endemic
253	Aspidiaceae	<i>Blechnum milnei</i> (Carruthers) C. Christensen	Endemic
254	Aspidiaceae	<i>Doodia brackenridge</i> Carruthers ex Seemann	Endemic
255	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum basitruncatum</i> Brownlie	Endemic
256	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum dominii</i> Krajina	Endemic
257	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum ovalauense</i> Krajina	Endemic
258	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum gillespiei</i> Copeland	Endemic

259	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum milnei</i> Krajina	Endemic
260	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum feejeense</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
261	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Elaphoglossum imthurnii</i> Krajina	Endemic
262	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Bolbitis vanuaensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
263	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Bolbitis palustris</i> (Brackenridge) Hennipman	Indigenous
264	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Bolbitis rivularis</i> (Brackenridge) Ching	Endemic
265	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Lomariopsis oleandrifolia</i> (Brackenridge) Mettenius	Indigenous
266	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Lomariopsis brackenridge</i> Carruthers	Indigenous
267	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Lomagramma cordipinna</i> Holttum	Indigenous
268	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Lomagramma polyphylla</i> Brackenridge	Indigenous
269	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis vaupelii</i> (Brause) Copeland	Indigenous
270	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis stipitata</i> Brownlie	Endemic
271	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis vitiensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
272	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis glabrata</i> Brownlie	Endemic
273	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis hookeri</i> (Brackenridge) Copeland	Indigenous
274	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis hirtelloides</i> (Copeland) Copeland	Endemic
275	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Grammitis conformis</i> (Brackenridge) J.Smith	Indigenous
276	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Calymmodon latealatus</i> Copeland	Indigenous
277	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris immersa</i> Brownlie	Endemic
278	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris contigua</i> (Forster) Holttum	Indigenous
279	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris vomaensis</i> Brownlie	Endemic
280	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris blechnoides</i> (Greville) Wagner et Grether	Indigenous
281	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris vodonaivalui</i> Brownlie	Endemic
282	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris crassifrons</i> (Baker) Brownlie	Indigenous
283	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris seemanii</i> (J.Smith) Copeland	Indigenous
284	Lomariopsidaceae	<i>Ctenopteris hornei</i> (Baker) Brownlie	Endemic
285	Polypodiaceae	<i>Dipteris conjugata</i> Reinwardt	Indigenous
286	Polypodiaceae	<i>Drynaria rigidula</i> (Swartz) Beddome	Indigenous
287	Polypodiaceae	<i>Merinthosorus drynarioides</i> (Hooker) Copeland	Indigenous

288	Polypodiaceae	<i>Pyrrhosia blepharolepis</i> (Christensen) Ching	Indigenous
289	Polypodiaceae	<i>Pyrrhosia adnascens</i> (Swartz) Ching	Indigenous
290	Polypodiaceae	<i>Belvisia mucronata</i> (Fee) Copeland	Indigenous
291	Polypodiaceae	<i>Belvisia melanesica</i> Brownlie	Indigenous
292	Polypodiaceae	<i>Selliguea feeoides</i> Copeland	Indigenous
293	Polypodiaceae	<i>Loxogramme parksii</i> Copeland	Indigenous
294	Polypodiaceae	<i>Dictymia mckeei</i> Tindale	Indigenous
295	Polypodiaceae	<i>Lemmaphyllum accedens</i> (Blume) Donk	Indigenous
296	Polypodiaceae	<i>Microsorium punctatum</i> (L.) Copeland	Indigenous
297	Polypodiaceae	<i>Microsorium linguaeforme</i> (Mettenius) Copeland	Indigenous
298	Polypodiaceae	<i>Microsorium alatum</i> (Brackenridge) Copeland	Endemic
299	Polypodiaceae	<i>Microsorium vitiense</i> (Baker) Copeland	Endemic
300	Polypodiaceae	<i>Polypodium subauriculatum</i> Blume	Indigenous
301	Polypodiaceae	<i>Phymatosorus nigrescens</i> (Blume) Pichi Sermolli	Indigenous
302	Polypodiaceae	<i>Phymatosorus parksii</i> (Copeland) Brownlie	Endemic
303	Polypodiaceae	<i>Phymatosorus scolopendria</i> (Burmans) Pichi Sermolli	Indigenous
304	Polypodiaceae	<i>Phymatosorus grossus</i> (Langsdorff et Fischer) Brownlie	Indigenous

CHECKLIST TO THE SEED PLANTS OF FIJI

No.	Family	Species	Origin
1.	Cycadaceae	<i>Cycas rumphii</i> f. <i>seemannii</i> (A.Braun) Kanehira	Indigenous
2.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nausoriense</i> de Laubenfels	Endemic
3.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nidulum</i> de Laubenfels	Indigenous
4.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium imbricatus</i> var. <i>patulus</i> de Laubenfels	Indigenous
5.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Acmopyle sahniana</i> Buchh. & N.E.Gray	Endemic
6.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Retrophyllum vitiense</i> (Seem.) C.N. Page. Syn. <i>Decussocarpus vitiensis</i> (Seem.) de Laubenfels.	Indigenous
7.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus affinis</i> Seem.	Endemic
8.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i> D.Don Syn. <i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i> D.Don var. <i>neriifolius</i>	Indigenous
9.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i> var. <i>degeneri</i> N.E.Gray	Endemic
10.	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i> D.Don Syn. <i>Podocarpus decipiens</i> N.E.Gray	Indigenous
11.	Araucariaceae	<i>Araucaria bidwillii</i> Hook.	Exotic
12.	Araucariaceae	<i>Araucaria heterophylla</i> (Salisb.) Franco	Exotic
13.	Araucariaceae	<i>Araucaria cunninghamii</i> Ait. ex D.Don	Exotic
14.	Araucariaceae	<i>Agathis robusta</i> (C.Moore ex F.v. Muell.) F.M.Bailey	Exotic
15.	Araucariaceae	<i>Agathis macrophylla</i> (Lindl.) Mast. Syn. <i>Agathis vitiensis</i> (Seem.) Benth. & Hook .f.ex Drake	Indigenous
16.	Pinaceae	<i>Pinus caribaea</i> Morelet	Exotic
17.	Pinaceae	<i>Pinus elliottii</i> Engelm.	Exotic
18.	Cupressaceae	<i>Cupressus benthami</i> Endl.	Exotic
19.	Cupressaceae	<i>Callitris glauca</i> R.Br. ex R.T.Baker & H.G.Sm.	Exotic
20.	Gnetaceae	<i>Gnetum gnemon</i> L.	Indigenous
21.	Limnocharitaceae	<i>Hydrocleys nymphoides</i> (Humb. & Bonpl.ex Willd.) Buchenau	Exotic
22.	Alismataceae	<i>Sagittaria sagittifolia</i> subsp. <i>leucopetala</i> (Miq.) den Hartog	Exotic
23.	Hydrocharitaceae	<i>Hydrilla verticillata</i> (L.f.) Royle	Exotic
24.	Hydrocharitaceae	<i>Halophila ovalis</i> (R.Br.) Hook .f.	Indigenous

25.	Hydrocharitaceae	<i>Halophila minor</i> (Zoll.) den Hartog	Indigenous
26.	Potamogetonaceae	<i>Potamogeton crispus</i> L.	Exotic
27.	Ruppiales	<i>Ruppia maritima</i> var. <i>pacifica</i> St.John & Fosberg	Indigenous
28.	Cymodoceaceae	<i>Halodule uninervis</i> (Forssk.) Aschers.	Indigenous
29.	Cymodoceaceae	<i>Halodule pinifolia</i> (Miki) den Hartog	Indigenous
30.	Cymodoceaceae	<i>Syringodium isoetifolium</i> (Aschers.) Dandy	Indigenous
31.	Triuridaceae	<i>Andruris vitiensis</i> (A.C.Smith) Giesen	Endemic
32.	Liliaceae	<i>Gloriosa superba</i> L.	Exotic
33.	Liliaceae	<i>Hemerocallis lilio-asphodelus</i> L.	Exotic
34.	Liliaceae	<i>Collospermum montanum</i> (Seem.) Skottsb.	Endemic
35.	Liliaceae	<i>Dianella intermedia</i> Endl.	Indigenous
36.	Alliaceae	<i>Allium cepa</i> L.	Exotic
37.	Alliaceae	<i>Allium ascalonicum</i> L.	Exotic
38.	Agavaceae	<i>Cordyline terminalis</i> (L.)Kunth	Abo. intro.
39.	Agavaceae	<i>Pleomele fragrans</i> (L.) Salib.	Exotic
40.	Agavaceae	<i>Sansevieria trifasciata</i> Hort. ex Prain	Exotic
41.	Agavaceae	<i>Sansevieria trifasciata</i> var. <i>trifasciata</i>	Exotic
42.	Agavaceae	<i>Sansevieria trifasciata</i> var. <i>laurentii</i> (De Willdem.) N.E.Br.	Exotic
43.	Agavaceae	<i>Agave americana</i> L.	Exotic
44.	Agavaceae	<i>Agave sisalana</i> Perrine	Exotic
45.	Agavaceae	<i>Furcraea foetida</i> (L.) Haw.	Exotic
46.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Crinum asiaticum</i> L.	Exotic
47.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Hymenocallis littoralis</i> (Jacq.) Salib.	Exotic
48.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Eucharis grandiflora</i> Planch. & Linden	Exotic
49.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Euryclides amboinensis</i> (L.) Lindl.	Exotic
50.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Hippeastrum puniceum</i> (Lam.) Urb.	Exotic
51.	Philesiaceae	<i>Geitonoplesium cymosum</i> (R.Br.) A.Cunn. ex Hook.	Indigenous
52.	Asparagaceae	<i>Asparagus plumosus</i> Baker	Exotic
53.	Smilacaceae	<i>Smilax vitiensis</i> (Seem.) A.DC.	Indigenous

54.	Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea esculenta</i> (Lour.) Burkill	Abo. intro.
55.	Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea bulbifera</i> L.	Abo. intro.
56.	Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea pentaphylla</i> L.	Abo. intro.
57.	Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea alata</i> L.	Abo. intro.
58.	Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea nummularia</i> Lam.	Abo. intro.
59.	Taccaceae	<i>Tacca leontopetaloides</i> (L.) Kuntze	Possibly indigenous
60.	Taccaceae	<i>Tacca maculata</i> Seem.	Indigenous
61.	Pontederiaceae	<i>Monochoria vaginalis</i> (Burm.f.) Presl	Exotic
62.	Pontederiaceae	<i>Monochoria hastate</i> (L.) Solms	Exotic
63.	Pontederiaceae	<i>Eichhornia crassipes</i> (Mart.) Solms	Exotic
64.	Iridaceae	<i>Sisyrinchium micranthum</i> Cav.	Exotic
65.	Iridaceae	<i>Tritonia x crocosmiiflora</i> (Lem. ex Andre) Nicholson	Exotic
66.	Iridaceae	<i>Gladiolus x hybridus</i> Hort. ex E.Rodigas	Exotic
67.	Strelitziaceae	<i>Ravenala madagascariensis</i> Sonnerat	Exotic
68.	Strelitziaceae	<i>Strelitzia reginae</i> Ait.	Exotic
69.	Musaceae	<i>Ensete glaucum</i> (Roxb.) E.E.Cheesman	Exotic
70.	Musaceae	<i>Musa x paradisiaca</i> L.	Abo. intro
71.	Musaceae	<i>Musa x paradisiaca</i> L.subsp. <i>paradisiaca</i>	Abo intro
72.	Musaceae	<i>Musa x paradisiaca</i> subsp. <i>sapientum</i> (L.) K.Schum	Abo. intro
73.	Musaceae	<i>Musa paradisiaca</i> subsp. <i>normalis</i> (Kuntze) K.Schum	Exotic
74.	Musaceae	<i>Musa nana</i> Lour.	Exotic
75.	Musaceae	<i>Musa textilis</i> Nee	Exotic
76.	Musaceae	<i>Musa troglodytarum</i> L.	Exotic
77.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia psittacorum</i> L.f.	Exotic
78.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia humilis</i> (Aubl.) Jacq.	Exotic
79.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia paka</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
80.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia illustris</i> Hort.ex Bull	Exotic
81.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia rostrata</i> Ruiz & Pavon	Exotic
82.	Costaceae	<i>Costus speciosus</i> (Konig) Sm.	Exotic

83.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Zingiber officinale</i> Roscoe	Exotic
84.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Zingiber zerumbet</i> (L.) Sm.	Abo. intro.
85.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Curcuma longa</i> L.	Exotic
86.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Hedychium coronarium</i> Konig	Exotic
87.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Hedychium gardnerianum</i> Lindl.	Exotic
88.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Nicolaia elatior</i> (Jack) Horan.	Exotic
89.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Geanthus cevuga</i> (Seem.) Loesener	Indigenous
90.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Ellettaria cardamomum</i> (L.) Maton	Exotic
91.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia boia</i> Seem.	Endemic
92.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia horneana</i> K.Schum	Endemic
93.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia parksii</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
94.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
95.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia purpurata</i> (Vieill.) K. Schum.	Exotic
96.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia vittata</i> Bull	Exotic
97.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia macrocephala</i> K.Schum.	Endemic
98.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia zerumbet</i> (Pers.) Burt & R.M.Sm.	Exotic
99.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Alpinia mutica</i> Roxb.	Exotic
100.	Cannaceae	<i>Canna indica</i> L.	Exotic
101.	Marantaceae	<i>Calathea lindeniana</i> Wallis	Exotic
102.	Marantaceae	<i>Maranta arundinacea</i> L.	Exotic
103.	Marantaceae	<i>Stromanthe sanguinea</i> Sonder	Exotic
	Orchidaceae		
104.	Cyperaceae	<i>Scirpodendron ghaeri</i> (Gaertn.) Merr.	Indigenous
105.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mapania vitiensis</i> (Uttien) T.Koyama	Endemic
106.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mapania parvibractea</i> (C.B.Clarke) T.Koyama	Indigenous
107.	Cyperaceae	<i>Hypolytrum nemorum</i> subsp. <i>vitiense</i> (C.B.Clarke) T.Koyama	Indigenous
108.	Cyperaceae	<i>Lepironia articulata</i> (Retz.) Domin	Exotic
109.	Cyperaceae	<i>Scleria polycarpa</i> Boeck.	Indigenous
110.	Cyperaceae	<i>Scleria lithosperma</i> (L.) Sw.	Indigenous

111.	Cyperaceae	<i>Schoenoplectus juncooides</i> (Roxb.) Palla	Exotic
112.	Cyperaceae	<i>Eleocharis ochrostachys</i> Steudel	Indigenous
113.	Cyperaceae	<i>Eleocharis dulcis</i> (Burm.f.) Trin. ex Henschel	Indigenous
114.	Cyperaceae	<i>Eleocharis geniculata</i> (L.) Roemer & Schultes	Exotic
115.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis complanata</i> (Retz.) Link	Exotic
116.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis miliacea</i> (L.) Vahl	Indigenous
117.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis cymosa</i> R.Br.	Indigenous
118.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis dichotoma</i> (L.) Vahl	Exotic
119.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis squarrosa</i> Vahl	Indigenous
120.	Cyperaceae	<i>Fimbristylis ovata</i> (Burm.f.) Kern	Indigenous
121.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus papyrus</i> L.	Exotic
122.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus distans</i> L.f.	Exotic
123.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus pilosus</i> Vahl	Exotic
124.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus rotundus</i> L.	Exotic
125.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus compressus</i> L.	Exotic
126.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus iria</i> L.	Exotic
127.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus alternifolius</i> subsp. <i>flabelliformis</i> (Rottb.)Kukenth.	Exotic
128.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus difformis</i> L.	Exotic
129.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus haspan</i> L.	Exotic
130.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mauriscus javanicus</i> (Houtt.) Merr. & Metcalfe	Indigenous
131.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mariscus seemannianus</i> (Boeck.) Palla	Indigenous
132.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mariscus sumatrensis</i> (Retz.) T.Koyama	Exotic
133.	Cyperaceae	<i>Mariscus cyperinus</i> (Retz.) Vahl	Exotic
134.	Cyperaceae	<i>Torulium odoratum</i> (L.) S.Hooper	Indigenous
135.	Cyperaceae	<i>Pycnus polystachyos</i> (Rottb.) Beauv.	Exotic
136.	Cyperaceae	<i>Kyllinga melanosperma</i> Nees	Exotic
137.	Cyperaceae	<i>Kyllinga polyphylla</i> Willd. ex Kunth	Exotic
138.	Cyperaceae	<i>Kyllinga brevifolia</i> Rottb.	Indigenous
139.	Cyperaceae	<i>Kyllinga nemoralis</i> (J.R.&G.Forst.) Dandy ex Hutchinson & Dalziel	Exotic

140.	Cyperaceae	<i>Machaerina falcata</i> (Nees.) T.Koyama	Indigenous
141.	Cyperaceae	<i>Schoenus achaetus</i> (T.Koyama) T.Koyama	Indigenous
142.	Cyperaceae	<i>Rhynchospora corymbosa</i> (L.) Britton	Indigenous
143.	Cyperaceae	<i>Gahnia vitiensis</i> Rendle	Endemic
144.	Cyperaceae	<i>Gahnia aspera</i> (R.Br.) Spreng	Indigenous
145.	Cyperaceae	<i>Carex dietrichiae</i> Boeck.	Indigenous
146.	Cyperaceae	<i>Carex gibbsiae</i> Rendle	Endemic
147.	Cyperaceae	<i>Carex graeffeana</i> Boeck.	Indigenous
148.	Bromeliaceae	<i>Ananas comsus</i> (L.) Merr.	Exotic
149.	Bromeliaceae	<i>Aechmea fulgens</i> var. <i>discolor</i> (C.Morren) Brongn. ex Baker	Exotic
150.	Bromeliaceae	<i>Billbergia pyramidalis</i> (Sims) Lindl.var. <i>pyramidalis</i>	Exotic
151.	Commelinaceae	<i>Aneilema vitiense</i> Seem.	Indigenous
152.	Commelinaceae	<i>Commelina diffusa</i> Burm.f.	Exotic
153.	Commelinaceae	<i>Rhoeo spathacea</i> (Sw.) Stearn	Exotic
154.	Commelinaceae	<i>Zebrina pendula</i> Schnizl.	Exotic
155.	Commelinaceae	<i>Setcreasea purpurea</i> B.K.	Exotic
156.	Commelinaceae	<i>Dichorisandra thyrsiflora</i> Mikan	Exotic
157.	Flagellariaceae	<i>Flagellaria neo-caldonica</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
158.	Flagellariaceae	<i>Flagellaria gigantea</i> Hook.f.	Indigenous
159.	Flagellariaceae	<i>Flagellaria indica</i> L.	Indigenous
160.	Joinvilleaceae	<i>Joinvillea plicata</i> (Hook.f.) Newell & Stone	Indigenous
161.	Poaceae	<i>Schizostachyum glaucifolium</i> (Rupr.)Munro	Indigenous
162.	Poaceae	<i>Bambusa vulgaris</i> Schrader ex Wendl.	Exotic
163.	Poaceae	<i>Bambusa multiplex</i> (Lour.) Raeuschel ex J.A.&J.H.Schultes	Exotic
164.	Poaceae	<i>Centosteca lappacea</i> (L.) Desv.	Indigenous
165.	Poaceae	<i>Dactylis glomerata</i> L.	Exotic
166.	Poaceae	<i>Triticum aestivum</i> L.	Exotic
167.	Poaceae	<i>Hordeum vulgare</i> L.	Exotic
168.	Poaceae	<i>Arundo donax</i> L.	Exotic

169.	Poaceae	<i>Arundo donax</i> L. var. <i>donax</i>	Exotic
170.	Poaceae	<i>Arundo donax</i> L. var. <i>versicolor</i> (Mill.) Stokes	Exotic
171.	Poaceae	<i>Eragrostis pilosa</i> (L.) Beauv.	Exotic
172.	Poaceae	<i>Eragrostis unioloides</i> (Retz.) Nees ex Steudel	Exotic
173.	Poaceae	<i>Eragrostis scabriflora</i> Swallen	Endemic
174.	Poaceae	<i>Eragrostis tenella</i> (L.) Beauv. ex Roemer & Schultes	Exotic
175.	Poaceae	<i>Eleusine indica</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Exotic
176.	Poaceae	<i>Eleusine coracana</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Exotic
177.	Poaceae	<i>Dactyloctenium aegyptium</i> (L.) Willd.	Possibly exotic
178.	Poaceae	<i>Sporobolus virginicus</i> (L.) Kunth	Indigenous
179.	Poaceae	<i>Sporobolus jacquemontii</i> Kunth	Indigenous
180.	Poaceae	<i>Sporobolus indicus</i> (L.) R.Br.	Indigenous
181.	Poaceae	<i>Sporobolus diander</i> (Retz.) Beauv.	Indigenous
182.	Poaceae	<i>Sporobolus elongatus</i> R.Br.	Exotic
183.	Poaceae	<i>Cynodon dactylon</i> (L.) Pers.	Exotic
184.	Poaceae	<i>Chloris gayana</i> Kunth	Exotic
185.	Poaceae	<i>Chloris inflata</i> Link	Exotic
186.	Poaceae	<i>Chloris truncata</i> R.Br.	Possibly exotic
187.	Poaceae	<i>Chloris divaricata</i> R.Br. var. <i>cynodontoides</i> (Balansa) Lazarides	Exotic
188.	Poaceae	<i>Lepturus repens</i> (Forst.f.) R.Br.	Exotic
189.	Poaceae	<i>Lepturus acutiglumis</i> Steudel	Exotic
190.	Poaceae	<i>Avena sativa</i> L.	Indigenous
191.	Poaceae	<i>Ammophila arenaria</i> (L.) Link	Exotic
192.	Poaceae	<i>Garnotia divergens</i> Swallen	Endemic
193.	Poaceae	<i>Garnotia gracilis</i> Swallen	Endemic
194.	Poaceae	<i>Garnotia linearis</i> Swallen	Endemic
195.	Poaceae	<i>Garnotia foliosa</i> Swallen	Possibly exotic
196.	Poaceae	<i>Garnotia villosa</i> Swallen	Endemic
197.	Poaceae	<i>Aristida ramosa</i> R.Br.	Indigenous

198.	Poaceae	<i>Zoysia japonica</i> Steudel	Exotic
199.	Poaceae	<i>Microlaena avenacea</i> (Raoul) Hook.f.	Possibly exotic
200.	Poaceae	<i>Oryza sativa</i> L.	Exotic
201.	Poaceae	<i>Leptaspis angustifolia</i> Summerhayes & Hubbard	Endemic
202.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria didactyla</i> Willd.	Indigenous
203.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria fuscescens</i> (Presl) Henrard	Possibly exotic
204.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria caledonica</i> Henrard	Exotic
205.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria violascens</i> Link	Indigenous
206.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria radicata</i> (Presl) Miq	Indigenous
207.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria milanjana</i> (Rendle) Stapf	Exotic
208.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria decumbens</i> Stent	Exotic
209.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria ciliaris</i> (Retz.) Koeler	Exotic
210.	Poaceae	<i>Digitaria setigera</i> Roth ex Roemer & Schultes	Exotic
211.	Poaceae	<i>Eriochloa procera</i> (Retz.) Hubbard	Indigenous
212.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria mutica</i> (Forssk.) Stapf	Indigenous
213.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria humidicola</i> (Rendle) Schweickhardt	Exotic
214.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria paspaloides</i> (Presl) Hubbard	Exotic
215.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria eruciformis</i> (Sm.) Griseb.	Indigenous
216.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria reptans</i> (L.) Gardn.& Hubbard	Indigenous
217.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria brizantha</i> (Hochst ex A.Rich.) Stapf	Exotic
218.	Poaceae	<i>Brachiaria subquadripara</i> (Trin.) Hitchcock	Possibly exotic
219.	Poaceae	<i>Axonopus compressus</i> (Sw.) Beauv.	Exotic
220.	Poaceae	<i>Axonopus affinis</i> Chase	Exotic
221.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum paniculatum</i> L.	Exotic
222.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum plicatulum</i> Michx.	Exotic
223.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum distichum</i> L.	Indigenous
224.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum conjugatum</i> Bergius	Exotic
225.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum notatum</i> Flugge	Exotic
226.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum dilatatum</i> Poir.	Exotic

227.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum orbiculare</i> Forst.f.	Indigenous
228.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum urvillei</i> Steudel	Exotic
229.	Poaceae	<i>Paspalum simplex</i> Morong	Exotic
230.	Poaceae	<i>Echinochloa stagnina</i> (Retz.) Beauv.	Exotic
231.	Poaceae	<i>Echinochloa frumentacea</i> (Roxb.) Link	Indigenous
232.	Poaceae	<i>Echinochloa colona</i> (L.) Link	Indigenous
233.	Poaceae	<i>Echinochloa crusgalli</i> subsp. <i>hispidula</i> (Retz.) Honda	Indigenous
234.	Poaceae	<i>Melinis minutiflora</i> Beauv.	Exotic
235.	Poaceae	<i>Oplismenus compositus</i> (L.) Beauv.	Exotic
236.	Poaceae	<i>Oplismenus hirtellus</i> (L.) Beauv.	Indigenous
237.	Poaceae	<i>Oplismenus imbecillis</i> (R.Br.) Roemer & Schultes	Exotic
238.	Poaceae	<i>Panicum maximum</i> Jacq. var. <i>maximum</i>	Exotic
239.	Poaceae	<i>Panicum maximum</i> Jacq. var. <i>trichoglume</i> Eyles ex Robyns	Exotic
240.	Poaceae	<i>Panicum antidole</i> Retz.	Exotic
241.	Poaceae	<i>Panicum coloratum</i> L.	Exotic
242.	Poaceae	<i>Setaria glauca</i> (L.) Beauv.	Exotic
243.	Poaceae	<i>Setaria palmifolia</i> (Konig) Stapf	Exotic
244.	Poaceae	<i>Setaria barbata</i> (Lam.) Kunth	Possibly exotic
245.	Poaceae	<i>Cyrtococcum trigonum</i> (Retz.) A.Camus	Possibly exotic
246.	Poaceae	<i>Cyrtococcum oxyphyllum</i> (Hochst.ex Steudel) Stapf	Exotic
247.	Poaceae	<i>Stenotaphrum micranthum</i> (Desv.) Hubbard	Indigenous
248.	Poaceae	<i>Stenotaphrum secundatum</i> (Walter) Kuntze	Indigenous
249.	Poaceae	<i>Thuarea involuta</i> (Forst.f.) R.Br.ex Roemer & Schultes	Indigenous
250.	Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus calyculatus</i> Cav.	Indigenous
251.	Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus echinatus</i> L.	Indigenous
252.	Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus ciliaris</i> L.	Indigenous
253.	Poaceae	<i>Pennisetum purpureum</i> Schumacher	Exotic
254.	Poaceae	<i>Pennisetum setaceum</i> (Forssk.) Chiov.	Exotic
255.	Poaceae	<i>Pennisetum americanum</i> (L.) K.Schum.	Exotic

256.	Poaceae	<i>Pennisetum polystachyon</i> (L.) J.A.&J.H.Schultes	Exotic
257.	Poaceae	<i>Sacciolepis indica</i> (L.) Chase	Exotic
258.	Poaceae	<i>Ancistrachne uncinulata</i> (R.Br.) S.T.Blake	Possibly exotic
259.	Poaceae	<i>Rhynchelytrum repens</i> (Willd.) Hubbard	Exotic
260.	Poaceae	<i>Isachne vitiensis</i> Rendle	Endemic
261.	Poaceae	<i>Isachne globosa</i> (Thunb.) Kuntze	Exotic
262.	Poaceae	<i>Imperata conferta</i> (Presl) Ohwi	Indigenous
263.	Poaceae	<i>Miscanthus floridulus</i> (Labill.) Warb. Ex K.Schum.& Lauterb.	Indigenous
264.	Poaceae	<i>Erianthus maximus</i> Brongn.	Indigenous
265.	Poaceae	<i>Polytrias amaura</i> (Buese) Kuntze	Indigenous
266.	Poaceae	<i>Saccharum officinarum</i> L.	Indigenous
267.	Poaceae	<i>Saccharum edule</i> Hassk.	Abo. intro.
268.	Poaceae	<i>Microstegium glabratum</i> (Brongn.)A.Camus	Indigenous
269.	Poaceae	<i>Ischaemum rugosum</i> Salisb.	Exotic
270.	Poaceae	<i>Ischaemum timorense</i> Kunth	Exotic
271.	Poaceae	<i>Ischaemum indicum</i> (Houtt.) Merr.	Indigenous
272.	Poaceae	<i>Ischaemum vitiense</i> Summerhayes	Indigenous
273.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum halepense</i> (L.) Pers.	Exotic
274.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum halepense</i> (L.) Pers. f. <i>halepense</i>	Exotic
275.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum halepense</i> (L.)Pers.f. <i>muticum</i> (Hackel) Hubbard	Exotic
276.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum verticilliflorum</i> (Steudel) Stapf	Exotic
277.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum bicolor</i> (L.) Moench	Exotic
278.	Poaceae	<i>Sorghum vulgare</i> Pers.	Exotic
279.	Poaceae	<i>Vetiveria zizanioides</i> (L.) Nash	Exotic
280.	Poaceae	<i>Chrysopogon aciculatus</i> (Retz.) Trin.	Indigenous
281.	Poaceae	<i>Cymbopogon refractus</i> (R.Br.) A.Camus	Indigenous
282.	Poaceae	<i>Cymbopogon coloratus</i> (Hook.f.) Stapf	Exotic
283.	Poaceae	<i>Hyparrhenia rufa</i> (Nees) Stapf	Exotic
284.	Poaceae	<i>Heteropogon contortus</i> (L.) Beauv. ex Roemer	Indigenous

285.	Poaceae	<i>Themeda arguens</i> (L.) Hackel	Exotic
286.	Poaceae	<i>Themeda quadrivalvis</i> (L.) Kuntze	Exotic
287.	Poaceae	<i>Dichanthium caricosum</i> (L.) A. Camus	Exotic
288.	Poaceae	<i>Dichanthium aristatum</i> (Poir.) Hubbard	Indigenous
289.	Poaceae	<i>Dichanthium annulatum</i> (Forssk.) Stapf	Indigenous
290.	Poaceae	<i>Bothriochloa bladhii</i> (Retz.) S.T.Blake	Exotic
291.	Poaceae	<i>Zea mays</i> L.	Exotic
292.	Poaceae	<i>Coix lacryma-jobi</i> L.	Exotic
293.	Poaceae	<i>Tripsacum laxum</i> Nash	Exotic
294.	Arecaceae	<i>Livistona chinensis</i> (Jacq.) R.Br. ex Mart.	Exotic
295.	Arecaceae	<i>Livistona australis</i> (R.Br.) Mart.	Exotic
296.	Arecaceae	<i>Licuala grandis</i> H.Wendl.ex Linden	Exotic
297.	Arecaceae	<i>Pritchardia pacifica</i> Seem. & H.Wendl.	Indigenous
298.	Arecaceae	<i>Pritchardia thurstonii</i> F.v.Muell.& Drude	Endemic
299.	Arecaceae	<i>Corypha elata</i> Roxb.Hort.	Exotic
300.	Arecaceae	<i>Phoenix dactylifera</i> L.	Exotic
301.	Arecaceae	<i>Phoenix sylvstris</i> (L.) Roxb.Hort.	Exotic
302.	Arecaceae	<i>Phoenix canariensis</i> Hort. ex Chabaud	Exotic
303.	Arecaceae	<i>Phoenix roebelenii</i> O'Brien	Exotic
304.	Arecaceae	<i>Latania lontaroides</i> (Gaertn.) H.E.Moore	Exotic
305.	Arecaceae	<i>Metroxylon vitiense</i> (H.Wendl.) H.Wendl.ex Hook.f.	Endemic
306.	Arecaceae	<i>Raphia farinifera</i> (Gaertn.) Hylander	Exotic
307.	Arecaceae	<i>Calamus vitiensis</i> Warb.ex Becc.	Endemic
308.	Arecaceae	<i>Arenga pinnata</i> (Wurmb) Merr.	Exotic
309.	Arecaceae	<i>Caryota mitis</i> Lour.	Exotic
310.	Arecaceae	<i>Caryota urens</i> L.	Exotic
311.	Arecaceae	<i>Roystonea oleracea</i> (Jacq.) O.F.Cook	Exotic
312.	Arecaceae	<i>Roystonea regia</i> (H.B.K.) O.F.Cook	Exotic
313.	Arecaceae	<i>Chrysalidocarpus lutescens</i> H.Wendl.	Exotic

314.	Arecaceae	<i>Archontophoenix alexandre</i> (F.v.Muell.)H.Wendl.&Drude	Exotic
315.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia vitiensis</i> (H.Wendl.) H.E.Moore	Endemic
316.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia simulans</i> H.E.Moore	Endemic
317.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia petiolata</i> (Burret) H.E.Moore	Endemic
318.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia sessilifolia</i> (Burret) H.E.Moore	Endemic
319.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia pedionoma</i> (A.C.Smith) H.E.Moore	Endemic
320.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia joannis</i> H.Wendl.	Endemic
321.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia filifera</i> (H.Wendl.) H.E.Moore	Endemic
322.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia pickeringii</i> (H.Wendl.) H.E.Moore	Endemic
323.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia subglobosa</i> H.Wendl.	Endemic
324.	Arecaceae	<i>Balaka microcarpa</i> Burret	Endemic
325.	Arecaceae	<i>Balaka pauciflora</i> (H.Wendl.) H.E.Moore	Endemic
326.	Arecaceae	<i>Balaka macrocarpa</i> Burret	Endemic
327.	Arecaceae	<i>Balaka seemanii</i> (H.Wendl.) Becc.	Endemic
328.	Arecaceae	<i>Balaka longirostris</i> Becc.	Endemic
329.	Arecaceae	<i>Ptychosperma macarthurii</i> (H.Wendl.ex Veitch) H.Wendl.ex Hook.f.	Exotic
330.	Arecaceae	<i>Areca catechu</i> L.	Exotic
331.	Arecaceae	<i>Pinanga kuhlii</i> Bl.	Exotic
332.	Arecaceae	<i>Neoveitchia storckii</i> (H.Wendl.) Becc.	Indigenous
333.	Arecaceae	<i>Pelagodoxa henryana</i> Becc.	Possibly exotic
334.	Arecaceae	<i>Dictyosperma album</i> (Bory) H.Wendl.&Drude ex Scheffer	Exotic
335.	Arecaceae	<i>Clinostigma exorrhizum</i> (H.Wendl.) Becc.	Endemic
336.	Arecaceae	<i>Cyphosperma trichospadix</i> (Burret) H.E.Moore	Endemic
337.	Arecaceae	<i>Cyphosperma tanga</i> (H.E.Moore) H.E.Moore	Endemic
338.	Arecaceae	<i>Physokentia thurstonii</i> (Becc.) Becc.	Endemic
339.	Arecaceae	<i>Physokentia rosea</i> H.E.Moore	Endemic
340.	Arecaceae	<i>Goniocladus petiolatus</i> Burret	Endemic
341.	Arecaceae	<i>Cocos nucifera</i> L.	Exotic
342.	Arecaceae	<i>Elaeis guineensis</i> Jacq.	Exotic

343.	Araceae	<i>Monstera deliciosa</i> Liebm.	Exotic
344.	Araceae	<i>Epiprenum pinnatum</i> (L.) Engl.	Exotic
345.	Araceae	<i>Epiprenum pinnatum</i> cv.'Aureum'	Exotic
346.	Araceae	<i>Rhaphidophora spuria</i> (Schott) Nicolson	Endemic
347.	Araceae	<i>Anthurium andraeanum</i> Linden ex Andre	Exotic
348.	Araceae	<i>Zantedeschia aethiopica</i> (L.) Spreng	Exotic
349.	Araceae	<i>Amorphophallus paeoniifolius</i> (Dennst.) Nicolson	Possibly exotic
350.	Araceae	<i>Cyrtosperma chamissonis</i> (Schott) Merr.	Abo. intro.
351.	Araceae	<i>Dieffenbachia seguine</i> (Jacq.) Schott	Exotic
352.	Araceae	<i>Alocasia cucullata</i> (Lour.)G.Don	Exotic
353.	Araceae	<i>Alocasia macrorrhiza</i> (L.) G.Don	Abo. intro.
354.	Araceae	<i>Colocasia esculenta</i> (L.) Schott	Abo. intro.
355.	Araceae	<i>Caladium bicolor</i> (Ait.) Vent.	Exotic
356.	Araceae	<i>Xanthosoma sagittifolium</i> (L.) Schott	Abo. intro.
357.	Araceae	<i>Xanthosoma undipes</i> (Koch) Koch	Exotic
358.	Lemnaceae	<i>Lemna perpusilla</i> Torrey	Indigenous
359.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia caudata</i> Hemsl.	Endemic
360.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia urvilleana</i> Hombron & Jacquinot	Indigenous
361.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia impavida</i> (Hombron & Jacquinot) Stone	Indigenous
362.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia storckii</i> Seem.	Indigenous
363.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia pritchardii</i> Seem.	Indigenous
364.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
365.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia grayana</i> Perry	Endemic
366.	Pandanaceae	<i>Freycinetia hombronii</i> Martelli	Indigenous
367.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus thurstonii</i> Wright	Endemic
368.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus joskei</i> Horne	Endemic
369.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus taveuniensis</i> St.John	Endemic
370.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus vitiensis</i> Martelli	Endemic
371.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus levuensis</i> Martelli	Endemic

372.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus gillespiei</i> St. John	Endemic
373.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus whitmeeanus</i> Martelli	Indigenous
374.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus sinicola</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
375.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus yasawaensis</i> St.John	Endemic
376.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus alveatus</i> St.John	Endemic
377.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus moalaensis</i> St.John	Endemic
378.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus pyriformis</i> (Martelli) St.John Syn: <i>P. Tectorius</i>	Endemic/Indigenous
379.	Typhaceae	<i>Typha domingensis</i> Pers.	Indigenous
380.	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria vitiensis</i> I.W.Bailey & A.C.Smith	Endemic
381.	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria rosea</i> J.M.Miller	Endemic
382.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia amygdalina</i> (A.Gray) Gillespie	Endemic
383.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia laddiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
384.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
385.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia angustifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
386.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia amoena</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
387.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia loriformis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
388.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia capillata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
389.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia habrotricha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
390.	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia insularis</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
391.	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
392.	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx insularis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
393.	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx stenopetalus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
394.	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx suaveolens</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
395.	Annonaceae	<i>Xylophia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
396.	Annonaceae	<i>Xylophia degeneri</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
397.	Annonaceae	<i>Xylophia pacifica</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
398.	Annonaceae	<i>Richella monosperma</i> A. Gray	Endemic
399.	Annonaceae	<i>Cananga odorata</i> (Lam.) Hook .f.& Thoms.	Abo. intro.
400.	Annonaceae	<i>Annona muricata</i> L.	Exotic

401.	Annonaceae	<i>Annona glabra</i> L.	Indigenous
402.	Annonaceae	<i>Annona squamosa</i> L.	Indigenous
403.	Annonaceae	<i>Annona reticulata</i> L.	Indigenous
404.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica fragrans</i> Houtt.	Exotic
405.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica grandifolia</i> A.DC.	Endemic
406.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica macarantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
407.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica castaneifolia</i> A. Gray	Endemic
408.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica gillespieana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
409.	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica chartacea</i> Gillespie	Endemic
410.	Aristolochiaceae	<i>Aristolochia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
411.	Aristolochiaceae	<i>Aristolochia littoralis</i> Parodi	Presumably indigenous
412.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper aduncum</i> L.	Indigenous
413.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper methysticum</i> Forst.f.Pl.	Abo. intro.
414.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper nigrum</i> L.	Indigenous
415.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper betle</i> L.	Indigenous
416.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper insectifugum</i> C.DC. ex Seem.	Endemic
417.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper crispatum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
418.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper stipulare</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
419.	Piperaceae	<i>Piper degeneri</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
420.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper puberulum</i> Benth.	Indigenous
421.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper puberulum</i> Benth. f. <i>puberulum</i>	Indigenous
422.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper puberulum</i> f. <i>glabrum</i> (C.DC.) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
423.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper melanostachyum</i> (C.DC.) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
424.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper oxycarpum</i> (C.DC.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
425.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper kandavuense</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
426.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper timothianum</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
427.	Piperaceae	<i>Macropiper vitiense</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
428.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia leptostachya</i> Hook. & Arn.	Indigenous

429.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia nodosa</i> Yunker	Endemic
430.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia pilostigma</i> Yunker	Endemic
431.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia subroseispica</i> C.DC.	Endemic
432.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia vitilevuensis</i> Yunker	Endemic
433.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia orbiculimba</i> Yunker var. <i>orbiculimba</i>	Endemic
434.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia orbiculimba</i> var. <i>mathuataensis</i> Yunker	Endemic
435.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia nandarivatensis</i> Yunker	Endemic
436.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia curtispica</i> C.DC.	Endemic
437.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia parhamii</i> Yunker	Endemic
438.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia purpurinodis</i> Yunker	Endemic
439.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia vitiana</i> C.DC.	Endemic
440.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia namosiana</i> Yunker	Endemic
441.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia ciliifolia</i> Yunker	Endemic
442.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia naitasiriensis</i> Yunker	Endemic
443.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia nandalana</i> Yunker var. <i>Nandalana</i>	Endemic
444.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia nandalana</i> var. <i>nudipeduncula</i> Yunker	Endemic
445.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia disticha</i> Yunker	Endemic
446.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia pellucida</i> (L.) H.B.K	Indigenous
447.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia endlicheri</i> Miq. var. <i>fijiana</i> Yunker	Indigenous
448.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia lasiostigma</i> C.DC. var. <i>Lasiostigma</i>	Endemic
449.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia lasiostigma</i> var. <i>carnosa</i> (C.DC.)Yunker	Endemic
450.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia lasiostigma</i> var. <i>microlimba</i> Yunker	Possibly endemic
451.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia attenuata</i> Yunker var. <i>attenuata</i>	Endemic
452.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia attenuata</i> var. <i>taveuniana</i> Yunker	Endemic
453.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia attenuata</i> var. <i>roseispica</i> Yunker	Endemic
454.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia flavida</i> Yunker	Possibly endemic
455.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia flavida</i> C.DC var. <i>flavida</i>	Endemic
456.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia flavida</i> var. <i>pubinervis</i> Yunker	Possibly endemic
457.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia albertiana</i> Yunker	Possibly endemic

458.	Peperomiaceae	<i>Peperomia laevilimba</i> Yunker	Endemic
459.	Chloranthaceae	<i>Ascarina diffusa</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
460.	Chloranthaceae	<i>Ascarina swamyana</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
461.	Trimeniaceae	<i>Trimenia weinmanniifolia</i> Seem.	Indigenous
462.	Monimiaceae	<i>Hedycarya dorstenioides</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
463.	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia nymphaeifolia</i> (Presl) Kubitzki	Indigenous
464.	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia moerenhoutiana</i> Guillemain subsp. <i>campanulata</i> Kubitzki	Indigenous
465.	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia olivacea</i> Gillespie	Endemic
466.	Lauraceae	<i>Persea americana</i> Mill.	Indigenous
467.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra reticulata</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
468.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra elaeocarpa</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
469.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra gillespie</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
470.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra trichotosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
471.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra monticola</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
472.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra tryphera</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
473.	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra luteola</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
474.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum camphora</i> (L.) J.S.Presl	Indigenous
475.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum pedatinervium</i> Meisn.	Possibly endemic
476.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum vernum</i> J.S.Presl	Indigenous
477.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum pallidum</i> Gillespie	Endemic
478.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum leptopus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
479.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum fitianum</i> (Meisn.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
480.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum rigidum</i> Gillespie	Endemic
481.	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum degeneri</i> Allen	Endemic
482.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya lancifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
483.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya fusca</i> Gillespie	Endemic
484.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya turbinata</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
485.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya hornei</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
486.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya constricta</i> Allen	Endemic

487.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya turrilliana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
488.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya barbellata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
489.	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya parinarioides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
490.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea pickeringii</i> (A. Gray ex Seem.) Benth. & Hook. f.ex Drake	Endemic
491.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea palmatinervia</i> (Meisn.) Benth & Hook. f.ex Drake	Endemic
492.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea magnifolia</i> Gillespie	Endemic
493.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea seemanii</i> (Meisn.) Benth.& Hook. f.ex Drake	Endemic
494.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea hornei</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
495.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea grayana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
496.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea richii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
497.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea vitiana</i> (Meisn.) Benth.& Hook. f.ex Drake	Endemic
498.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea imthurnii</i> Turrill	Endemic
499.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea burckelloides</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
500.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea mellifera</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
501.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea alleniana</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
502.	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea mathuataensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
503.	Cassythaceae	<i>Cassytha filiformis</i> L.	Indigenous
504.	Gyocarpaceae	<i>Gyrocarpus americanus</i> Jacq. subsp. <i>Americanus</i>	Indigenous
505.	Nymphaeaceae	<i>Nymphaea capensis</i> Thunb.f. <i>capensis</i> .	Indigenous
506.	Nymphaeaceae	<i>Nymphaea capensis</i> f. <i>rosea</i> Hort.ex Conard	Indigenous
507.	Ceratophyllaceae	<i>Ceratophyllum demersum</i> L.	Indigenous
508.	Menispermaceae	<i>Pachygone vitiensis</i> Diels	Indigenous
509.	Ranunculaceae	<i>Clematis pickeringii</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
510.	Papaveraceae	<i>Argemone mexicana</i> L.	Indigenous
511.	Ulmaceae	<i>Parasponia andersonii</i> (Planch.) Planch.	Indigenous
512.	Ulmaceae	<i>Trema cannabina</i> Lour.	Indigenous
513.	Ulmaceae	<i>Celtis harperi</i> Horne	Indigenous
514.	Ulmaceae	<i>Celtis vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
515.	Ulmaceae	<i>Girroniera celtidifolia</i> Gaud.	Indigenous

516.	Cannabaceae	<i>Cannabis sativa</i> L.	Indigenous
517.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus religiosa</i> L.	Indigenous
518.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus prolixa</i> Forst.f.Fl.	Indigenous
519.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus benghalensis</i> L.	Indigenous
520.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus benjamina</i> L.	Indigenous
521.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus elastica</i> Roxb.	Indigenous
522.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus obliqua</i> Forst.f.Fl.	Indigenous
523.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus smithii</i> Horne ex Baker var. <i>smithii</i>	Indigenous
524.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus smithii</i> Horne ex Baker var. <i>robusta</i> Corner	Indigenous
525.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus carica</i> L.	Indigenous
526.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus pumila</i> L.	Indigenous
527.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus scabra</i> Forst.	Indigenous
528.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus storckii</i> Seem. var. <i>storckii</i>	Indigenous
529.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus storckii</i> var. <i>kajewskii</i> (Summerhayes) Corner	Indigenous
530.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus masonii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
531.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus greenwoodii</i> Summerhayes	Endemic
532.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus fulvo-pilosa</i> Summerhayes	Endemic
533.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus barclayana</i> (Miq.) Summerhayes	Endemic
534.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus bambusifolia</i> Seem.	Endemic
535.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus tinctoria</i> Forst.	Indigenous
536.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus theophrastoides</i> Seem.	Indigenous
537.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
538.	Moraceae	<i>Ficus pritchardii</i> Seem.	Endemic
539.	Moraceae	<i>Morus australis</i> Poir.	Indigenous
540.	Moraceae	<i>Streblus anthropophagorum</i> (Seem.) Corner	Indigenous
541.	Moraceae	<i>Streblus pendulinus</i> (Endl.) F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
542.	Moraceae	<i>Antiaris toxicaria</i> Leschenault var. <i>macrophylla</i> (R.Br.) Corner	Indigenous
543.	Moraceae	<i>Maclura excelsa</i> (Welw.) Bureau	Indigenous
544.	Moraceae	<i>Broussonetia papyrifera</i> (L.) Vent.	Indigenous

545.	Moraceae	<i>Malaisia scandens</i> (Lour.) Plaunch.	Indigenous
546.	Moraceae	<i>Artocarpus rigidus</i> Bl.	Indigenous
547.	Moraceae	<i>Artocarpus altilis</i> (Parkinson) Fosberg	Indigenous
548.	Moraceae	<i>Artocarpus heterophyllus</i> Lam.	Indigenous
549.	Urticaceae	<i>Dendrocnide harveyi</i> (Seem.) Chew	Indigenous
550.	Urticaceae	<i>Dendrocnide vitiensis</i> (Seem.) Chew	Indigenous
551.	Urticaceae	<i>Laporte interrupta</i> (L.) Chew	Indigenous
552.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema australe</i> (Wedd.) Hall.f.	Endemic
553.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema vitiense</i> (Wedd.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
554.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema filicoides</i> (Seem.) Schroter	Endemic
555.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema comptonioides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
556.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema nemorosum</i> Seem.	Endemic
557.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema fruticosum</i> Gibbs.	Endemic
558.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema greenwoodii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
559.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema insulare</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
560.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema palustre</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
561.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema tenellum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
562.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema gillespiei</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
563.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema seemannianum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
564.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema humile</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
565.	Urticaceae	<i>Elatostema epallocaulum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
566.	Urticaceae	<i>Procris pedunculata</i> (J.R. & G.Forst.) Wedd. var. <i>pedunculata</i>	Indigenous
567.	Urticaceae	<i>Procris pedunculata</i> var. <i>ornata</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
568.	Urticaceae	<i>Procris anfracta</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
569.	Urticaceae	<i>Procris archboldiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
570.	Urticaceae	<i>Procris goepeliana</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
571.	Urticaceae	<i>Pilea cadierei</i> Gagnep. & Guillaumin	Indigenous
572.	Urticaceae	<i>Pilea microphylla</i> (L.) Liebm.	Indigenous
573.	Urticaceae	<i>Boehmeria nivea</i> (L.) Gaud.	Indigenous

574.	Urticaceae	<i>Boehmeria virgata</i> (Forst.f) Guillaumin	Indigenous
575.	Urticaceae	<i>Pouzolzia erythraeae</i> Schweinfurth	Indigenous
576.	Urticaceae	<i>Pouzolzia rubricaulis</i> (Bl.) Wedd.	Indigenous
577.	Urticaceae	<i>Pipturus argenteus</i> (Forst. f.) Wedd. var. <i>lanosus</i> Skottsbo.	Indigenous
578.	Urticaceae	<i>Pipturus platyphyllus</i> Wedd.	Endemic
579.	Urticaceae	<i>Pipturus vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
580.	Urticaceae	<i>Cypholophus heterophyllus</i> (Wedd.) Wedd.	Endigenous
581.	Urticaceae	<i>Cypholophus macrocephalus</i> Wedd. var. <i>mollis</i> (Wedd.) Wedd.	Indigenous
582.	Urticaceae	<i>Leucoskye corymbulosa</i> (Wedd.) Wedd.	Indigenous
583.	Urticaceae	<i>Maoutia australis</i> Wedd.	Indigenous
584.	Casuarinaceae	<i>Casuarina equisetifolia</i> J.R.& G.Forst.	Indigenous
585.	Casuarinaceae	<i>Casuarina torulosa</i> Ait.	Indigenous
586.	Casuarinaceae	<i>Gymnostoma vitiense</i> L.A.S.Johnson	Endemic
587.	Balanopaceae	<i>Balanops pedicellata</i> (Guillaumin) Hjelmqvist	Indigenous
588.	Phytolaccaceae	<i>Rivina humilis</i> L.	Indigenous
589.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Mirabilis jalapa</i> L.	Indigenous
590.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Boerhavia diffusa</i> L.	Indigenous
591.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Bougainvillea glabra</i> Choisy	Indigenous
592.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Bougainvillea spectabilis</i> Lam.	Indigenous
593.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia umbellifera</i> (J.R.&G.Forst) Seem.	Indigenous
594.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia grandis</i> R.Br.	Indigenous
595.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia aculeata</i> L.	Indigenous
596.	Aizoaceae	<i>Sesuvium portulacastrum</i> (L.) L.	Indigenous
597.	Cactaceae	<i>Opuntia vulgaris</i> Mill.	Indigenous
598.	Cactaceae	<i>Nopalea cochinellifera</i> (L.) Salm-Dyck	Indigenous
599.	Molluginaceae	<i>Mollugo pentaphylla</i> L.	Indigenous
600.	Caryophyllaceae	<i>Drymaria cordata</i> (L.) Willd. ex Roemer & Schultes var. <i>pacifica</i> Mizushima	Indigenous
601.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca quadrifida</i> L.	Indigenous
602.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca lutea</i> Solander ex Forst.f.Pl.	Indigenous

603.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca oleracea</i> L.	Indigenous
604.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca pilosa</i> L.	Indigenous
605.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca samoensis</i> Poelln.	Indigenous
606.	Portulacaceae	<i>Portulaca grandiflora</i> Hook.	Indigenous
607.	Portulacaceae	<i>Talinum paniculatum</i> (Jacq.) Gaertn.	Indigenous
608.	Basellaceae	<i>Basella alba</i> L.	Indigenous
609.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Deeringia amaranthoides</i> (Lam.) Merr.	Indigenous
610.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Celosia argentic</i> cv.'Cristata'	Exotic
611.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Amaranthus gracilis</i> Desf.	Indigenous
612.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Amaranthus tricolor</i> L.	Indigenous
613.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Amaranthus spinosus</i> L.	Indigenous
614.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Amaranthus dubius</i> Mart.	Indigenous
615.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Amaranthus hybridus</i> L.	Indigenous
616.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Cyathula prostata</i> (L.)Bl.	Indigenous
617.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Achyranthes aspera</i> L.	Indigenous
618.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Alternanthera sessilis</i> (L.) R.Br.ex DC.	Indigenous
619.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Alternanthera tenella</i> Colla cv.'Betzickiana'	Exotic
620.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Gomphrena globosa</i> L.	Indigenous
621.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Iresine herbstii</i> Hook.	Indigenous
622.	Chenopodiaceae	<i>Chenopodium ambrosioides</i> L.	Indigenous
623.	Polygonaceae	<i>Antigonon leptopus</i> Hook.& Arn.	Indigenous
624.	Polygonaceae	<i>Rumex crispus</i> L.	Indigenous
625.	Polygonaceae	<i>Polygonum dichotomum</i> Bl.	Indigenous
626.	Polygonaceae	<i>Homalocladium platycladum</i> (F.v.Muell.)I.H.Bailey	Indigenous
627.	Plumbaginaceae	<i>Plumbago zeylanica</i> L.	Indigenous
628.	Plumbaginaceae	<i>Plumbago auricalata</i> Lam.	Indigenous
629.	Plumbaginaceae	<i>Plumbago indica</i> L.	Indigenous
630.	Dilleniaceae	<i>Dillenia biflora</i> (A. Gray) Martelli ex Dur.& Jacks	Indigenous
631.	Dilleniaceae	<i>Hibbertia lucens</i> Brongn.& Gris ex Sebert & Pancher	Indigenous

632.	Ochnaceae	<i>Brackenridgea nitida</i> A. Gray	Endemic
633.	Theaceae	<i>Camellia sinensis</i> (L.)Kuntze	Indigenous
634.	Theaceae	<i>Eurya vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
635.	Theaceae	<i>Eurya greenwoodii</i> Kobuski	Endemic
636.	Saurauiceae	<i>Saurauia rubicunda</i> (A.Gray) Seem.	Endemic
637.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum leucocarpum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
638.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum leptocaldum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
639.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum cerasiferum</i> Vesque	Endemic
640.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum neo-ebudicum</i> Guillaumin	Indigenous
641.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i> L.	Indigenous
642.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum vitiensis</i> Turrill	Endemic
643.	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum ambiphyllum</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
644.	Clusiaceae	<i>Mesua ferrea</i> L.	Indigenous
645.	Clusiaceae	<i>Mammea odorata</i> (Raf.) Kostermans	Indigenous
646.	Clusiaceae	<i>Mammea americana</i> L.	Possibly indigenous
647.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia pseudoguttifera</i> Seem.	Indigenous
648.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia vitiensis</i> (A.Gray) Seem.	Indigenous
649.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia myrtifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
650.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia sessilis</i> (Forst.f.) Seem.	Indigenous
651.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia adinantha</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
652.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia xanthochymus</i> Hook.f.Fl.	Indigenous
653.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia dulcis</i> (Roxb.) Kurz.	Indigenous
654.	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia mangostana</i> L.	Indigenous
655.	Elatinaceae	<i>Elatine gratiolooides</i> A.Cunn.	Indigenous
656.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus grandis</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
657.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus pittosporoides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
658.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus praeclarus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
659.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus cassinoides</i> A.Gray	Endemic
660.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus pyriformis</i> A.Gray	Endemic

661.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus kasiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
662.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus storckii</i> Seem.	Endemic
663.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus ampliflorus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
664.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus chelonimorphus</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
665.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus gillespieanus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
666.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus vitiensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
667.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus lepidus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
668.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus laurifolius</i> A.Gray	Endemic
669.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus subcapitatus</i> Gillespie	Endemic
670.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus melochioides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
671.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus kambi</i> Gibbs.	Endemic
672.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus milnei</i> Seem.	Endemic
673.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus chionanthus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
674.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus roseiflorus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
675.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus graeffei</i> Seem.	Indigenous
676.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus degenerianus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
677.	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus xanthodactylus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
678.	Tiliaceae	<i>Corchorus olitorius</i> L.	Indigenous
679.	Tiliaceae	<i>Corchorus torresianus</i> Gaud.	Indigenous
680.	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum calyculatum</i> (Seem.) Burret.	Endemic
681.	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum richii</i> (A.Gray) Seem.	Indigenous
682.	Tiliaceae	<i>Muntingia calabura</i> L.	Exotic
683.	Tiliaceae	<i>Grewia vitiensis</i> Turrill	Endemic
684.	Tiliaceae	<i>Grewia crenata</i> (J.R.&G.Forst) Schinz & Guillaumin	Indigenous
685.	Tiliaceae	<i>Microcos vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
686.	Tiliaceae	<i>Triumfetta rhomboidea</i> Jacq.	Indigenous
687.	Tiliaceae	<i>Triumfetta procumbens</i> Forst.f.Fl.	Indigenous
688.	Tiliaceae	<i>Berrya cordifolia</i> (Willd.) Burret	Indigenous
689.	Tiliaceae	<i>Berrya pacifica</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

690.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Dombeya burgesiae</i> Gerr.ex Harvey & Sonder	Indigenous
691.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Pentapetes phoenicca</i> L.	Indigenous
692.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia corchorifolia</i> L.	Indigenous
693.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia parhamii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
694.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
695.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia degeriana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
696.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia mollipila</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
697.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia grayana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
698.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia longepetiolata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
699.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia roseiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
700.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Waltheria indica</i> L.	Indigenous
701.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Pimia rhamnoides</i> Seem.	Endemic
702.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Commersonia bartramia</i> (L.) Merr.	Indigenous
703.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Theobroma cacao</i> L.	Indigenous
704.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Helicteres isora</i> L.	Exotic
705.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Kleinhovia hospita</i> L.	Indigenous
706.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Sterculia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
707.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Sterculia dasyphylla</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
708.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Firmiana diversifolia</i> A.Gray	Endemic
709.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Pterocymbium oceanicum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
710.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera littoralis</i> Ait.	Indigenous
711.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera orthinocephala</i> Kostermans	Indigenous
712.	Bombacaceae	<i>Ochroma pyramidale</i> (Cav.) Urb.	Indigenous
713.	Bombacaceae	<i>Celba pentandra</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Indigenous
714.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus tiliaceus</i> subsp. <i>tiliaceus</i>	Indigenous
715.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus tiliaceus</i> subsp. <i>hastatus</i> (L.f.) Borss	Indigenous
716.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus sabdariffa</i> L.	Exotic
717.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus diversifolius</i> Jacq.	Indigenous
718.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus rosa-sinensis</i> L.	Exotic

719.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus schizopetalus</i> (Mast.) Hook.f.	Indigenous
720.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus syriacus</i> L.	Indigenous
721.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus hirtus</i> L.	Indigenous
722.	Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus mutabilis</i> L.	Indigenous
723.	Malvaceae	<i>Abelmoshus moschatus</i> Medik.	Indigenous
724.	Malvaceae	<i>Abelmoshus esculentus</i> (L.) Moench	Exotic
725.	Malvaceae	<i>Abelmoshus manihot</i> (L.) Medik.	Indigenous
726.	Malvaceae	<i>Thespesia populnea</i> (L.) Solander ex Correa	Indigenous
727.	Malvaceae	<i>Thespesia lampas</i> (Cav.) Dalzell & Gibson	Indigenous
728.	Malvaceae	<i>Gossypium arboreum</i> L.	Indigenous
729.	Malvaceae	<i>Gossypium hirsutum</i> L.	Indigenous
730.	Malvaceae	<i>Gossypium barbadense</i> L.	Indigenous
731.	Malvaceae	<i>Urena lobata</i> L.	Indigenous
732.	Malvaceae	<i>Malvaviscus arboreus</i> var. <i>arboreus</i>	Exotic
733.	Malvaceae	<i>Malvaviscus arboreus</i> var. <i>penduliflorus</i> (Moc.& Sesse ex DC.)	Exotic
734.	Malvaceae	<i>Malvastrum coromandelianum</i> (L.) Garcke	Indigenous
735.	Malvaceae	<i>Anoda cristata</i> (L.) Schlechtendal	Indigenous
736.	Malvaceae	<i>Sida acuta</i> Burm.f.Fl.	Indigenous
737.	Malvaceae	<i>Sida parvifolia</i> DC.	Indigenous
738.	Malvaceae	<i>Sida rhombifolia</i> L.	Indigenous
739.	Malvaceae	<i>Abutilon indicum</i> (L.) Sweet	Indigenous
740.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Cleistanthus micranthus</i> Croizat	Endemic
741.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Antidesma pacificum</i> Muell.	Endemic
742.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Antidesma insulare</i> Gillespie	Endemic
743.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Antidesma gillespieanum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
744.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Antidesma elassophyllum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
745.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Antidesma trichophyllum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
746.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Baccaurea seemanii</i> (Muell.Arg.) Muell.	Indigenous
747.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Baccaurea stylaris</i> Muell.	Endemic

748.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Baccaurea pulvinata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
749.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Drypetes vitiensis</i> Croizat	Indigenous
750.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Drypetes pacifica</i> (I.W.Bailey & A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
751.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Flueggea flexuosa</i> Muell.	Indigenous
752.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus emblica</i> L.	Indigenous
753.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus pergracilis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
754.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus heterodoxus</i> Muell.	Possibly endemic
755.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus wilkesianus</i> Muell.	Endemic
756.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus virgatus</i> Forst.f.	Indigenous
757.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus urinaria</i> L.	Indigenous
758.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus amarus</i> Schumacher & Thonnig	Indigenous
759.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Phyllanthus debilis</i> Klein ex Willd.	Indigenous
760.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Breynia disticha</i> J.R.& G.Forst cv. 'Rosea-picta'	Exotic
761.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion cordatum</i> Seem.	Endemic
762.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion amentuligerum</i> (Muell.Arg.) Croizat	Endemic
763.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion anfractuosum</i> Gibbs.	Endemic
764.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion ramiflorum</i> J.R.&G.Forst.	Indigenous
765.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion concolor</i> Muell.	Indigenous
766.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion seemannii</i> Muell.	Endemic
767.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion euryoides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
768.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion vitiense</i> (Muell.Arg.) Gillespie	Endemic
769.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion podocarpum</i> (Muell.Arg.) C.B.Robinson	Endemic
770.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion calciphilum</i> Croizat	Endemic
771.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion atrovirens</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
772.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion brunnescens</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
773.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion multilobum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
774.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion gillespiei</i> Croizat	Endemic
775.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion insutatum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
776.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion bracteatum</i> Gillespie	Endemic

777.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion collinum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
778.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion atalotrichum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
779.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion melvilliorum</i> Airy	Endemic
780.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Bishofia javanica</i> Bl.	Possibly endemic
781.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Austrobuxus horneanus</i> (A.C.Smith) Airy	Endemic
782.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Petalostigma quadriloculare</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
783.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Ricinus communis</i> L.	Indigenous
784.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga membranacea</i> Muell.	Endemic
785.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga seemannii</i> (Muell.Arg.) Muell.	Indigenous
786.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga seemannii</i> var. <i>seemannii</i>	Indigenous
787.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga seemannii</i> var. <i>capillata</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
788.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga seemannii</i> var. <i>deltoidea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
789.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga magna</i> Turrill	Endemic
790.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga caesariata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
791.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga graeffeana</i> Pax & Hoffm. var. <i>graeffeana</i>	Endemic
792.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga graeffeana</i> var. <i>major</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
793.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga graeffeana</i> Pax & Hoffm. var. <i>crenata</i>	Endemic
794.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga marikoensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
795.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga vitiensis</i> Pax & Hoffm.	Endemic
796.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga harveyana</i> (Muell.Arg.) Muell.	Indigenous
797.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga secunda</i> Muell.	Endemic
798.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Cleidion leptostachyum</i> (Muell.Arg.) Pax & Hoffm.	Endemic
799.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Claoxylon vitiense</i> Gillespie	Endemic
800.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Claoxylon fallax</i> Muell.Arg.	Indigenous
801.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Claoxylon echinospermum</i> Muell.	Endemic
802.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha boehmerioides</i> Miq.	Indigenous
803.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha grandis</i> Benth.	Indigenous
804.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha hispida</i> Burm.f.	Exotic
805.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha wilkesiana</i> Muell.f. <i>wilkesiana</i>	Exotic

806.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha wilkesiana</i> f. <i>circinata</i> Muell.	Possibly endemic
807.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha godseffiana</i> Masters	Exotic
808.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha rivularis</i> Seem.	Endemic
809.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha insulana</i> var. <i>insulana</i>	Indigenous
810.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha insulana</i> var. <i>flavicans</i> Muell.	Possibly endemic
811.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha insulana</i> var. <i>subvillosa</i> (Muell. Arg.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
812.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha repanda</i> Muell. var. <i>repanda</i>	Indigenous
813.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha repanda</i> var. <i>denudata</i> (Muell.Arg.)A.C.Smith	Possibly indigenous
814.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha amplexicaulis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
815.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Mallotus tiliifolius</i> (Bl.) Muell.	Indigenous
816.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Hevea brasiliensis</i> (Willd.ex A.H.L.Juss) Muell.	Exotic
817.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum macrophyllum</i> (Muell.Arg.) Pax & Hoffm.	Endemic
818.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum robbianum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
819.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Manihot exculenta</i> Crantz	Exotic
820.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Manihot esculenta</i> cv.'Variegata'	Exotic
821.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Jatropha curcas</i> L.	Indigenous
822.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Jatropha integerrima</i> Jacq.	Indigenous
823.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Jatropha gossypifolia</i> L. var. <i>elegans</i> (Pohl) Muell.	Exotic
824.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Jatropha podagrica</i> Hook.	Exotic
825.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Aleurites moluccana</i> (L.) Willd.	Indigenous
826.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Aleurites montana</i> (Lour.) E.H.Wilson	Exotic
827.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Aleurites fordii</i> Hemsl.	Exotic
828.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Codiaeum variegatum</i> var. <i>moluccanum</i> (Dec.) Muell.	Indigenous
829.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Codiaeum variegatum</i> var. <i>variegatum</i> f. <i>variegatum</i>	Exotic
830.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Codiaeum variegatum</i> var. <i>variegatum</i> f. <i>taeniosum</i> (Muell.Arg.) Muell.Arg.ex J.W.Parham	Exotic
831.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Croton metallicus</i> Seem.ex Muell.Arg.	Endemic
832.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Croton microtiglium</i> Burkill	Indigenous
833.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Croton leptopus</i> Muell.	Endemic
834.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Croton heterotrichus</i> Muell.	Endemic

835.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Omаланthus nutans</i> (Forst.f.) Guillemin	Indigenous
836.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria agallocha</i> L.	Indigenous
837.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria acuminata</i> Gillespie	Endemic
838.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria confertiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
839.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Stillingia pacifica</i> Muell.	Indigenous
840.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia splendens</i> Bojer ex Hook.	Indigenous
841.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia pulcherrima</i> Willd.ex Kl.	Indigenous
842.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia cyathophora</i> Murray	Indigenous
843.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia peplus</i> L.	Indigenous
844.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia tirucalli</i> L.	Indigenous
845.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia fidjiana</i> Boiss.	Endemic
846.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Chamaesyce prostrata</i> (Ait.) Small	Indigenous
847.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Chamaesyce atoto</i> (Forst.f.) Croizat	Exotic
848.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Chamaesyce hirta</i> (L.) Millsp.	Possibly indigenous
849.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Chamaesyce hypericifolia</i> (L.) Millsp.	Indigenous
850.	Gonystylaceae	<i>Gonystylus punctatus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
851.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria disperma</i> (Forst.f.) Baill.	Indigenous
852.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria pubiflora</i> (A.Gray) Gilg.	Endemic
853.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria pulchra</i> Gillespie	Endemic
854.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria ixoroides</i> Fosberg	Endemic
855.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria glabra</i> (Turrill) Domke	Indigenous
856.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria montana</i> (Seem.) Gilg.	Endemic
857.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria angustifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
858.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria acuminata</i> (A.Gray) Gilg	Indigenous
859.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Phaleria lanceolata</i> (A.Gray) Gilg	Endemic
860.	Thymelaeaceae	<i>Wikstroemia foetida</i> (L.f.) A.Gray var. <i>vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
861.	Lecythidaceae	<i>Couroupita guianensis</i> Aubl.	Indigenous
862.	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia asiatica</i> (L.) Kurz	Exotic
863.	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia racemosa</i> (L.) Spreng.	Indigenous

864.	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia edulis</i> Seem.	Endemic
865.	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia seatura</i> Guppy	Endemic
866.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora stylosa</i> Griffith	Indigenous
867.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora samoensis</i> (Hochr.) Salvoza	Indigenous
868.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora x selala</i> (Salvoza) Tomlison	Indigenous
869.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Bruguiera gymnorrhiza</i> (L.) Lam.	Indigenous
870.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis richii</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
871.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis pedunculata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
872.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis harveyi</i> Benth.	Endemic
873.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis parksii</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
874.	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis seemanii</i> (A.Gray) Schimper	Endemic
875.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Erythrospermum acuminatissimum</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
876.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium vitiense</i> Benth.	Endemic
877.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium pallidum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
878.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium nitens</i> Turrill	Endemic
879.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium laurifolium</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
880.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Hydnocarpus wightianus</i> Bl.	Exotic
881.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia mollipila</i> Sleumer	Endemic
882.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia amalotricha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
883.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia vitiensis</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
884.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia subintegra</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
885.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia degeneri</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
886.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia rukam</i> Zoll.&Moritzi ex Moritzi	Exotic
887.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia jangomas</i> (Lour.)Rausch.	Exotic
888.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Dovyalis hebecarpa</i> (Gardner) Warb.	Exotic
889.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Xylosma orbiculatum</i> (J.R.&G.Forst.)Forst.f.	Indigenous
890.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Xylosma simulans</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
891.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia parhamii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
892.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia fissentipula</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

893.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia myrsinoides</i> Sleumer	Possibly endemic
894.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia richii</i> A.Gray	Possibly endemic
895.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia procera</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
896.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia adiantoides</i> Sleumer	Endemic
897.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia angustifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
898.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia longifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
899.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia crassipes</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
900.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia stenophylla</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
901.	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Casearia pubipes</i> A.C.smith	Endemic
902.	Violaceae	<i>Melicytus fasciger</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
903.	Violaceae	<i>Agatea violaris</i> A.Gray f.violaris	Indigenous
904.	Violaceae	<i>Agatea violaris</i> f.mollis A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
905.	Violaceae	<i>Viola odorata</i> L.	Indigenous
906.	Turneraceae	<i>Turnera ulmifolia</i> L.	Exotic
907.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora aurantia</i> Forst.f.	Indigenous
908.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora barclayi</i> (Seem.) Mast.	Indigenous
909.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora suberosa</i> L.	Exotic
910.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora foetida</i> L. var. <i>hispida</i> (DC. ex Triana & Planch.)	Exotic
911.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora edulis</i> Sims.	Exotic
912.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora quadrangularis</i> L.	Exotic
913.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora laurifolia</i> L.	Exotic
914.	Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora maliformis</i> L.	Exotic
915.	Bixaceae	<i>Bixa orellana</i> L.	Exotic
916.	Cochlospermaceae	<i>Cochlospermum vitifolium</i> (Willd.) Spreng	Exotic
917.	Cariacaceae	<i>Carica papaya</i> L.	Exotic
918.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Momordica charantha</i> L.	Exotic
919.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Benincasa hispida</i> (Thunb.) Cogn.	Exotic
920.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Coccinia grandis</i> (L.) Voigt	Exotic
921.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Citrullus lanatus</i> (Thub.) Mansf.	Exotic

922.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Lagenaria siceraria</i> (Molina) Standl.	Exotic
923.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Cucurbita maxima</i> Duchesne ex Lam.	Exotic
924.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Cucurbita pepo</i> L.	Exotic
925.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Luffa cylindrica</i> (L.) M.Roemer	Exotic
926.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Cucumis melo</i> L.	Exotic
927.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Cucumis sativus</i> L.	Exotic
928.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Zehneria mucronata</i> (Bl.) Miq.	Indigenous
929.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Sechium edule</i> (Jacq.) Sw.	Exotic
930.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Trichosanthes cucumerina</i> L.	Endemic
931.	Cucurbitaceae	<i>Neolalsomitra intergrifoliola</i> (Cogn.) Hutchinson	Indigenous
932.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
933.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia coccinea</i> Hook.	Exotic
934.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia x argenteo-guttata</i> Lemoine	Exotic
935.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia x semperflorens-cultorum</i> Hort.	Exotic
936.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia x ricinifolia</i> A.Dietr.	Exotic
937.	Begoniaceae	<i>Begonia rex</i> Putz.	Exotic
938.	Capparaceae	<i>Capparis cordifolia</i> Lam.	Indigenous
939.	Capparaceae	<i>Capparis quiniflora</i> DC.	Indigenous
940.	Capparaceae	<i>Crateva religiosa</i> Forst.f.	Indigenous
941.	Cleomaceae	<i>Cleome viscosa</i> L.	Exotic
942.	Cleomaceae	<i>Cleome gynandra</i> L.	Exotic
943.	Cleomaceae	<i>Cleome speciosa</i> Raf.	Exotic
944.	Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica oleracea</i> L. var. <i>capitata</i> L.	Exotic
945.	Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica oleracea</i> L. var. <i>botrytis</i> L.	Exotic
946.	Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica juncea</i> (L.) Czern. & Cosson	Exotic
947.	Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica campestris</i> L.	Exotic
948.	Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica chinensis</i> L.	Exotic
949.	Brassicaceae	<i>Raphanus sativus</i> L.	Exotic
950.	Brassicaceae	<i>Coronopus didymus</i> (L.) Sm.	Exotic

951.	Brassicaceae	<i>Lobularia maritima</i> (L.) Desv.	Exotic
952.	Brassicaceae	<i>Rorripa nasturtium-aquaticum</i> (L.) Hayek ex Mansf.	Exotic
953.	Brassicaceae	<i>Rorripa sarmentosa</i> (DC.) Macbride	Indigenous
954.	Brassicaceae	<i>Rorripa indica</i> (L.) Hiern var. <i>apetala</i> (DC.) Hochr.	Exotic
955.	Moringaceae	<i>Moringa oleifera</i> Lam.	Exotic
956.	Salicaceae	<i>Salix babylonica</i> L.	Exotic
957.	Ericaceae	<i>Rhododendron x pulchrum</i> Sweet	Exotic
958.	Ericaceae	<i>Paphia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
959.	Epacridaceae	<i>Leucopogon septentrionalis</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
960.	Symplocaceae	<i>Symplocos leptophylla</i> (Brand) Turrill	Indigenous
961.	Symplocaceae	<i>Symplocos turrilliana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
962.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros elliptica</i> (J.R.&G.Forst.) P.S.Green	Indigenous
963.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros elliptica</i> var. <i>elliptica</i>	Endemic
964.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros elliptica</i> var. <i>fructuosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
965.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros elliptica</i> var. <i>fijiensis</i> (Bakh.)A.C.Smith	Endemic
966.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros elliptica</i> var. <i>foliosa</i> (Rich ex A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
967.	Ebenaceae	<i>Erythrospermum acuminatissimum</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
968.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros gillespiei</i> (Fosberg) Kostermans var. <i>gillespiei</i> .	Endemic
969.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros gillespiei</i> var. <i>nandarivatensis</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
970.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros phlebodes</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
971.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros major</i> (Forst.f.)Bakh.	Indigenous
972.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros fasciculosa</i> (F.v.Muell.) F.v.Muell.	Possibly exotic
973.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros samoensis</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
974.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros vitiensis</i> Gillespie var. <i>vitiensis</i>	Endemic
975.	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros vitiensis</i> Gillespie var. <i>longisepala</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
976.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella sessilis</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
977.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella brevipes</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
978.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella grayana</i> St.John	Indigenous
979.	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella umbonata</i> (van Royen) A.C.Smith	Endemic

980.		Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella smithii</i> (van Royen) A.C.Smith	Endemic
981.		Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella garberi</i> Christopherson	Indigenous
982.		Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella vitiensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
983.		Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella membranacea</i> Lam	Indigenous
984.		Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella pyrulifera</i> (A.Gray) Lam ex Royen	Endemic
985.		Sapotaceae	<i>Chrysophyllum cainito</i> L.	Exotic
986.		Sapotaceae	<i>Calocarpum sapota</i> (Jacq.) Merr.	Exotic
987.		Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella hillii</i> (Horne ex Baker) Lam	Endemic
988.		Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella parvifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
989.		Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella richii</i> (A.Gray) Lam	Possibly exotic
990.		Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella obovata</i> (Forst.f.) Pierre	Exotic
991.		Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella fijiensis</i> (Hemsl.)A.C.Smith	Endemic
992.		Sapotaceae	<i>Buckella thurstonii</i> (Hemsl.) Lam	Endemic
993.		Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium fidjiense</i> Pierre ex Dubard	Endemic
994.		Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium hornei</i> (Hartog ex Baker) Dubard	Endemic
995.		Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium porphyreum</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
996.		Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium vitilevuense</i> Gilly ex van Royen	Endemic
997.		Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara dissecta</i> (L.f.) Dubard	Indigenous
998.		Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara smithiana</i> Lam & Maas Geester.	Endemic
999.		Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara vitiensis</i> (Lam & van Olden) Meeuse	Endemic
1000.	6	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara zapota</i> (L.) van Royen	Exotic
1001.	6	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara kauki</i> (L.) Dubard	Exotic
1002.	6	Sapotaceae	<i>Mimusops elengi</i> L.	Exotic
1003.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa corylifolia</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1004.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa pickeringii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1005.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa tabacifolia</i> Mez	Indigenous
1006.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa insularis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1007.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa tongensis</i> Mez	Indigenous
1008.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa persicifolia</i> A. Gray	Endemic

1009.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1010.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Ardisia brackenridgei</i> (A.Gray) Mez	Endemic
1011.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Ardisia crispa</i> (Thunb.) A.DC.	Exotic
1012.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma capitatum</i> (A.Gray) Mez	Endemic
1013.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma megaphyllum</i> (Hemsl.) Mez	Endemic
1014.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma hornei</i> Mez	Endemic
1015.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma divaricatum</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1016.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma ligulifolium</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1017.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma clavatum</i> Mez	Endemic
1018.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma ampliflorum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1019.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma chloranthum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1020.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma multiflorum</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1021.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma grande</i> (Seem.) Mez	Endemic
1022.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma babucense</i> Mez	Endemic
1023.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Tapeinosperma greenwoodii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1024.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Dioscocalyx fusca</i> Gibbs	Endemic
1025.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Dioscocalyx amplifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1026.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Dioscocalyx crinita</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1027.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Embelia gracilis</i> Turrill	Endemic
1028.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Rapanea myricifolia</i> (A.Gray) Mez	Indigenous
1029.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Rapanea crassiramea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1030.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Rapanea polyantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1031.	6	Myrsinaceae	<i>Rapanea hadrocarpa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1032.	1	Cunoniaceae	<i>Spiraeanthemum graeffei</i> Seem.	Endemic
1033.	2	Cunoniaceae	<i>Spiraeanthemum serratum</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1034.	3	Cunoniaceae	<i>Spiraeanthemum katakata</i> Seem.	Endemic
1035.	4	Cunoniaceae	<i>Acsmithia vitiensis</i> (A.Gray) Hoogl.	Endemic
1036.	5	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois superba</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1037.	6	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois imthurnii</i> Turrill	Endemic

1038.	7	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois stipularis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1039.	8	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1040.	9	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i> var. <i>ternata</i>	Possibly endemic
1041.	1	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i> var. <i>glabrior</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1042.	1	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i> var. <i>serrata</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1043.	1	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i> var. <i>minor</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1044.	1	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia affinis</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1045.	1	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia spiraeoides</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1046.	1	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia richi</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1047.	1	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1048.	1	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia exigua</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1049.	1	Cunoniaceae	<i>Pullea perryana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1050.	1	Davidsoniaceae	<i>Davidsonia pruriens</i> F.v.Muell.var. <i>pruriens</i>	Indigenous
1051.	2	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum rhytidocarpum</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1052.	2	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum oligodontum</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1053.	2	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum arborescens</i> Rich ex A. Gray	Indigenous
1054.	2	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum pickeringii</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1055.	2	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum brackenridgei</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
1056.	2	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum phillyraeoides</i> DC.	Exotic
1057.	2	Crassulaceae	<i>Kalanchoe pinnata</i> (Lam.) Pers.	Indigenous
1058.	2	Rosaceae	<i>Fragaria x ananassa</i> Duchesne	Exotic
1059.	2	Rosaceae	<i>Rosa damascena</i> Mill.	Indigenous
1060.	2	Rosaceae	<i>Rosa moluccanus</i> L. var. <i>austropacificus</i> van Royen	Indigenous
1061.	3	Rosaceae	<i>Eriobotrya japonica</i> (Thunb.)Lindl.	Exotic
1062.	3	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Chrysobalanus icaco</i> L.	Exotic
1063.	3	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Parinari insularum</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
1064.	3	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Atuna racemosa</i> Raf.	Indigenous
1065.	3	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Atuna elliptica</i> (Kostermans) Kostermans	Endemic
1066.	3	Mimosaceae	<i>Parkia parrii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic

1067.	3	Mimosaceae	<i>Adenathera pavonia</i> L.	Exotic
1068.	3	Mimosaceae	<i>Entada phaseioides</i> (L.) Merr.	Indigenous
1069.	3	Mimosaceae	<i>Mimosa pudica</i> L. var. <i>unijuga</i> (Duchass.&Walp.)Griseb.	Indigenous
1070.	3	Mimosaceae	<i>Mimosa invis</i> a Mart.ex Colla var. <i>invis</i> a	Exotic
1071.	4	Mimosaceae	<i>Mimosa invis</i> a Mart.ex Colla var. <i>inermis</i> Adelb.	Exotic
1072.	4	Mimosaceae	<i>Mimosa bimucronata</i> (DC.)Kuntze	Exotic
1073.	4	Mimosaceae	<i>Leucaena leucocephala</i> (Lam.) de Wit	Indigenous
1074.	4	Mimosaceae	<i>Schleinitzia insularum</i> (Guillemin) Burkart	Indigenous
1075.	4	Mimosaceae	<i>Desmanthus virgatus</i> (L.) Willd.	Indigenous
1076.	4	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia farnesiana</i> (L.) Willd.	Exotic
1077.	4	Mimosaceae	<i>Acasia curassavica</i> (Britton & Killip) Stehle	Exotic
1078.	4	Mimosaceae	<i>Acasia polystachya</i> A.Cunn.ex Benth	Exotic
1079.	4	Mimosaceae	<i>Acasia pendula</i> A.Cunn.ex G.Don	Exotic
1080.	4	Mimosaceae	<i>Acasia simplex</i> (Spartman) Pedley	Exotic
1081.	5	Mimosaceae	<i>Acasia mathuataensis</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1082.	5	Mimosaceae	<i>Acasia richii</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1083.	5	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia falcata</i> ria (L.)Fosberg	Exotic
1084.	5	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia saponaria</i> (Lour.) Bl. ex Miq.	Exotic
1085.	5	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia lebbeck</i> (L.) Benth.	Exotic
1086.	5	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia procera</i> (Roxb.) Benth.	Exotic
1087.	5	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia saman</i> (Jacq.) F.v.Muell.	Exotic
1088.	5	Mimosaceae	<i>Enterolobium cyclocarpum</i> (Jacq.) Griseb.	Exotic
1089.	5	Mimosaceae	<i>Calliandra surinamensis</i> Benth.	Exotic
1090.	5	Mimosaceae	<i>Pithecellobium dulce</i> (Roxb.) Benth.	Exotic
1091.	6	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes melanesica</i> Fosberg var. <i>melanesica</i>	Endemic
1092.	6	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes melanesica</i> Fosberg var. <i>meeboldi</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1093.	6	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes vitiensis</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1094.	6	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Peltophorum pterocarpum</i> (DC.) Backer ex K.Heyne	Exotic
1095.	6	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Delonix regia</i> (Bojer ex Hook.) Raf.	Endemic

1096.	6	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Colvillea racemosa</i> Bojer ex Hook.	Endemic
1097.	6	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Caesalpinia pulcherrima</i> (L.) Sw.	Exotic
1098.	6	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Caesalpinia bonduie</i> (L.) Roxb.	Indigenous
1099.	6	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Caesalpinia major</i> (Medik.) Dandy & Exell	Indigenous
1100.	6	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Caesalpinia coriaria</i> (Jacq.) Willd.	Exotic
1101.	7	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Caesalpinia decapetala</i> (Roth) Alston	Exotic
1102.	7	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Caesalpinia sappan</i> L.	Exotic
1103.	7	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Haematoxylum campechianum</i> L.	Exotic
1104.	7	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Ceratonia siliqua</i> L.	Exotic
1105.	7	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Storckiella vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1106.	7	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cassia fistula</i> L.	Exotic
1107.	7	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cassia brewsteri</i> (F.v.Muell.) Benth.	Exotic
1108.	7	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cassia grandis</i> L.f.	Exotic
1109.	7	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cassia javanica</i> L.	Exotic
1110.	7	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cassia javanica</i> var. <i>javanica</i>	Exotic
1111.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cassia javanica</i> var. <i>indochinensis</i> Gagnepain	Exotic
1112.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cassia roxburghii</i> DC.	Exotic
1113.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna sulfurea</i> (DC. ex Colladon) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1114.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna glanduligera</i> (St.John) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1115.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna slamea</i> (Lam.) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1116.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna bacillaris</i> (L.f.) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1117.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna tora</i> (L.) Roxb.	Exotic
1118.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna septemtrionalis</i> (Viv.) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1119.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna hirsuta</i> (L.) Irwin & Barneby	Indigenous
1120.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna occidentalis</i> (L.) Link	Indigenous
1121.	9	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna sophera</i> (L.) Roxb.	Indigenous
1122.	9	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna alata</i> (L.) Roxb.	Exotic
1123.	9	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna didymobotrya</i> (Fresen.) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1124.	9	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna multijuga</i> (L.C.Rich.) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic

1125.	9	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna multijuga</i> subsp. <i>lindleyana</i> (Gardner) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1126.	9	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna pallida</i> (Vahl) Irwin & Barneby	Indigenous
1127.	9	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Senna pallida</i> var. <i>bahamensis</i> Irwin & Barneby	Possibly exotic
1128.	9	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Chamaecrista nictitans</i> (L.) Moench	Exotic
1129.	8	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Chamaecrista nictitans</i> var. <i>glabrata</i> (Vogel) Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
1130.		Caesalpiaceae	<i>Chamaecrista mimosoides</i> (L.) Greene	Exotic
1131.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Bauhinia monandra</i> Kurz	Exotic
1132.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Bauhinia tomentosa</i> L.	Exotic
1133.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Bauhinia purpurea</i> L.	Exotic
1134.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Bauhinia variegata</i> L.	Exotic
1135.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Bauhinia variegata</i> var. <i>variegata</i>	Exotic
1136.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Bauhinia variegata</i> var. <i>candida</i> Voigt	Exotic
1137.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cynometra cauliflora</i> L.	Exotic
1138.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cynometra falcata</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1139.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Cynometra insularis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1140.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Maniltoa grandiflora</i> (A.Gray) Scheffer	Indigenous
1141.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Maniltoa minor</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1142.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Maniltoa floribunda</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1143.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Maniltoa vestita</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1144.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Lysidice rhodostegia</i> Hance	Exotic
1145.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Saraca asoca</i> (Roxb.) de Wilde	Exotic
1146.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Instia bijuga</i> (Colebr.) Kuntze	Indigenous
1147.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Kingiodendron platycarpum</i> B.L.Burt	Endemic
1148.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Brownea</i> spp.	Exotic
1149.	1	Caesalpiaceae	<i>Tamarindus indica</i> L.	Exotic
1150.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Myroxylon balsamum</i> (L.) Harms var. <i>pereirae</i> (Royle) Harms	Exotic
1151.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Castanospermum australe</i> Cunn. & Fraser ex Hook.	Exotic
1152.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Ormosia monosperma</i> (Sw.) Urb.	Exotic
1153.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Sphora tomentosa</i> L.	Indigenous

1154.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Dipteryx odorata</i> (Aubl.) Willd.	Exotic
1155.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Andira inermis</i> (Wright) DC.	Exotic
1156.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Dalbergia candenatensis</i> (Dennst.) Prain	Indigenous
1157.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Pterocarpus indicus</i> Willd.	Exotic
1158.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Inocarpus fagifer</i> (Parkinson) Fosberg	Exotic
1159.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Arbrus precatorius</i> L.	Exotic
1160.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Derris microphylla</i> (Miq.) B.D.Jackson	Exotic
1161.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Derris scandens</i> (Roxb.) Benth.	Exotic
1162.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Derris trifoliata</i> Lour.	Possibly indigenous
1163.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Derris elliptica</i> (Wall.) Benth.	Exotic
1164.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Derris malaccensis</i> (Benth.) Prain	Exotic
1165.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Lonchocarpus sericeus</i> (Poir.) DC.	Exotic
1166.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Pongamia pinnata</i> (L.) Pierre	Indigenous
1167.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Tephrosia noctiflora</i> Bojer ex Baker	Exotic
1168.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Tephrosia villosa</i> (L.) Pers.	Exotic
1169.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Tephrosia purpurea</i> (L.) Pers.	Exotic
1170.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Gliricida sepium</i> (Jacq.) Kunth ex Walp	Exotic
1171.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Sesbania grandiflora</i> (L.) Poir.	Exotic
1172.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Sesbania coccinea</i> (L.f.) Poir.	Indigenous
1173.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Sesbania bispinosa</i> (Jacq.) W.F.Wight	Exotic
1174.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Sesbania bispinosa</i> var. <i>micrantha</i> (Chiov.) J.B.Gillett	Exotic
1175.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Sesbania cannabina</i> (Retz.) Poir.	Exotic
1176.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera trita</i> L.f.	Exotic
1177.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera trita</i> var. <i>scabra</i> (Roth) Ali	Exotic
1178.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera suffruticosa</i> Mill.	Exotic
1179.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera tinctoria</i> L.	Exotic
1180.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera hirsuta</i> L.	Exotic
1181.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Indigofera spicata</i> Forssk.	Exotic
1182.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Cyamopsis tetragonoloba</i> (L.) Taub.	Exotic

1183.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Dendrobium umbellatum</i> (L.) Benth.	Indigenous
1184.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium gangeticum</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1185.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium scorpiurus</i> (Sw.) Desv.	Exotic
1186.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium tortuosum</i> (Sw.) DC.	Exotic
1187.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium incanum</i> DC.	Exotic
1188.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium adscendens</i> (Sw.) DC.	Indigenous
1189.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium heterocarpon</i> (L.) DC. var. <i>strigosum</i> van Meeuwen	Exotic
1190.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium triflorum</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1191.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Desmodium heterophyllum</i> (Willd.) DC.	Exotic
1192.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Codariocalyx gyroides</i> (Roxb.ex Link) Hassk.	Exotic
1193.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Uraria lagopodoides</i> (L.) Desv. ex DC.	Indigenous
1194.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Christia vespertilionis</i> (L.f.) Bakh.f.	Exotic
1195.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Alysicarpus vaginalis</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1196.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Lespedeza cuneata</i> (Dum.Cours.) G.Don	Exotic
1197.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina fusca</i> Lour.	Indigenous
1198.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina x bidwillii</i> Lindl.	Exotic
1199.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina subumbrans</i> (Hassk.) Merr.	Exotic
1200.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina variegata</i> L.	Exotic
1201.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Strongylodon lucidus</i> (Forst.f.) Seem.	Indigenous
1202.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Strongylodon macrobotrys</i> A.Gray	Exotic
1203.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna pruriens</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1204.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna pruriens</i> subsp. <i>pruriens</i> var. <i>utilis</i> (Wight) Burck	Exotic
1205.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna novo-guineensis</i> Scheffer	Exotic
1206.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna gigantea</i> (Willd.) DC.	Indigenous
1207.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna platyphylia</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1208.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Mucuna stanleyi</i> C.T.White	Indigenous
1209.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Macropsychanthus lauterbachii</i> Harms subsp. <i>parviflorus</i> Verdcourt	Indigenous
1210.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia ensiformis</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1211.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia cathartica</i> Thou.	Exotic

1212.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia rosea</i> (Sw.) DC.	Indigenous
1213.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia sericea</i> A.Gray	Exotic
1214.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia vitiensis</i> Sauer	Endemic
1215.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Pachyrhizus erosus</i> (L.) Urb.	Exotic
1216.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Calopogonium mucunoides</i> Desv.	Exotic
1217.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Pueraria lobata</i> (Willd.) Ohwi	Exotic
1218.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Pueraria phaseoloides</i> (Roxb.) Benth.	Exotic
1219.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Glycine tabacina</i> (Labill.) Benth ex Seem.	Exotic
1220.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Glycine max</i> (L.) Merr.	Exotic
1221.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Neonotonia wightii</i> (Arn. In Wight & Arn.) Lackey	Exotic
1222.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Teramnus labialis</i> (L.f.) Spreng	Exotic
1223.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Centrosema pubescens</i> Benth.	Exotic
1224.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Clitoria ternatea</i> L.	Indigenous
1225.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Psophocarpus tetragonolobus</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1226.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Lablab purpureus</i> (L.) Sweet	Possibly exotic
1227.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Macrotyloma uniflorum</i> (Lam.) Verdcourt	Exotic
1228.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Macrotyloma axillare</i> (E.Meyer) Verdcourt	Exotic
1229.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna aconitifolia</i> (Jacq.) Marechal	Exotic
1230.	1	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna umbellata</i> (Thunb.) Ohwi & Ohashi	Exotic
1231.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna mungo</i> (L.) Hepper	Exotic
1232.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna radiata</i> (L.) Wilczek	Exotic
1233.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna reflexo-pilosa</i> Hayata	Indigenous
1234.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna unguiculata</i> (L.) Walp.	Exotic
1235.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna unguiculata</i> subsp. <i>unguiculata</i>	Exotic
1236.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna unguiculata</i> subsp. <i>cylindrica</i> (L.) Eselt	Exotic
1237.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna unguiculata</i> subsp. <i>sesquipedalis</i> (L.) Verdcourt	Exotic
1238.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna marina</i> (Burm.) Merr.	Indigenous
1239.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Vigna adenantha</i> (G.F.W.Meyer) Marechal	Possibly exotic
1240.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Macroptilium atropurpureum</i> (DC.) Urb.	Exotic

1241.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Macroptilium lathyroides</i> (L.) Urb.	Exotic
1242.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Phaseolus lunatus</i> L.	Exotic
1243.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Phaseolus vulgaris</i> L.	Exotic
1244.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Phaseolus coccineus</i> L.	Exotic
1245.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Cajanus cajan</i> (L.) Huth	Possibly exotic
1246.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Atylosia scarabaeoides</i> (L.) Benth.	Exotic
1247.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Flemingia macrophylla</i> (Willd.) Merr.	Exotic
1248.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Rhynchosia minima</i> (L.)DC.	Exotic
1249.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Ormocarpum orientale</i> (Spreng.) Merr.	Indigenous
1250.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Aeschynomene indica</i> L.	Exotic
1251.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Stylosanthes guianensis</i> (Aubl.) Sw.	Exotic
1252.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Stylosanthes humilis</i> H.B.K.Nova	Exotic
1253.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Arachis hypogaea</i> L.	Exotic
1254.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Vicia faba</i> L.	Exotic
1255.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Lathyrus odoratus</i> L.	Exotic
1256.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Lens culinaris</i> Medik.	Exotic
1257.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Pisum sativum</i> L.	Exotic
1258.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Cicer arietinum</i> L.	Exotic
1259.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Trigonella foenum-graecum</i> L.	Exotic
1260.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Medicago sativa</i> L.	Exotic
1261.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Trifolium repens</i> L.	Exotic
1262.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria retusa</i> L.	Exotic
1263.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria juncea</i> L.	Exotic
1264.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria incana</i> L.	Exotic
1265.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria incana</i> subsp. <i>purpurascens</i> (Lam.) Milne-Redh.	Exotic
1266.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria pallida</i> Ait.	Exotic
1267.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria pallida</i> var. <i>obovata</i> (G.Don.) Polhill	Possibly indigenous
1268.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria anagyroides</i> H.B.K.Nova	Exotic
1269.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria quinquefolia</i> L.	Exotic

1270.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Crotalaria grahamiana</i> Wight & Arn.	Exotic
1271.	2	Fabaceae	<i>Lotononis bainesii</i> Baker	Exotic
1272.	2	Connaraceae	<i>Rourea minor</i> (Gaertn.) Alston	Indigenous
1273.	2	Connaraceae	<i>Connarus pickeringii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1274.	2	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea carthagenensis</i> (Jacq.) Macbr.	Exotic
1275.	2	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea hyssopifolia</i> H.B.K.Nova	Exotic
1276.	2	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea llavea</i> Lex.	Exotic
1277.	2	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea micropetala</i> H.B.K.Nova	Exotic
1278.	2	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea ignea</i> A.DC.	Exotic
1279.	2	Lythraceae	<i>Pemphis acidula</i> J.R.&G.Forst.	Indigenous
1280.	2	Lythraceae	<i>Lagerstroemia indica</i> L.	Exotic
1281.	2	Lythraceae	<i>Lagerstroemia speciosa</i> (L.) Pers.	Exotic
1282.	2	Lythraceae	<i>Lawsonia inermis</i> L.	Exotic
1283.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina</i> var. <i>villosa</i> (L.f.) A.Gray	Indigenous
1284.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina</i> var. <i>collina</i>	Indigenous
1285.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina</i> var. <i>fruticosa</i> J.W.Moore	Indigenous
1286.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrodideros ochrantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1287.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syncarpia glomulifera</i> (Sm.) Niedenzu	Exotic
1288.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus deglupta</i> Bl.	Exotic
1289.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus leptophleba</i> F.v.Muell.	Exotic
1290.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus creba</i> F.v.Muell.	Exotic
1291.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus staigeriana</i> F.v.Muell.ex F.M.Bailey	Exotic
1292.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus paniculata</i> Sm.	Exotic
1293.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus botryoides</i> Sm. x <i>robusta</i>	Exotic
1294.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus resinifera</i> Sm.	Exotic
1295.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus tereticornis</i> Sm.	Exotic
1296.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus torelliana</i> F.v.Muell.	Exotic
1297.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus corymbosa</i> Sm.	Exotic
1298.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus calophylla</i> R.Br.	Exotic

1299.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus maculata</i> Hook.	Exotic
1300.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Eucalyptus citriodora</i> Hook.	Exotic
1301.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Callistemon citrinus</i> (Curtis) Skeels	Exotic
1302.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> (Cav.) S.T.Blake	Exotic
1303.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca linariifolia</i> Sm.	Exotic
1304.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Pimenta dioica</i> (L.) Merr.	Exotic
1305.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Pimenta racemosa</i> (Mill.) J.W.Moore	Exotic
1306.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Psidium guajava</i> L.	Exotic
1307.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Psidium cattleianum</i> Sabine	Exotic
1308.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Myrtus communis</i> L.	Exotic
1309.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Decaspermum vitiense</i> (A.Gray) Niedenzu	Endemic
1310.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Decaspermum cryptanthum</i> A.J.Scott	Endemic
1311.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium wolfii</i> (Gillespie) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1312.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium brackenridgei</i> (A.Gray) C.Muell.	Indigenous
1313.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium dubium</i> (Perry) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1314.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium oblongifolium</i> (Gillespie) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1315.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium confertiflorum</i> (A.Gray) C.Muell.	Endemic
1316.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium cumini</i> (L.) Skeels	Exotic
1317.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium corynocarpum</i> (A.Gray) C.Muell.	Indigenous
1318.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium diffusum</i> (Turrill) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1319.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium purpureum</i> (Perry) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1320.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium effusum</i> (A.Gray) c.Muell.	Indigenous
1321.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium minus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1322.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannianum</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1323.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium curvistylum</i> (Gillespie) Merr. & Perry	Indigenous
1324.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium fijiense</i> Perry	Endemic
1325.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium phaeophyllum</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1326.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium rubescens</i> (A.Gray) C.Muell.	Endemic
1327.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium amicorum</i> (A.Gray) C.Muell.	Possibly endemic

1328.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium grayi</i> (Seem.) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1329.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium simillimum</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1330.	2	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium nidie</i> Guillaumin	Indigenous
1331.		Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium leucanthum</i> Perry	Endemic
1332.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium neurocalyx</i> (A.Gray) Christopherson	Indigenous
1333.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium amplifolium</i> Perry	Endemic
1334.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium gracilipes</i> (A.Gray) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1335.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium richii</i> (A.Gray) Merr. & Perry	Indigenous
1336.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium samarangense</i> (Bl.) Merr. & Perry	Exotic
1337.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium malaccense</i> (L.) Merr. & Perry	Exotic
1338.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium quadrangulatum</i> (A.Gray) Merr. & Perry	Indigenous
1339.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium nandarivatense</i> (Gillespie) Perry	Endemic
1340.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium gillespie</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1341.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium tetrapleurum</i> Perry	Endemic
1342.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium jambos</i> (L.) Alston	Exotic
1343.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium aromaticum</i> (L.) Merr. & Perry	Possibly exotic
1344.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium myrtoides</i> (A. Gray) R. Schmid Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx myrtoides</i> (A.Gray) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1345.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannii</i> (A. Gray) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx seemannii</i> (A.Gray) Merr. & Perry var. <i>seemannii</i>	Endemic
1346.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannii</i> (A. Gray) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx seemannii</i> var. <i>punctatus</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1347.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannii</i> (A. Gray) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx ellipticus</i> (A.C.Smith) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1348.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannii</i> (A. Gray) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx longiflorus</i> (A.C.Smith) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1349.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium eugenioides</i> (Merr. & L.M. Perry) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx eugenioides</i> Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1350.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannii</i> (A. Gray) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx kasiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1351.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium decussates</i> (A.C. Sm.) Biffin & Craven Syn. <i>Cleistocalyx decussatus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1352.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Piliocalyx concinnus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1353.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Eugenia uniflora</i> L.	Exotic

1354.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Eugenia brasiliensis</i> Lam.	Exotic
1355.	3	Myrtaceae	<i>Jossinia reinwardtiana</i> (Bl.) Bl.	Indigenous
1356.	3	Punicaceae	<i>Punica granatum</i> L.	Exotic
1357.	3	Onagraceae	<i>Ludwigia octovalvis</i> (Jacq.) Raven subsp. <i>octovalvis</i>	Indigenous
1358.	3	Onagraceae	<i>Ludwigia octovalvis</i> subsp. <i>sessiliflora</i> (M.Mitcheli) Raven	Indigenous
1359.	3	Onagraceae	<i>Ludwigia hyssopifolia</i> (G.Don) Exell	Indigenous
1360.	3	Onagraceae	<i>Ludwigia peploides</i> (H.B.K.) Raven subsp. <i>peploides</i>	Indigenous
1361.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Tibouchina semidecandra</i> (Schrank & Mart. ex DC.) Cogn.	Exotic
1362.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Dissotis rotundifolia</i> (Sm.) Triana	Exotic
1363.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Melastoma denticulatum</i> Labill.	Indigenous
1364.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Clidemia hirta</i> (L.)D.	Indigenous
1365.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella longicymosa</i> Gibbs	Endemic
1366.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella waterhousei</i> Seem.	Endemic
1367.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella spectabilis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1368.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella heterophylla</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1369.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella archboldiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1370.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella kandavuensis</i> A.C.Sm.	Endemic
1371.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella decora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1372.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella rhodochlaena</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1373.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella subviridis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1374.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella kambikambi</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1375.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Medinella ovalifolia</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1376.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium saule</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1377.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium confertiflorum</i> (A.Gray) Markgraf	Endemic
1378.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium parviflorum</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1379.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium floribundum</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1380.		Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium victoriae</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1381.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium inflatum</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1382.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium degeneri</i> A.C.Sm.	Endemic

1383.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium macranthum</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1384.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium lepidotum</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1385.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium robustum</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1386.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium sessile</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1387.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium tomentosum</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1388.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium storckii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1389.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium kasiense</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1390.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium pallidiflorum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1391.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Memecylon vitiense</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1392.	3	Melastomataceae	<i>Memecylon insperratum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1393.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Combretum constrictum</i> (Benth.) M.Lawson	Exotic
1394.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Quisqualis indica</i> L.	Exotic
1395.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia arjuna</i> (Roxb.) Wight & Arn.	Exotic
1396.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia brassil</i> Excell	Exotic
1397.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1398.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia simulans</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1399.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia pterocarpa</i> Melville & P.Green	Endemic
1400.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia luteola</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1401.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia strigillosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1402.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia capitanea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1403.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia psilantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1404.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia crebrifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1405.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia bellirica</i> (Gaertn.) Roxb.	Indigenous
1406.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia richii</i> A. Gray	Exotic
1407.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia catappa</i> L.	Exotic
1408.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia litoralis</i> Seem. var. <i>litoralis</i>	Indigenous
1409.	3	Combretaceae	<i>Lumnitzera littorea</i> (Jack) Voigt	Indigenous
1410.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Buchanania vitiensis</i> Engl.	Endemic
1411.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Buchanania attenuata</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic

1412.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Magnifera indica</i> L.	Exotic
1413.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Anacardium occidentale</i> L.	Exotic
1414.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Spondias dulcis</i> Parkinson	Exotic
1415.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Dracontomelon vitiense</i> Engl.	Indigenous
1416.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium timoriense</i> (DC.) Leenh.	Exotic
1417.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium hapalum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1418.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Harpephyllum caffrum</i> Bernhardt ex Krauss	Exotic
1419.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pistacia chinensis</i> Bunge	Exotic
1420.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Schinus terebinthifolius</i> Raddi	Exotic
1421.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Rhus simarubifolia</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
1422.	3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Semecarpus vitiensis</i> (A. Gray) Engl.	Indigenous
1423.	3	Burseraceae	<i>Haplolobus floribundus</i> (K.Schum) Lam	Indigenous
1424.	3	Burseraceae	<i>Haplolobus floribundus</i> subsp. <i>salomonensis</i> (C.T.White) Leenh.	Indigenous
1425.	3	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi</i> Seem.	Indigenous
1426.	3	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi</i> var. <i>harveyi</i>	Indigenous
1427.	3	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi</i> var. <i>scandens</i> Leenh.	Endemic
1428.	3	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium indicum</i> L.	Exotic
1429.	3	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vulgare</i> Leenh.	Indigenous
1430.	3	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vanikoroense</i> Leenh.	Indigenous
1431.	4	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vitiense</i> A. Gray	Indigenous
1432.	0	Simaroubaceae	<i>Amaroria soulameoides</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1433.	4	Surianaceae	<i>Suriana maritima</i> L.	Indigenous
1434.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Zanthoxylum pinnatum</i> (J.R. & G.Forst.) W. Oliver	Indigenous
1435.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Zanthoxylum gillesspianum</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1436.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Zanthoxylum vitiense</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1437.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Zanthoxylum myrianthum</i> (A.C.Smith) Waterman	Endemic
1438.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Euodia hortensis</i> J.R. & G.Forst.	Exotic
1439.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Euodia hortensis</i> f. <i>hortensis</i>	Exotic
1440.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Euodia hortensis</i> f. <i>simplicifolia</i> (Rechinger) K. Schum. ex Lauterb.	Exotic

1441.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope seemannii</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1442.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope cucullata</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1443.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope cucullata</i> var. <i>cucullata</i>	Endemic
1444.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope cucullata</i> var. <i>robustor</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1445.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope vitiensis</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1446.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope vitiensis</i> var. <i>vitiensis</i>	Endemic
1447.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope vitiensis</i> var. <i>minor</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1448.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope evansensis</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1449.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope homoeophylla</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1450.		Rutaceae	<i>Melicope taveuniensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1451.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope falviflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1452.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope robusta</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1453.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope capillacea</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1454.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Sarcomelicope petiolaris</i> (A. Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1455.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Micromelum minutum</i> (Forst.f.) Seem.	Indigenous
1456.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Murraya paniculata</i> (L.) Jack	Exotic
1457.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Murraya koenigii</i> (L.) Spreng.	Exotic
1458.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Triphasia trifolia</i> (Burm.f.) P.Wilson	Exotic
1459.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Wenzelia kambarae</i> Swingle	Endemic
1460.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus medica</i> L.	Exotic
1461.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus reticulata</i> Blanco	Exotic
1462.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus aurantifolia</i> (Christm.) Swingle	Exotic
1463.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus aurantium</i> L.	Exotic
1464.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus sinensis</i> (L.) Osbeck	Exotic
1465.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus maxima</i> (Burm.) Merr.	Abo . intro
1466.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus x paradisi</i> Macfad.	Exotic
1467.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Citrus macroptera</i> Montr.	Exotic
1468.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Fortunella japonica</i> (Thunb.) Swingle	Exotic
1469.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Aegle marmelos</i> (L.) Correa	Possibly exotic

1470.	4	Rutaceae	<i>Limonia acidissima</i> L.	Exotic
1471.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Melia azedarach</i> L.	Exotic
1472.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Azadirachta indica</i> A.H.L.	Exotic
1473.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea amicorum</i> Benth.	Indigenous
1474.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea harveyi</i> Seem.	Endemic
1475.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea megaphylla</i> C.H.Wright	Endemic
1476.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea degeneri</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1477.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia haplophylla</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1478.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia axillaris</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1479.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith var. <i>vitiensis</i>	Endemic
1480.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia vitiensis</i> var. <i>minor</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1481.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia gracilis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1482.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia amplexicaulis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1483.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia evansensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1484.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia saltatorum</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1485.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia elegans</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1486.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia venusta</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1487.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia basiphylla</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1488.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia greenwoodii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1489.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia fragilis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1490.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia archboldiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1491.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia parksii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1492.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum quercifolium</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1493.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum richii</i> (A.Gray) C.DC.	Endemic
1494.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum aliquantum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1495.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum myriandrum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1496.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum lenticellare</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1497.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum gillespieanum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1498.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum seemanii</i> Gillespie	Endemic

1499.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum tenuiflorum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1500.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum hornei</i> var. <i>hornei</i>	Endemic
1501.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum hornei</i> var. <i>glabratum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1502.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Cedrela odorata</i> L.	Exotic
1503.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Khaya anthotheca</i> (Welw.) C.DC.	Exotic
1504.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Khaya senegalensis</i> (Desr.) A.H.L.	Exotic
1505.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Swietenia macrophylla</i> King	Exotic
1506.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Swietenia mahagoni</i> (L.) Jacq.	Exotic
1507.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus granatum</i> Koenig	Indigenous
1508.	4	Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus moluccensis</i> (Lam.) M.Roem.	Indigenous
1509.	4	Zygophyllaceae	<i>Tribulus terrestris</i> L.	Possibly exotic
1510.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Cardiospermum halicacabum</i> L.	Indigenous
1511.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Allophylus timoriensis</i> (DC.) Bl.	Indigenous
1512.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Allophylus umbrinus</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1513.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Sapindus vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1514.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Litchi chinensis</i> Sonnerat	Exotic
1515.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Alectryon grandifolius</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1516.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Alectryon samoensis</i> Christophersen	Indigenous
1517.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Guioa rhoifolia</i> (A.Gray) Radlk.	Indigenous
1518.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Guioa chrysea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1519.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Guioa capillacea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1520.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Arytera brackenridgei</i> (A.Gray) Radlk.	Indigenous
1521.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Cupaniopsis concolor</i> (Gillespie) Van der Ham	Endemic
1522.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Cupaniopsis leptobotrys</i> (A.Gray) Radlk.	Endemic
1523.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Cupaniopsis amoena</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1524.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Cupaniopsis vitiensis</i> Radlk.	Endemic
1525.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Elattostachys falcata</i> (A.Gray) Radlk.	Indigenous
1526.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Elattostachys venosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1527.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Koelreuteria elegans</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic

1528.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Cossignia pacifica</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1529.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Dodonaea viscosa</i> (L.) Jacq.	Indigenous
1530.	4	Sapindaceae	<i>Filicium decipiens</i> (Wight & Arn.) Thw.ex Hook.f.	Possibly exotic
1531.	5	Sapindaceae	<i>Harpullia arborea</i> (Blanco) Radlk.	Indigenous
1532.	5	Coriariaceae	<i>Coriaria ruscifolia</i> L.	Indigenous
1533.	5	Oxalidaceae	<i>Oxalis barrelieri</i> L.	Indigenous
1534.	5	Oxalidaceae	<i>Oxalis corniculata</i> L.	Exotic
1535.	5	Oxalidaceae	<i>Oxalis novae-guineensis</i> Lourt.	Indigenous
1536.	5	Oxalidaceae	<i>Oxalis corymbosa</i> DC.	Exotic
1537.	5	Oxalidaceae	<i>Averrhoa carambola</i> L.	Possibly exotic
1538.	5	Oxalidaceae	<i>Averrhoa bilimbi</i> L.	Possibly exotic
1539.	5	Balsaminaceae	<i>Impatiens wallerana</i> Hook.f.	Indigenous
1540.	5	Balsaminaceae	<i>Impatiens balsamina</i> L.	Exotic
1541.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Meryta tenuifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1542.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias corticata</i> Gibbs	Endemic
1543.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias multijuga</i> (A.Gray) Harms	Indigenous
1544.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias scutellaria</i> (Burm.f.) Fosberg	Exotic
1545.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias guilfoylei</i> (Bull) L.H.Bailey var. <i>guilfoylei</i>	Exotic
1546.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias guilfoylei</i> var. <i>laciniata</i> (Hort.) L.H.Bailey	Possibly exotic
1547.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias cumingiana</i> (Presl) Fern.-Vill.	Exotic
1548.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias fruticosa</i> (L.) Harms	Exotic
1549.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias joskei</i> Gibbs	Endemic
1550.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias culminicola</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1551.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra bakeriana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1552.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra grandiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1553.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra victoriae</i> Gibbs	Endemic
1554.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra vitiensis</i> (Seem.) Baill.	Endemic
1555.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra grayi</i> Seem.	Endemic
1556.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra pickeringii</i> A.Gray	Endemic

1557.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra insolita</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1558.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera euthytricha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1559.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera vitiensis</i> (A.Gray) Seem.	Endemic
1560.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera costata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1561.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera seemanniana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1562.	5	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera actinophylla</i> (Endl.) Harms Syn. <i>Brassaia actinophylla</i> Endl.	Cultivated
1563.	5	Apiaceae	<i>Hydrocotyle javanica</i> Thunb.	Indigenous
1564.	5	Apiaceae	<i>Centella asiatica</i> (L.) Urb.	Possibly indigenous
1565.	5	Apiaceae	<i>Eryngium foetidum</i> L.	Exotic
1566.	5	Apiaceae	<i>Daucus carota</i> L.	Exotic
1567.	5	Apiaceae	<i>Coriandrum sativum</i> L.	Exotic
1568.	5	Apiaceae	<i>Apium leptophyllum</i> (Pers.) F.v.Muell.ex Benth.	Possibly exotic
1569.	5	Apiaceae	<i>Foeniculum vulgare</i> Mill.	Exotic
1570.	5	Apiaceae	<i>Petroselinum crispum</i> (Mill.) Nyman ex Airy Shaw	Exotic
1571.	5	Linaceae	<i>Durandea vitiensis</i> Stapf	Endemic
1572.	5	Celastraceae	<i>Celastrus richii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1573.	5	Celastraceae	<i>Maytenus vitiensis</i> (A.Gray) DingHou	Indigenous
1574.	5	Celastraceae	<i>Cassine vitiensis</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1575.	5	Hippocrateaceae	<i>Salacia vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1576.	5	Hippocrateaceae	<i>Salacia pachycarpa</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1577.	5	Aquifoliaceae	<i>Ilex vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1578.	5	Icacinaceae	<i>Citronella vitiensis</i> R.Howard	Endemic
1579.	5	Icacinaceae	<i>Medusanthera vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1580.	5	Dichapetalaceae	<i>Dichapetalum vitiense</i> (Seem.) Engl.	Indigenous
1581.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Colubrina asiatica</i> (L.) Brongn.	Indigenous
1582.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Emmenosperma micropetalum</i> (A.C.Smith) M.Johnston	Endemic
1583.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia zizyphoides</i> (Spreng.) A.Gray	Indigenous
1584.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia franguloides</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1585.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Paliurus spina-christi</i> Mill.	Possibly indigenous

1586.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Ziziphus mauritiana</i> Lam.	Exotic
1587.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Ziziphus jujuba</i> Mill.	Exotic
1588.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Rhamnella vitiensis</i> (Benth.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1589.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Ventilago vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1590.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Smythea lanceata</i> (Tul.) Summerhayes	Possibly exotic
1591.	5	Rhamnaceae	<i>Gouania richii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1592.	5	Vitaceae	<i>Tetrastigma vitiense</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1593.	5	Vitaceae	<i>Cayratia seemanniana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1594.	5	Vitaceae	<i>Cayratia acuminata</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1595.	5	Leeaceae	<i>Leea indica</i> (Burm.f.) Merr.	Indigenous
1596.	5	Malpighiaceae	<i>Hiptage myrtifolia</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1597.	5	Malpighiaceae	<i>Tristellateia australasiae</i> A.Rich.	Exotic
1598.	5	Malpighiaceae	<i>Galphimia gracilis</i> Bartling	Exotic
1599.	5	Malpighiaceae	<i>Malpighia coccigera</i> L.	Exotic
1600.	5	Polygalaceae	<i>Polygala paniculata</i> L.	Exotic
1601.	5	Alangiaceae	<i>Alangium vitiense</i> (A.Gray) Baill. ex Harms	Endemic
1602.	5	Olacaceae	<i>Anacolosa lutea</i> Gillespie	Indigenous
1603.	5	Olacaceae	<i>Ximenia americana</i> L.	Indigenous
1604.	5	Santalaceae	<i>Exocarpos vitiensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1605.	5	Santalaceae	<i>Santalum yasi</i> Seem.	Indigenous
1606.	5	Loranthaceae	<i>Decaisnina forsteriana</i> (J.A.&J.H.Schultes)	Indigenous
1607.	5	Viscaceae	<i>Korthalsella horneana</i> van Tieghem	Endemic
1608.	5	Viscaceae	<i>Korthalsella platycaula</i> (van Tieghem) Engl.	Indigenous
1609.	5	Balanophoraceae	<i>Balanophora fungosa</i> J.R.&G.Forst. subsp. <i>fungosa</i>	Indigenous
1610.	5	Proteaceae	<i>Grevillea banksii</i> R.Br.	Exotic
1611.	5	Proteaceae	<i>Macadamia tetraphylla</i> L.Johnson	Exotic
1612.	5	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia vitiensis</i> (Turrill) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1613.	5	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia ferruginea</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1614.	1	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma macrophyllum</i> Gillespie	Endemic

1615.	2	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma stipulare</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1616.	3	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma confertiflorum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1617.	4	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma clavigerum</i> A.C.Smith & Stone	Endemic
1618.	5	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma uninervium</i> A.C.Smith & Stone	Endemic
1619.	6	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma vitiense</i> Gilg & Benedict	Indigenous
1620.	7	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma calcicola</i> A.C.Smith	Possibly endemic
1621.	8	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma rupestre</i> J.R.&G.Forst.	Indigenous
1622.	9	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma insulare</i> A.C.Smith & Stone	Indigenous
1623.	1	Loganiaceae	<i>Strychnos vitiensis</i> A.W.Hill	Endemic
1624.	1	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia corynocarpa</i> (A. Gray) Leenh.	Indigenous
1625.	1	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia collina</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1626.	1	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia alata</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1627.	1	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia macroloba</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1628.	1	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia macrocarpa</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1629.	1	Loganiaceae	<i>Fagraea berteroana</i> A.Gray ex Benth.	Indigenous
1630.	1	Loganiaceae	<i>Fagraea gracilipes</i> A.Gray	Possibly endemic
1631.	1	Apocynaceae	<i>Melodinus vitiensis</i> Rolfe	Indigenous
1632.	1	Apocynaceae	<i>Melodinus glaber</i> Turrill	Indigenous
1633.	2	Apocynaceae	<i>Ochrosia vitiensis</i> (Markgraf) Pichon	Indigenous
1634.	2	Apocynaceae	<i>Neisosperma oppositifolium</i> (Lam.) Fosberg & Sachet	Indigenous
1635.	2	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia stellata</i> (J.R.&G.Forst.) Roemer & Schultes var. <i>stellata</i>	Indigenous
1636.	2	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia stellata</i> var. <i>amoena</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1637.	2	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia linearifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1638.	2	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia erythrosperma</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1639.	2	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia ovalifolia</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1640.	2	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia bracteolosa</i> A.Gray var. <i>bracteolosa</i>	Indigenous
1641.	2	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia bracteolosa</i> var. <i>macrocarpa</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1642.	2	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia bracteolosa</i> var. <i>angustifolia</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1643.	3	Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia bracteolosa</i> var. <i>retusa</i> Markgraf	Endemic

1644.	3	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia montana</i> Turrill	Endemic
1645.	3	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia pacifica</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1646.	3	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1647.	3	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia vitiensis</i> f. <i>vitiensis</i>	Endemic
1648.	3	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia vitiensis</i> f. <i>glabra</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1649.	3	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia macrophylla</i> Wall. ex G.Don.	Exotic
1650.	3	Apocynaceae	<i>Carruthersia scandens</i> (Seem.)	Endemic
1651.	3	Apocynaceae	<i>Carruthersia latifolia</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1652.	3	Apocynaceae	<i>Carruthersia macrantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1653.	4	Apocynaceae	<i>Catharanthus roseus</i> (L.) G.Don	Endemic
1654.	4	Apocynaceae	<i>Plumeria rubra</i> L.	Exotic
1655.	4	Apocynaceae	<i>Plumeria rubra</i> L.f. <i>rubra</i>	Exotic
1656.	4	Apocynaceae	<i>Plumeria rubra</i> f. <i>acutifolia</i> (Poir.) Woodson	Exotic
1657.	4	Apocynaceae	<i>Cascabela thevetia</i> (L.) Lippold	Exotic
1658.	4	Apocynaceae	<i>Cerbera manghas</i> L.	Indigenous
1659.	4	Apocynaceae	<i>Pagiantha thurstonii</i> (Horne ex Baker) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1660.	4	Apocynaceae	<i>Ervatamia obtusiuscula</i> Markgraf	Indigenous
1661.	4	Apocynaceae	<i>Ervatamia coronaria</i> (Jacq.) Stapf	Exotic
1662.	4	Apocynaceae	<i>Allamanda cathartica</i> L.	Exotic
1663.	5	Apocynaceae	<i>Allamanda cathartica</i> cv. 'Hendersonii'	Exotic
1664.	5	Apocynaceae	<i>Allamanda schottii</i> Pohl	Exotic
1665.	5	Apocynaceae	<i>Allamanda violacea</i> Gardner	Exotic
1666.	5	Apocynaceae	<i>Nerium oleander</i> L.	Exotic
1667.	5	Apocynaceae	<i>Beaumontia grandiflora</i> Wall.	Exotic
1668.	5	Apocynaceae	<i>Parsonsia laevis</i> (A.Gray) Markgraf	Indigenous
1669.	5	Apocynaceae	<i>Parsonia smithii</i> Markgraf	Endemic
1670.	5	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Asclepias curassavica</i> L.	Exotic
1671.	5	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Calotropis gigantea</i> (L.) Ait.	Exotic
1672.	5	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Stephanotis floribunda</i> Brongn.	Exotic

1673.	6	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Tylophora brackenridgei</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1674.	6	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Tylophora samoensis</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1675.	6	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Tylophora subnuda</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1676.	6	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Tylophora venulosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1677.	6	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Leichardtia stenophylla</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1678.	6	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Hoya megalantha</i> Turrill	Endemic
1679.	6	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Hoya australis</i> R.Br.	Possibly exotic
1680.	6	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Hoya carnososa</i> (L.f.) R.Br.	Exotic
1681.	6	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Hoya vitiensis</i> Turrill	Endemic
1682.	6	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Hoya diptera</i> Seem.	Possibly endemic
1683.	7	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum grandiflorum</i> L.	Exotic
1684.	7	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum didymum</i> Forst.f. subsp. <i>didymum</i>	Indigenous
1685.	7	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum degeneri</i> Kobuski	Endemic
1686.	7	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum sessile</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1687.	7	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum simplicifolium</i> Forst.f. subsp. <i>simplicifolium</i>	Indigenous
1688.	7	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum betchei</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
1689.	7	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum tetraquetrum</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1690.	7	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum multiflorum</i> (Burm.f.) Andrews	Exotic
1691.	7	Oleaceae	<i>Ligustrum sinense</i> Lour.	Exotic
1692.	7	Oleaceae	<i>Chionanthus vitiensis</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1693.	8	Rubiaceae	<i>Guettarda speciosa</i> L.	Indigenous
1694.	8	Rubiaceae	<i>Antirhea smithii</i> (Fosberg) Merr. & Perry	Endemic
1695.	8	Rubiaceae	<i>Antirhea inconspicua</i> (Seem.) Christophersen	Indigenous
1696.	8	Rubiaceae	<i>Timonius affinis</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1697.	8	Rubiaceae	<i>Timonius affinis</i> var. <i>affinis</i>	Indigenous
1698.	8	Rubiaceae	<i>Timonius affinis</i> var. <i>sapotifolius</i> (A.Gray) Fosberg	Endemic
1699.	8	Rubiaceae	<i>Timonius polygamus</i> (Forst.f.) Robinson	Indigenous
1700.	8	Rubiaceae	<i>Nauclea diderrichii</i> (De Wild.) Merr.	Exotic
1701.	8	Rubiaceae	<i>Nauclea orientalis</i> (L.) L.	Exotic

1702.	8	Rubiaceae	<i>Neolamarckia cadamba</i> (Roxb.) Bosser	Exotic
1703.	9	Rubiaceae	<i>Neonauclea forsteri</i> (Seem. ex Havil.) Merr.	Indigenous
1704.	9	Rubiaceae	<i>Dolicholobium macgregorii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1705.	9	Rubiaceae	<i>Dolicholobium latifolium</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1706.	9	Rubiaceae	<i>Dolicholobium oblongifolium</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1707.	9	Rubiaceae	<i>Rondeletia amoena</i> (Planch.) Hemsl.	Exotic
1708.	9	Rubiaceae	<i>Rondeletia odorata</i> Jacq.	Exotic
1709.	9	Rubiaceae	<i>Lindenia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1710.	9	Rubiaceae	<i>Bikkia tetrandra</i> (L.f.) A.Rich.	Indigenous
1711.	9	Rubiaceae	<i>Badusa corymbifera</i> (Forst.f.) A.Gray	Indigenous
1712.	9	Rubiaceae	<i>Mussaenda erythrophylla</i> Schumacher & Thonn.	Exotic
1713.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Mussaenda raiateensis</i> J.W.Moore	Indigenous
1714.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia augusta</i> (L.) Merr.	Exotic
1715.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia taitensis</i> DC.	Indigenous
1716.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia gordonii</i> Baker	Endemic
1717.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia hutchinsoniana</i> Turrill	Endemic
1718.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia candida</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1719.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1720.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia hillii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1721.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia grieviei</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1722.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia storckii</i> Oliver	Endemic
1723.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia anapetes</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1724.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Sukunia longipes</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1725.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Sukunia pentagonioides</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1726.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Porterandia tenuiflora</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
1727.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Pelagodendron vitiense</i> Seem.	Endemic
1728.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Tarenna sambucina</i> (Forst.f.) Durand ex Drake	Indigenous
1729.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Tarenna seemanniana</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
1730.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Tarenna joskei</i> (Horne ex Baker) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic

1731.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora longifolia</i> Sm.	Exotic
1732.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora siamensis</i> Wallich ex G.Don	Exotic
1733.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora coccinea</i> L.	Exotic
1734.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora lutea</i> Hutchinson	Exotic
1735.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora finlaysonia</i> Wallich ex G.Don	Exotic
1736.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora calcicola</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1737.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora vitiensis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1738.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora nandarivatensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1739.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora pedionoma</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1740.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora somosomaensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1741.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora amplexicaulis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1742.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora pelagica</i> Seem.	Endemic
1743.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora coronata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1744.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora storckii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1745.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora carewii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1746.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora maxima</i> Seem.	Endemic
1747.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora pubifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1748.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora greenwoodiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1749.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora arestantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1750.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora myrsinoides</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1751.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora tubiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1752.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora harveyi</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1753.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora elegans</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1754.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora proluxa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1755.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora decora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1756.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora myrtifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1757.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora bullata</i> Turrill	Endemic
1758.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Coffea arabica</i> L.	Exotic
1759.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Coffea canephora</i> Pierre ex Froehner	Exotic

1760.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Coffea liberica</i> Hiern.	Exotic
1761.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Airosperma trichotomum</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1762.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Airosperma vanuense</i> S.Darwin	Endemic
1763.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psyrdrax odorata</i> (Forst.f.) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Indigenous
1764.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Cyclophyllum barbatum</i> (Forst.f.) A.C.Smith & S. Darwin	Indigenous
1765.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Cyclophyllum sessilifolium</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1766.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Cyclophyllum rectinervium</i> (A.C.Smith) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
1767.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Mastixiodendron robustum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1768.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Mastixiodendron flavidum</i> (Seem.) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1769.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Mastixiodendron pilosum</i> A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1770.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Hydnophytum grandiflorum</i> Becc.	Endemic
1771.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Hydnophytum longiflorum</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1772.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Hydnophytum wilkinsonii</i> Horne ex Baker	Endemic
1773.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Squamellaria imberbis</i> (A.Gray) Becc.	Endemic
1774.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Squamellaria wilsonii</i> (Horne ex Baker) Becc.	Endemic
1775.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Squamellaria major</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1776.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Geophila repens</i> (L.) I.M.Johnston	Indigenous
1777.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Readea membranacea</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1778.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Calycosia lageniformis</i> (Gillespie) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1779.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Calycosia macrocyatha</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1780.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Calycosia petiolata</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1781.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Calycosia callithrix</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1782.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedstromia latifolia</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1783.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Amaracarpus muscifer</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1784.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria eumorphanthus</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1785.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria leptantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1786.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria gracilior</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1787.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria araiosantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1788.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria confertiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic

1789.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria macrocalyx</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1790.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria vitiensis</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1791.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria roseata</i> (Fosberg) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1792.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria levuensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1793.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria argantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1794.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria ampullacea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1795.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria tomaniviensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1796.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria prismoclavata</i> (Fosberg) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1797.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria glabra</i> (Turrill) Fosberg	Endemic
1798.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria fragrans</i> (Gillespie) Fosberg	Endemic
1799.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria leucocalyx</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1800.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria koroiveibau</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1801.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria calycosa</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1802.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria gillespieana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1803.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria stenantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1804.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria brevicalyx</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1805.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria nandarivatensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1806.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria pubiflora</i> (A.Gray) Fosberg	Endemic
1807.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria crassiflora</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1808.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria timonioides</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1809.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria magnifica</i> (Gillespie) Fosberg	Endemic
1810.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria jugalis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1811.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria rufocalyx</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1812.	1	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria gibbsiae</i> S.Moore	Endemic
1813.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria turbinata</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1814.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria carnea</i> (Forst.f.) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
1815.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria oncocarpa</i> K.Schum	Indigenous
1816.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria hunteri</i> (Horne ex Baker) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1817.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria archboldiana</i> Fosberg	Endemic

1818.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria incompta</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1819.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria forsteriana</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1820.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria amoena</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1821.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria leiophylla</i> Merr. & Perry	Indigenous
1822.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria evansensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1823.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria cordata</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1824.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria valleculata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1825.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria monocarpa</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1826.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria pickeringii</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1827.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria solanoides</i> Turrill	Endemic
1828.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria bullata</i> Seem.	Endemic
1829.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria kuruvolii</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1830.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria tetragonoides</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1831.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria filipes</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1832.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria diffusiflora</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1833.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria platycocca</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1834.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria broweri</i> Seem.	Endemic
1835.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria st.-johnii</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1836.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria uncarinata</i> (Fosberg) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
1837.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria brachythrix</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1838.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria scitula</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1839.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria griseifolia</i> S.Moore	Endemic
1840.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria taviunensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1841.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria podantha</i> (Fosberg) A.C.Smith	Endemic
1842.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria furcans</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1843.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria pritchardii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1844.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria gracilis</i> A. Gray	Endemic
1845.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria hypargyrea</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1846.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria impercepta</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic

1847.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria pachyantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1848.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria edentata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1849.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria aurantiocarpa</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1850.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria brackenridgei</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1851.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria imthurnii</i> Turrill	Endemic
1852.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria pittosporifolia</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1853.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria vomensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1854.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria storckii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1855.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria tephrosantha</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1856.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria exilis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1857.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria parvula</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1858.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria macroserpens</i> Fosberg	Endemic
1859.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda citrifolia</i> L.	Exotic
1860.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda citrifolia</i> L. cv.'Potteri'	Exotic
1861.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda grayi</i> Seem.	Endemic
1862.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda myrtifolia</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1863.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda mollis</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1864.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda bucidifolia</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1865.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Gynochtodes epiphytica</i> (Rechinger) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Indigenous
1866.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Ophiorrhiza peploides</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1867.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Ophiorrhiza laxa</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1868.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Ophiorrhiza leptantha</i> A.Gray	Indigenous
1869.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Xanthophytum calycinum</i> (A.Gray) Benth.& Hook.f.ex Drake	Indigenous
1870.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Pentas lanceolata</i> (Forssk.) Deflers	Exotic
1871.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Pentas lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>lanceolata</i>	Exotic
1872.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Pentas lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>quartiniana</i> (A.Rich.) Verdcourt	Exotic
1873.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedyotis lapeyrousii</i> DC.	Indigenous
1874.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedyotis foetida</i> (Forst.f.) Sm.	Indigenous
1875.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedyotis tenuifolia</i> Sm.	Indigenous

1876.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedyotis biflora</i> (L.) Lam.	Indigenous
1877.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Hedyotis pumila</i> L.f.	Indigenous
1878.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Coprosma persicifolia</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1879.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Richardia scabra</i> L.	Exotic
1880.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Spermacoce mauritiana</i> Gideon	Exotic
1881.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Spermacoce assurgens</i> Ruiz & Pavon	Exotic
1882.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Spermacoce latifolia</i> Aubl.	Exotic
1883.	2	Rubiaceae	<i>Mitracarpus hirtus</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
1884.	2	Caprifoliaceae	<i>Lonicera japonica</i> Thunb.	Exotic
1885.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum mauritianum</i> Scop.	Exotic
1886.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum linnaeanum</i> Hepper & P.M.Jaeger	Exotic
1887.	3	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum torvum</i> Sw.	Possibly exotic
1888.	4	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum mammosum</i> L.	Exotic
1889.	5	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum tuberosum</i> L.	Exotic
1890.	6	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum americanum</i> Mill.	Exotic
1891.	7	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum melongena</i> L.	Exotic
1892.	8	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum repandum</i> Forst.f.	Indigenous
1893.	9	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum inamoenum</i> Benth.	Indigenous
1894.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum viridae</i> Solander ex Forst.f.	Indigenous
1895.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum viridae</i> cv.'Anthropophagorum'	Abo. intro
1896.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum</i> sp.	Possibly endemic
1897.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum vitiense</i> Seem.	Indigenous
1898.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Lycopersicon esculentum</i> Mill.	Exotic
1899.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Capsicum frutescens</i> L.	Exotic
1900.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Capsicum annuum</i> L. var. <i>annuum</i>	Exotic
1901.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Physalis peruviana</i> L.	Exotic
1902.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Physalis angulata</i> L.	Indigenous
1903.	1	Solanaceae	<i>Datura metel</i> L.	Exotic
1904.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Datura stramonium</i> L.	Exotic

1905.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Brugmansia suaveolaens</i> (Willd.) Bercht. & Presl	Exotic
1906.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Solandra maxima</i> (Sesse & Moc.) P.S.Green	Exotic
1907.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Cestrum diurnum</i> L.	Exotic
1908.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Cestrum nocturnum</i> L.	Exotic
1909.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Nicotiana tabacum</i> L.	Exotic
1910.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Petunia x hybrida</i> Vilm.	Exotic
1911.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Browallia americana</i> L.	Exotic
1912.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Brunfelsia americana</i> L.	Exotic
1913.	2	Solanaceae	<i>Brunfelsia uniflora</i> (Pohl) D.Don	Exotic
1914.	3	Convolvulaceae	<i>Evolvulus alsinoides</i> (L.) L.	Indigenous
1915.	3	Convolvulaceae	<i>Evolvulus alsinoides</i> var. <i>decumbens</i> (R.Br.) van Ooststr.	Exotic
1916.	3	Convolvulaceae	<i>Aniseia martinicensis</i> (Jacq.) Choisy	Indigenous
1917.	3	Convolvulaceae	<i>Operculina turpethum</i> (L.) A.Silva Manso	Exotic
1918.	3	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia quinquefolia</i> (L.) Hall f.	Exotic
1919.	3	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia tuberosa</i> (L.) Rendle	Exotic
1920.	3	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia dissecta</i> (Jacq.) Hall f.	Exotic
1921.	3	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia umbellata</i> (L.) Hall.f.	Exotic
1922.	3	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia umbellata</i> subsp. <i>orientalis</i> (Hall f.) van Ooststr.	Exotic
1923.	3	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia peltata</i> (L.) Merr.	Indigenous
1924.	4	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia pacifica</i> van Ooststr.	Indigenous
1925.	4	Convolvulaceae	<i>Merremia calyculata</i> van Ooststr.	Endemic
1926.	4	Convolvulaceae	<i>Stictocardia tiliifolia</i> (Desr.) Hall.f.	Exotic
1927.	4	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea macrantha</i> Roemer & Schultes	Indigenous
1928.	4	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea quamoclit</i> L.	Exotic
1929.	4	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea hederifolia</i> L.	Exotic
1930.	4	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea alba</i> L.	Possibly exotic
1931.	4	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea aquatica</i> Forssk.	Indigenous
1932.	4	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea fimbriosepala</i> Choisy	Indigenous
1933.	4	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea pes-capre</i> (L.) R.Br.	Indigenous

1934.	5	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea pes-capre subsp.brasiliensis</i> (L.) van Ooststr.	Indigenous
1935.	5	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea indica</i> (Burm.)Merr.	Indigenous
1936.	5	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea mauritiana</i> Jacq.	Indigenous
1937.	5	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea fistulosa</i> Mart. ex Choisy	Exotic
1938.	5	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea littoralis</i> Bl.	Indigenous
1939.	5	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea batatas</i> (L.) Lam.	Exotic
1940.	5	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea cairica</i> (L.) Sweet	Exotic
1941.	5	Convolvulaceae	<i>Ipomoea obscura</i> (L.) Ker-Gawl.	Indigenous
1942.	5	Cuscutaceae	<i>Cuscuta campestris</i> Yunker	Indigenous
1943.	5	Menyanthaceae	<i>Nymphoides indica</i> (L.) Kuntze	Indigenous
1944.	6	Buddlejaceae	<i>Buddleja davidii</i> Franch.	Exotic
1945.	6	Buddlejaceae	<i>Buddleja madagascariensis</i> Lam.	Exotic
1946.	6	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Angelonia biflora</i> Benth.	Exotic
1947.	6	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Angeolonia angustifolia</i> Benth.	Exotic
1948.	6	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Antirrhinum majus</i> L.	Exotic
1949.	6	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Russelia equisetiformis</i> Schlechtendal	Exotic
1950.	6	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Mazus pumilis</i> (Burm.f.) van Steenis	Exotic
1951.	6	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Scorparia dulcis</i> L.	Indigenous
1952.	6	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Lindernia nummulariifolia</i> (D.Don) Wettst.	Exotic
1953.	6	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Lindernia crustacea</i> (L.) F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
1954.	7	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Lindernia antipoda</i> (L.) Alston	Exotic
1955.	7	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Lindernia rotundifolia</i> (L.) Alston	Exotic
1956.	7	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Torenia fournieri</i> Linden ex Fourn.	Exotic
1957.	7	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Torenia polygonoides</i> Benth.	Exotic
1958.	7	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Limnophila fragans</i> (Forst.f.) Seem.	Indigenous
1959.	7	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Limnophila rugosa</i> (Roth) Merr.	Indigenous
1960.	7	Gesneriaceae	<i>Gloxinia perennis</i> (L.) Fritsch	Exotic
1961.	7	Gesneriaceae	<i>Achimenes longoflora</i> DC.	Exotic
1962.	7	Gesneriaceae	<i>Saintpaulia ionantha</i> H.Wendl.	Exotic

1963.	7	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra cyathibracteata</i> Gillett	Possibly endemic
1964.	8	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra occulata</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1965.	8	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra cephalophora</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1966.	8	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
1967.	8	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra amicta</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1968.	8	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra leucantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1969.	8	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra chlorantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1970.	8	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra milnei</i> Seem. ex A.Gray	Endemic
1971.	8	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra dolichocarpa</i> A.Gray	Endemic
1972.	8	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra multiseptata</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1973.	8	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra ventricosa</i> Gillett	Endemic
1974.	9	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra acutangula</i> Seem.	Endemic
1975.	9	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra trichophylla</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1976.	9	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra muskarimba</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1977.	9	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra victoriae</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1978.	9	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra chippendalei</i> Horne	Endemic
1979.	9	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra tomentosa</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1980.	9	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra spathacea</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1981.	9	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra kandavuensis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1982.	9	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra natewaensis</i> Gillet	Endemic
1983.	9	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra involucrata</i> Seem.	Endemic
1984.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra anthropophagorum</i> Seem.	Endemic
1985.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra jugalis</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1986.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra reticulata</i> Gillett	Endemic
1987.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra esothrix</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1988.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra hornei</i> C.B.Clarke	Endemic
1989.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra taviunensis</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1990.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra montana</i> Gillespie	Endemic
1991.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra pritchardii</i> Seem.	Endemic

1992.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra denhamii</i> Seem.	Endemic
1993.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra tempestii</i> Horne ex C.B.Clarke	Endemic
1994.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra ciliata</i> Seem.	Endemic
1995.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra xanthantha</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1996.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra aloisiana</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
1997.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra harveyi</i> Seem.	Endemic
1998.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra coleoides</i> Seem.	Endemic
1999.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra pratii</i> Gillespie	Endemic
2000.	1	Gesneriaceae	<i>Episcia cupreata</i> (Hook.) Hanst.	Exotic
2001.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia erecta</i> (Benth.) T.Anders	Indigenous
2002.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia fragrans</i> Roxb.	Exotic
2003.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia alata</i> Bojer ex Sims	Exotic
2004.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia grandiflora</i> (Roxb.ex Rottler) Roxb.	Exotic
2005.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia laurifolia</i> Lindl.	Exotic
2006.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Hemigraphis alternata</i> (Burm.f.) T.Anders	Exotic
2007.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Blechnum pyramdatum</i> (Lam.) Urb.	Exotic
2008.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Ruellia graecizans</i> Backer	Exotic
2009.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Asystasia gangetica</i> (L.) T.Anderson	Exotic
2010.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Barieria lupulina</i> Lindl.	Exotic
2011.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Barieria cristata</i> L.	Exotic
2012.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Cuscuta campestris</i> Yunker	Exotic
2013.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Sanchezia nobilis</i> Hook.f.	Exotic
2014.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Eranthemum nervosum</i> (Vahl) R.Br. ex Roemer & Schultes	Exotic
2015.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Graptophyllum pictum</i> (L.) Griffith	Exotic
2016.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Graptophyllum insularum</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
2017.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Graptophyllum repandum</i> (A.Gray) A.C.Smith	Endemic
2018.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Graptophyllum sessilifoilum</i> A.C.Smith	Endemic
2019.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Pseuderanthemum laxiflorum</i> (A.Gray) Hubbard	Possibly endemic
2020.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Pseuderanthemum bicolor</i> (Schrank) Radlk.	Exotic

2021.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Pseuderanthemum carruthersii</i> (Seem.) Guillaumin	Exotic
2022.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Odontonema tubiforme</i> (Bertol.) Kuntze	Exotic
2023.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Justica brandegeana</i> Wassh.&L.B.Sm.	Exotic
2024.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Justicia umbrosa</i> Benth.	Exotic
2025.	1	Acanthaceae	<i>Justicia betonica</i> L.	Exotic
2026.	1	Pedaliaceae	<i>Sesamum orientale</i> L.	Exotic
2027.	1	Bignoniaceae	<i>Arrabidaea magnifica</i> (Bull) Sprague ex van Steenis	Exotic
2028.	1	Bignoniaceae	<i>Pyrostegia venusta</i> (Ker-Gawler) Miers	Exotic
2029.	1	Bignoniaceae	<i>Crescentia cujete</i> L.	Exotic
2030.	1	Bignoniaceae	<i>Kigelia africana</i> (Lam.) Benth.	Exotic
2031.	1	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tabebuia pentaphylla</i> (L.) Hemsl.	Exotic
2032.		Bignoniaceae	<i>Tabebuia serratifolia</i> (Vahl) G.Nichols.	Exotic
2033.	1	Bignoniaceae	<i>Spathodea campanulata</i> Beauv.	Exotic
2034.	1	Bignoniaceae	<i>Jacaranda mimosifolia</i> D.Don	Exotic
2035.	1	Bignoniaceae	<i>Stereospermum colais</i> (Buch.-Ham. ex Dillwyn) Mabberley	Exotic
2036.	1	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tecoma stans</i> (L.) H.B.K.	Exotic
2037.	1	Plantaginaceae	<i>Plantago major</i> L.	Indigenous
2038.	1	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia subcordata</i> Lam.	Indigenous
2039.	1	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia sebestena</i> L.	Exotic
2040.	1	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia aspera</i> Forst.f.	Possibly exotic
2041.	1	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia alliodora</i> (Ruiz & Pavon) Cham. ex DC.	Exotic
2042.	1	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia myxa</i> L.	Exotic
2043.	1	Boraginaceae	<i>Heliotropium amplexicaule</i> Vahl	Exotic
2044.	1	Boraginaceae	<i>Argusia argentea</i> (L.f.) Heine	Indigenous
2045.	1	Boraginaceae	<i>Trichodesma zeylanicum</i> (Burm.f.) R.Br.	Exotic
2046.	1	Boraginaceae	<i>Cynoglossum amabile</i> Stapf & J.R.Drummond	Exotic
2047.	1	Boraginaceae	<i>Symphytum asperum</i> Lepechin	Exotic
2048.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Congea pedicellata</i> Munir	Exotic
2049.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Verbena bonariensis</i> L.	Exotic

2050.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Verbena brasiliensis</i> Vell.	Exotic
2051.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Stachytarpheta mutabilis</i> (Jacq.) Vahl	Exotic
2052.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Stachytarpheta urticaefolia</i> (Salisb.) Sims	Indigenous
2053.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Lantana camara</i> L.	Exotic
2054.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Lantana camara</i> var. <i>aculeata</i> (L.) Moldenke	Exotic
2055.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Lantana camara</i> var. <i>mista</i> (L.) L.H.Bailey	Exotic
2056.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Lantana montevidensis</i> (Spreng.) Briquet	Exotic
2057.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Petrea volubilis</i> L.	Exotic
2058.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Duranta erecta</i> L.	Indigenous
2059.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Citharexylum spinosum</i> L.	Exotic
2060.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Tectona grandis</i> L.f.	Exotic
2061.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Vitex trifolia</i> L.var. <i>trifolia</i>	Indigenous
2062.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Vitex trifloia</i> var. <i>subtrisecta</i> (Kuntze) Moldenke	Indigenous
2063.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Viticipremna vitilevuensis</i> Munir	Endemic
2064.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Premna serratifolia</i> L.	Indigenous
2065.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Premna protrusa</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
2066.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Faradaya vitiensis</i> Seem.	Endemic
2067.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Faradaya ampliflora</i> A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
2068.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Faradaya lehuntei</i> (Horne ex Baker) A.C.Smith	Indigenous
2069.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Faradaya ovalifolia</i> (A.Gray) Seem.	Endemic
2070.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Faradaya glabra</i> (Moldenke) A.C.Smith & S.Darwin	Endemic
2071.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Gmelina arborea</i> Roxb. ex Sm.	Exotic
2072.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Gmelina vitiensis</i> (Seem.) A.C.Sm.	Endemic
2073.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum inerme</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Exotic
2074.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum paniculatum</i> L.	Exotic
2075.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum ugandense</i> Prain	Exotic
2076.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum buchananii</i> (Roxb.) Walp.	Indigenous
2077.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum buchananii</i> var. <i>fallax</i> (Lindl.) Bakh.	Exotic
2078.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum chinense</i> (Osbeck) Mabberley	Exotic

2079.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum thomsonae</i> Balf.f.	Exotic
2080.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Clerodendrum wallichii</i> Merr.	Exotic
2081.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Holmskioldia sanguinea</i> Retz.	Exotic
2082.	1	Verbenaceae	<i>Holmskioldia tettensis</i> (Kl.) Vatke	Exotic
2083.	1	Lamiaceae	<i>Teucrium vesicarium</i> Mill.	Exotic
2084.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Hyptis pectinata</i> (L.) Poit.	Exotic
2085.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Solenostemon scutellarioides</i> (L.) Codd.	Exotic
2086.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Plectranthus forsteri</i> Benth.	Indigenous
2087.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Plectranthus amboinicus</i> (Lour.) Spreng	Exotic
2088.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Orthosiphon aristatus</i> (Bl.) Miq.	Exotic
2089.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Ocimum basilicum</i> L.	Possibly exotic
2090.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Ocimum tenuiflorum</i> L.	Exotic
2091.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Anisomeles indica</i> (L.) Kuntze	Exotic
2092.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Pogostemon cablin</i> (Blanco) Benth.	Exotic
2093.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Mentha x piperita</i> L.	Exotic
2094.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Mentha spicata</i> L.	Indigenous
2095.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Leucas cephalotes</i> (Roth) Spreng	Exotic
2096.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Leucas decemdentata</i> (Willd.) Sm.	Indigenous
2097.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Leucas lavandulifolia</i> Sm.	Indigenous
2098.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Salvia leucantha</i> Cav.	Exotic
2099.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Salvia uliginosa</i> Benth.	Exotic
2100.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Salvia splendens</i> Sellow ex Schultes	Exotic
2101.	2	Lamiaceae	<i>Salvia coccinea</i> B.Juss. ex Murr	Exotic
2102.	2	Campanulaceae	<i>Hippobroma longiflora</i> (L.) G.Don	Exotic
2103.	2	Campanulaceae	<i>Lobelia zeylanica</i> L.	Exotic
2104.	2	Goodeniaceae	<i>Scaevola floribunda</i> A.Gray	Endemic
2105.	2	Goodeniaceae	<i>Scaevola sericea</i> Vahl	Indigenous
2106.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Gerbera jamesonii</i> Bolus ex Hook.f.	Exotic
2107.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Strachium sparganophorum</i> (L.) Kuntze	Exotic

2108.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Elephantopus mollis</i> H.B.K.	Exotic
2109.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Pseudelephantopus spicatus</i> (B.Juss. ex Aubl.) C.F.Baker	Exotic
2110.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Vernonia cinerea</i> (L.) Less.	Exotic
2111.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Vernonia insularum</i> (A.Gray) Benth.& Hook.f.ex Drake	Possibly endemic
2112.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Sonchus arvensis</i> L.	Exotic
2113.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Sonchus oleraceus</i> L.	Exotic
2114.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Lactus sativa</i> L.	Exotic
2115.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Youngia japonica</i> (L.) DC.	Exotic
2116.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Taraxacum officinale</i> Wiggers	Exotic
2117.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Sigesbeckia orientalis</i> L.	Exotic
2118.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Zinnia violacea</i> Cav.	Exotic
2119.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Wollastonia biflora</i> (L.) DC.	Indigenous
2120.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Eclipta prostrata</i> (L.) L.Mant.	Indigenous
2121.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Eleutheranthera ruderalis</i> (Sw.) Schultz-Bip.	Indigenous
2122.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Synedrella nodiflora</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Exotic
2123.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Lagascea mollis</i> Cav.	Possibly exotic
2124.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Helianthus tuberosus</i> L.	Exotic
2125.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Helianthus argophyllus</i> Torr. & A.Gray	Exotic
2126.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Helianthus annuus</i> L.	Exotic
2127.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Tithonia diversifolia</i> (Hemsl.) A.Gray	Exotic
2128.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Tithonia rotundifolia</i> (Mill.) Blake	Exotic
2129.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Rudbeckia laciniata</i> L.	Exotic
2130.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Bidens pilosa</i> L.	Exotic
2131.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Bidens biternata</i> (Lour.) Merr.& Sherff	Exotic
2132.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Coreopsis tinctoria</i> Nutt.	Exotic
2133.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Cosmos caudatus</i> H.B.K.	Exotic
2134.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Cosmos sulphureus</i> Cav.	Exotic
2135.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Dahlia pinnata</i> Cav.	Exotic
2136.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Glossogyne tannensis</i> (Spreng.) Garnock-Jones	Indigenous

2137.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Acmella uliginosa</i> (Sw.) Cass.	Indigenous
2138.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Tridax procumbens</i> L.	Exotic
2139.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Xanthium pungens</i> Wallr.	Exotic
2140.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Xanthium spinosum</i> L.	Exotic
2141.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Tagetes erecta</i> L.	Exotic
2142.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Adenostemma viscosum</i> J.R.&G.Forst.	Exotic
2143.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Adenostemma vitiense</i> H.Robinson	Endemic
2144.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Ageratum conyzoides</i> L.	Exotic
2145.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Ageratum houstonianum</i> Mill.	Exotic
2146.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Mikania micrantha</i> H.B.K.	Exotic
2147.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Dichrocephala integrifolia</i> (L.f.) Kuntze	Possibly exotic
2148.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Keysseria pickeringii</i> (A.Gray) Cabrera	Endemic
2149.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Solidago nemoralis</i> Ait.	Exotic
2150.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Solidago nemoralis</i> var. <i>nemoralis</i>	Exotic
2151.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Solidago nemoralis</i> var. <i>haleana</i> Fernalis	Exotic
2152.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Aster novi-belgii</i> L.	Exotic
2153.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Aster laevis</i> L.	Exotic
2154.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Aster subulatus</i> Michx.	Exotic
2155.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Erigeron karvinskianus</i> DC.	Exotic
2156.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Conyza canadensis</i> (L.) Cronquist	Exotic
2157.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Conyza canadensis</i> var. <i>pusilla</i> (Nuttall) Cronquist	Exotic
2158.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Conyza bonariensis</i> (L.) Cronquist	Exotic
2159.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Blumea milnei</i> Seem.	Indigenous
2160.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Chrysanthemum morifolium</i> Ramat.	Exotic
2161.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Artemisia vulgaris</i> L.	Exotic
2162.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Centipeda minima</i> (L.) A.Braun & Aschers.	Indigenous
2163.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Erechtites valerianifolia</i> (Wolf) DC.	Exotic
2164.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Crassocephalum crepidioides</i> (Benth.) S.Moore	Indigenous
2165.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Emilia fosbergii</i> Nicolson	Exotic

2166.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Emilia sonchifolia</i> (L.) DC. var. <i>sonchifolia</i>	Indigenous
2167.	2	Asteraceae	<i>Emilia sonchifolia</i> (L.) DC. var. <i>javanica</i> (Burm.f.) Mattf.	Indigenous
2168.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Habenaria superflua</i> Reichenb.f.	Endemic
2169.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Habenaria supervacanea</i> Reichenb.f.	Endemic
2170.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Cynorkis fastigiata</i> Thou.	Exotic
2171.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Peristylus tradescantifolia</i> (Reichenb.f.) Kores	Indigenous
2172.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Peristylus maculifer</i> (C.Schweinf.) Renz & Vodonaivalu	Indigenous
2173.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Peristylus alifromis</i> (C.Schweinf.) Renz & Vodonaivalu	Endemic
2174.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Peristylus novoebudorum</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
2175.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Cryptostylis arachnites</i> (Bl.) Hassk.	Indigenous
2176.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Vanilla planifolia</i> Jackson	Exotic
2177.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Pseudovanilla anomala</i> (Ames & L.O.Williams) Garay	Endemic
2178.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Nervilia aragoana</i> Gaud.	Indigenous
2179.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Nervilia punctata</i> (Bl.) Makino	Indigenous
2180.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Nervilia platychlila</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2181.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Epipogium roseum</i> (D.Don) Lindl.	Indigenous
2182.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Didymoplexis micradenia</i> (Reichenb.f.) Hemsl.	Indigenous
2183.	2	Orchidaceae	<i>Goodyera vitiensis</i> (L.O.Williams) Kores	Endemic
2184.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Goodyera rubicunda</i> (Bl.) Lindl.	Indigenous
2185.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Pristiglottis longiflora</i> (Reichenb.f.) Kores	Indigenous
2186.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Pristiglottis degeneri</i> (L.O.Williams) Kores	Endemic
2187.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Erythrodes parvula</i> Kores	Indigenous
2188.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Erythrodes oxyglossa</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2189.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Zeuxine stenophylla</i> (Reichenb.f.) Benth. & Hook.f.ex Drake	Indigenous
2190.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Zeuxine vieillardii</i> (Reichenb.f.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2191.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Anoectochilus imitans</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2192.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Vrydagzynea samoana</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2193.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Vrydagzynea vitiensis</i> Reichenb.f.Otia	Indigenous
2194.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Hetaeria oblongifolia</i> Bl.	Indigenous

2195.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Hetaeria whitmeei</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2196.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Tropidia effusa</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2197.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Corymborkis veratrifolia</i> (Reinw.) Bl.	Indigenous
2198.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis comans</i> C.Schweinf.	Endemic
2199.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis schlechteri</i> (Rolfe) L.O.Williams	Endemic
2200.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis longifolia</i> (Rolfe) L.O.Williams	Endemic
2201.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis radicolata</i> (Rolfe) L.O.Williams	Endemic
2202.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis tetraloba</i> (Schlechter) Kores	Indigenous
2203.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis brevidentata</i> C.Schweinf.	Indigenous
2204.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis lunata</i> (Schlechter) Ames	Indigenous
2205.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis latisejala</i> (Rolfe) C.Schweinf.	Endemic
2206.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis resupinata</i> (Forst.f.) Kuntze	Indigenous
2207.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis imthurnii</i> (Rolfe) L.O.Williams	Endemic
2208.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis latisegmenta</i> C.Schweinf.	Indigenous
2209.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Malaxis platychila</i> (Reichenb.f.) Kuntze	Endemic
2210.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Oberonia equitans</i> (Forst.f.) Mutel	Indigenous
2211.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Oberonia titania</i> Lindl.	Indigenous
2212.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Oberonia heliophila</i> Reichenb.f. Otia	Indigenous
2213.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis layardii</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
2214.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis disepala</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2215.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis caespitosa</i> (Thou.) Lindl.	Indigenous
2216.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis elliptica</i> Wight	Indigenous
2217.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis elegans</i> Lindl.	Indigenous
2218.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis condylobulbon</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2219.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis orbiculata</i> L.O.Williams	Indigenous
2220.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Liparis gibbosa</i> Finet	Indigenous
2221.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Chrysoglossum vesicatum</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2222.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Chrysoglossum ornatum</i> Bl.	Indigenous
2223.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Coelogyne lycastoides</i> F.v.Muell.& Kraenzl.	Indigenous

2224.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Coelogyne macdonaldii</i> F.v.Muell.& Kraenzl.	Indigenous
2225.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Arundina graminifolia</i> (D.Don) Hochr.	Exotic
2226.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Pseuderia platyphylla</i> L.O.Williams	Endemic
2227.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Cadetia hispida</i> (A.Rich.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2228.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium vagans</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2229.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium macropus</i> (Endl.) Reichenb. f.ex Lindl.	Indigenous
2230.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium macrophyllum</i> A.Rich.	Indigenous
2231.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium platygastrium</i> Reichenb.f.Otia	Indigenous
2232.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium purpureum</i> Roxb.	Indigenous
2233.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium catillare</i> Reichenb.f.	Endemic
2234.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium mohlianum</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2235.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium prasinum</i> Lindl.	Endemic
2236.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium spathulatum</i> L.O.Williams	Endemic
2237.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium tokai</i> Reichenb.f. ex Seem.	Indigenous
2238.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium hornei</i> Horne	Endemic
2239.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium vitiense</i> Rolfe	Endemic
2240.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium crumenatum</i> Sw.	Exotic
2241.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium kraenzlinii</i> L.O.Williams	Endemic
2242.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium trilobulatum</i> Kores	Endemic
2243.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium carnecarinum</i> Kores	Endemic
2244.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium dactylodes</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2245.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium sladei</i> J.J.Wood & Cribb	Indigenous
2246.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium biflorum</i> (Forst.f.) Sw.	Indigenous
2247.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium unicarinatedum</i> Kores	Endemic
2248.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Flickingeria comata</i> (Bl.) A.Hawkes	Indigenous
2249.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Diplocaulobium tipuliferum</i> (Reichenb.f.) Kraenzl.	Endemic
2250.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Eria bulbophylloides</i> C.Schweinf.	Endemic
2251.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Eria rostriflora</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2252.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Eria robusta</i> (Bl.) Lindl.	Indigenous

2253.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Mediocalcar paradoxum</i> (Kraenzl.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2254.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Epiblastus sciadanthus</i> (F.v.Muell.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2255.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Agrostophyllum aristatum</i> Kores	Endemic
2256.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Agrostophyllum megalurum</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2257.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Earina valida</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2258.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Glomera montana</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2259.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Glomera emarginata</i> Kores	Endemic
2260.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Glossorhyncha macdonaldii</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2261.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Aglossorhyncha bilobula</i> Kores	Possibly endemic
2262.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Appendicula reflexa</i> Bl.	Indigenous
2263.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Appendicula pendula</i> Bl.	Indigenous
2264.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Appendicula bracteosa</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2265.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Calanthe triplicata</i> (Willemet) Ames	Indigenous
2266.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Calanthe alta</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2267.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Calanthe imthurnii</i> Kores	Endemic
2268.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Calanthe hololeuca</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2269.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Calanthe ventilabrum</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2270.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Phaius tankarvilleae</i> (Banks ex L'Her.) Bl.	Indigenous
2271.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Phaius graeffei</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2272.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Spathoglottis pacifica</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2273.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Spathoglottis plicata</i> Bl.	Indigenous
2274.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Spathoglottis smithii</i> Kores	Endemic
2275.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Acanthephippium papuanum</i> Schlechter	Exotic
2276.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum gracillimum</i> (Rolfe) Rolfe	Indigenous
2277.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum longiflorum</i> Thou.	Indigenous
2278.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum longiscapum</i> Rolfe	Indigenous
2279.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum pachyanthum</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2280.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum savaiense</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2281.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum polypodioides</i> Schlechter	Indigenous

2282.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum trachyanthum</i> Kraenzl.	Indigenous
2283.	3	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum samoanum</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2284.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum simmondsii</i> Kores	Endemic
2285.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum aristopetalum</i> Kores	Endemic
2286.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum hassallii</i> Kores	Endemic
2287.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum amplistigmaticum</i> Kores	Endemic
2288.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum aphanopetalum</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2289.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum rostriceps</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2290.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum betchei</i> F.v.Muell.	Indigenous
2291.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum sessile</i> (Koen.) J.J.Sm.	Indigenous
2292.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum hexarhopalos</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2293.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum quadricarinum</i> Kores	Endemic
2294.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum incommodum</i> Kores	Endemic
2295.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Geodorum densiflorum</i> (Lam.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2296.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Eulophia pulchra</i> (Thou.) Lindl.	Indigenous
2297.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Eulophia nuda</i> Lindl. Ex Wallich	Indigenous
2298.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Grammatophyllum speciosum</i> Bl.	Exotic
2299.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Grammatophyllum elegans</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2300.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Octarrhena oberonioides</i> (Schlechter) Schlechter	Indigenous
2301.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia obtusa</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2302.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia hypsorhynchos</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2303.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia gillespiei</i> Kores	Endemic
2304.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia bigibbula</i> Kores	Endemic
2305.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia stenostachya</i> (Reichenb.f.) Kraenzl.	Indigenous
2306.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia pentagona</i> Kores	Endemic
2307.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia neocaledonica</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2308.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia flavovirens</i> Kores	Endemic
2309.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia oreophylax</i> Reichenb.f.	Endemic
2310.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia pachyphylla</i> Schlechter	Indigenous

2311.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Phreatia micrantha</i> (A.Rich.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2312.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Calymmanthera major</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2313.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Thrixspermum graeffei</i> Reichenb.f.	Indigenous
2314.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Thrixspermum</i> sp.	Endemic
2315.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Sarcochilus williamsianus</i> Kores	Endemic
2316.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Chiloschista godeffroyana</i> (Reichenb. f.) Schlechter	Endemic
2317.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Luisia teretifolia</i> Gaud.	Indigenous
2318.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Papilionanthe teres</i> (Roxb.) Schlechter	Exotic
2319.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Papilionanthe</i> 'Miss Joaquim' (<i>P. teres</i> (Roxb.)Schlechter x <i>P. hookeriana</i> (Reichenb.f.) Schlechter)	Exotic
2320.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Sarcanthopsis nagarensis</i> (Reichenb.f.) Garay	Indigenous
2321.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Saccolabiopsis gillespiei</i> (L.O.Williams) Garay	Endemic
2322.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Trachoma papuanum</i> (Schlechter)M.Clements	Possibly endemic
2323.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Robiquetia bertholdii</i> (Reichenb.f.) Schlechter	Indigenous
2324.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Schoenorchis micrantha</i> Reinw. ex Bl.	Indigenous
2325.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Cleisostoma longipaniculatum</i> Kores	Indigenous
2326.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Pomatocalpa vaupelii</i> (Schlechter) J.J.Sm.	Indigenous
2327.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Microtatorchis samoensis</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2328.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Microtatorchis smithii</i> Kores	Endemic
2329.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Taeniophyllum confusum</i> Kores & Jonsson	Endemic
2330.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Taeniophyllum fasciola</i> (Forst.f.) Seem.	Indigenous
2331.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Taeniophyllum smithii</i> Kores & Jonsson	Endemic
2332.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Taeniophyllum gracile</i> (Rolfe) Garay	Endemic
2333.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium delicatulum</i> Kraenzl.	Indigenous
2334.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium reineckeii</i> Schlechter	Indigenous
2335.	4	Orchidaceae	<i>Bulbophyllum phillipsianum</i> Kores	Endemic
2336.	4	Phormiaceae	<i>Dianella adenanthera</i> (Forst.f.) R.J.Henderson	Indigenous
2337.		Phormiaceae	<i>Rhuacophila javanica</i> Bl.	Indigenous

Preliminary checklist of recently introduced exotic species to Fiji that are potential ornamental species. Nomenclature after A. Whistler (1998). Confirmation of presence in Fiji by the Curator of the South Pacific Regional Herbarium, SUVA.

Number	Family	Species	Origin
1.	Acanthaceae	<i>Aphelandra aurantiaca</i> (Scheidweiler) Lindley	Exotic
2.	Acanthaceae	<i>Aphelandra sinclairiana</i> Nees	Exotic
3.	Acanthaceae	<i>Barleria cristata</i> L.	Exotic
4.	Acanthaceae	<i>Justicia carnea</i> Lindley	Exotic
5.	Acanthaceae	<i>Pachystachys lutea</i> Nees	Exotic
6.	Acanthaceae	<i>Pachystachys spicata</i> (Ruiz & Pavon) Wasshausen	Exotic
7.	Acanthaceae	<i>Sanchezia speciosa</i> Leonard	Exotic
8.	Acanthaceae	<i>Strobilanthes dyerianus</i> Masters	Exotic
9.	Acanthaceae	<i>Thunbergia mysorensis</i> (Wight) T.Anderson	Exotic
10.	Agavaceae	<i>Aloe vera</i> L.	Exotic
11.	Agavaceae	<i>Dracaena angustifolia</i> Roxburgh	Exotic
12.	Agavaceae	<i>Dracaena fragrans</i> (L.) Ker-Gawler	Exotic
13.	Agavaceae	<i>Dracaena marginata</i> Lamarck	Exotic
14.	Agavaceae	<i>Yucca gloriosa</i> L.	Exotic
15.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Alternanthera brasiliana</i> (L.) Kuntze	Exotic
16.	Amaranthaceae	<i>Celosia argentea</i> L.	Exotic
17.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Agapanthus praecox</i> Willdenow	Exotic
18.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Clivia miniata</i> Regel	Exotic
19.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Crinum xanthophyllum</i> Hannibal	Exotic
20.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Eucharis amazonica</i> Linden ex Planchon	Exotic
21.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Hippeastrum puniceum</i> (Lamarck) Herbert	Exotic
22.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Hymenocallis pedalis</i> Herbert	Exotic
23.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Molineria capitulata</i> (Loureiro) Herbert	Exotic

24.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Proiphys amboinensis</i> (L.) Herbert	Exotic
25.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Zephyranthes citrina</i> Baker	Exotic
26.	Amaryllidaceae	<i>Zephyranthes rosea</i> (Sprengel) Lindley	Exotic
27.	Apocynaceae	<i>Allamanda blanchetii</i> A.L.P.P. de Candolle	Exotic
28.	Apocynaceae	<i>Beaumontia multiflora</i> Teijsmann & Binnendijk	Exotic
29.	Apocynaceae	<i>Mandevilla x amabilis</i> Dress	Exotic
30.	Apocynaceae	<i>Plumbago obtusa</i> L.	Exotic
31.	Apocynaceae	<i>Plumeria obtusa</i> L.	Exotic
32.	Apocynaceae	<i>Stemmadenia litoralis</i> (Kunth) Allorge	Exotic
33.	Apocynaceae	<i>Tabernaemontana divaricata</i> (L.) R.Brown	Exotic
34.	Apocynaceae	<i>Thevetia peruviana</i> K.Schumann	Exotic
35.	Araceae	<i>Aglaonema commutatum</i> Schott	Exotic
36.	Araceae	<i>Dieffenbachia maculata</i> (Loddiges) D.Don	Exotic
37.	Araceae	<i>Epipremnum pinnatum</i> (L.) Engler	Exotic
38.	Araceae	<i>Philodendron bipinnatifidum</i> Schott	Exotic
39.	Araceae	<i>Spathiphyllum wallisii</i> Regel	Exotic
40.	Araceae	<i>Syngonium podophyllum</i> Schott	Exotic
41.	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias filicifolia</i> (C.Moore) L.H.Bailey	Exotic
42.	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera actinophylla</i> (Endlicher) Harms	Exotic
43.	Arecaceae	<i>Rhapis excelsa</i> (Thunberg) Henry ex Rehder	Exotic
44.	Arecaceae	<i>Veitchia merrillii</i> (Beccari) H.E.Moore	Exotic
45.	Arecaceae	<i>Caryota mitis</i> Loureiro	Exotic
46.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Cryptostegia grandiflora</i> Roxburgh ex R.Brown	Exotic
47.	Asclepiadaceae	<i>Stephanotis floribunda</i> Brongniart	Exotic
48.	Asteraceae	<i>Centratherum punctatum</i> Cassini	Exotic
49.	Asteraceae	<i>Chrysanthemum x morifolium</i> Ramatuelle	Exotic
50.	Asteraceae	<i>Chrysophyllum oliviforme</i> L.	Exotic
51.	Asteraceae	<i>Cosmos bipinnatus</i> Cavanilles Syn: <i>Bidens formosa</i> (Bonato) Schultz Bipontinus	Exotic

52.	Asteraceae	<i>Wedelia trilobata</i> (L.) Hitchcock	Exotic
53.	Asteraceae	<i>Zinnia violacea</i> Cavanilles	Exotic
54.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Mansoa hymenaea</i> (A.P.de Candolle) A.H.Gentry	Exotic
55.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tabebuia heterophylla</i> (A.P.de Candolle) Britton	Exotic
56.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tecomathe dendrophila</i> (Blume) K.Schumann	Exotic
57.	Bignoniaceae	<i>Tecomaria capensis</i> (Thunberg) Spach	Exotic
58.	Bromeliaceae	<i>Tilandsia usneoides</i> (L.) L.	Exotic
59.	Cactaceae	<i>Opuntia cochinellifera</i> (L.) Miller	Exotic
60.	Cactaceae	<i>Hylocereus undatus</i> (Haworth) Britton & Rose	Exotic
61.	Cannaceae	<i>Cananga x generalis</i> L.H.Bailey	Exotic
62.	Caprifoliaceae	<i>Sambucus mexicana</i> Presl ex A.L.P.de Candolle	Exotic
63.	Commelinaceae	<i>Dichorisandra thrysiflora</i> Mikan	Exotic
64.	Commelinaceae	<i>Tradescantia pallida</i> (Rose) D.Hunt	Exotic
65.	Commelinaceae	<i>Tradescantia spathacea</i> Swartz	Exotic
66.	Commelinaceae	<i>Tradescantia zebrina</i> Bosse	Exotic
67.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Argyrea nervosa</i> (N.L.Burman) Bojer	Exotic
68.	Convolvulaceae	<i>Evolvulus glomeratus</i> Nees & Martius	Exotic
69.	Crassulaceae	<i>Kalanchoe blossfeldiana</i> Poelinitz	Exotic
70.	Cycadaceae	<i>Cycas circinalis</i> L.	Exotic
71.	Cyperaceae	<i>Cyperus involucratus</i> Rottboll	Exotic
72.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha hispida</i> N.L.Burman	Exotic
73.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha godseffiana</i> Masters	Exotic
74.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha wilkesiana</i> Muller Argoviensis	Exotic
75.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia cotinifolia</i> L.	Exotic
76.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia lactea</i> Haworth	Exotic
77.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia leucocephala</i> Lotsy	Exotic
78.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia milii</i> Desmoulins	Exotic
79.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia nerifolia</i> L.	Exotic
80.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Jatropha multifida</i> L.	Exotic

81.	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Pedilanthus tithymaloides</i> (L.) Poiteau	Exotic
82.	Fabaceae	<i>Amherstia nobilis</i> Wallich	Exotic
83.	Fabaceae	<i>Bauhinia galpinii</i> N.E.Brown Syn: <i>B. Punctata</i> Bolle	Exotic
84.	Fabaceae	<i>Bauhinia monandra</i> Kurz	Exotic
85.	Fabaceae	<i>Bauhinia tomentosa</i> L.	Exotic
86.	Fabaceae	<i>Brownea macrophylla</i> Linden	Exotic
87.	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina crista-galli</i> L.	Exotic
88.	Fabaceae	<i>Saraca indica</i> L.	Exotic
89.	Fabaceae/Caesalpinaceae	<i>Cassia x nealii</i> Irwin & Barneby	Exotic
90.	Geraniaceae	<i>Pelargonium x hortorum</i> L.H.Bailey	Exotic
91.	Gesneriaceae	<i>Chrysothermis pulchella</i> (Donn ex Simms) Decaisne	Exotic
92.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia caribaea</i> Lamarck	Exotic
93.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia collinsiana</i> Griggs	Exotic
94.	Heliconiaceae	<i>Heliconia latispatha</i> Benth	Exotic
95.	Hydrangeaceae	<i>Hydrangea macrophylla</i> (Thunberg) Seringe	Exotic
96.	Iridaceae	<i>Belamcanda chinensis</i> (L.) A.P.de Candolle,	Exotic
97.	Iridaceae	<i>Dietes bicolor</i> (Steudel) Sweet ex Klatt	Exotic
98.	Iridaceae	<i>Neomarica caerulea</i> (Loddiges) Sprague	Exotic
99.	Iridaceae	<i>Trimezia martinicensis</i> (Jacquin) Herbert	Exotic
100.	Liliaceae	<i>Asparagus densiflorus</i> (Kunth) Jessop	Exotic
101.	Liliaceae	<i>Asparagus setaceus</i> (Kunth) Jessop	Exotic
102.	Liliaceae	<i>Asystasia salicifolia</i> Craib	Exotic
103.	Liliaceae	<i>Chlorophytum comosum</i> (Thunberg) Jacques	Exotic
104.	Liliaceae	<i>Ophiopogon japonicus</i> (L.fil.) Ker-Gawler	Exotic
105.	Lythraceae	<i>Cuphea hyssopifolia</i> Kunth	Exotic
106.	Lythraceae	<i>Lawsonia inermis</i> L.	Exotic
107.	Lythraceae	<i>Leea guineensis</i> G.Don	Exotic
108.	Malpighiaceae	<i>Hiptage benghalensis</i> (L.) Kurz	Exotic
109.	Melastomataceae	<i>Tibouchina urvilleana</i> (A.P.de Candolle) Cogniaux	Exotic

110.	Sapindaceae	<i>Filicium decipiens</i> (Wight & Arnott) Thwaites	Exotic
111.	Musaceae	<i>Musa uranoscopus</i> Loureiro	Exotic
112.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Bougainvillea x buttiana</i> Holtum & Standley	Exotic
113.	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Bougainvillea glabra</i> Choisy.	Exotic
114.	Oleaceae	<i>Jasminum sambac</i> (L.) Aiton	Exotic
115.	Orchidaceae	<i>Arachnis x maingayi</i> (J.D.Hooker) Schlechter	Exotic
116.	Orchidaceae	<i>Arundina graminifolia</i> (D.Don) Hochreutiner	Exotic
117.	Orchidaceae	<i>Epidendrum x obrienianum</i> Rolfe	Exotic
118.	Orchidaceae	<i>Papilionanthe 'Agnes Joaquim</i>	Exotic
119.	Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus tectorius</i> Parkinson Syn: <i>P. odoratissimus</i>	Exotic
120.	Plumbaginaceae	<i>Plumbago auriculata</i> Lamarck	Exotic
121.	Poaceae	<i>Pennisetum macrostachyum</i> (Brongniart) Trinius	Exotic
122.	Proteaceae	<i>Grevillea robusta</i> A.Cunningham ex R.Brown	Exotic
123.	Rosaceae	<i>Rosa x damascena</i> Miller	Exotic
124.	Rubiaceae	<i>Hamelia patens</i> Jacquin	Exotic
125.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora casei</i> Hance	Exotic
126.	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora finlaysoniana</i> Wallich ex G.Don	Exotic
127.	Rubiaceae	<i>Mussaenda philippica</i> L.C.Richard	Exotic
128.	Scrophulariaceae	<i>Otacanthus caeruleus</i> Lindley	Exotic
129.	Simaroubaceae	<i>Quassia amara</i> L.	Exotic
130.	Solanaceae	<i>Brugmansia x candida</i> Persoon Syn: <i>Datura candida</i> (Persoon) Stapf.	Exotic
131.	Solanaceae	<i>Brunfelsia pauciflora</i> (Chamisso & Schlechtendal) Benth	Exotic
132.	Solanaceae	<i>Solanum seafortianum</i> Andrews	Exotic
133.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Brachychiton acerifolius</i> A.Cunningham ex F.von Mueller	Exotic
134.	Sterculiaceae	<i>Sterculia foetida</i> L.	Exotic
135.	Strelitziaceae	<i>Strelitzia nicolai</i> Regel & Kornicke	Exotic
136.	Tiliaceae	<i>Grewia occidentalis</i> L.	Exotic
137.	Tropaeolaceae	<i>Tropaeolum majus</i> L.	Exotic
138.	Urticaceae	<i>Pilea cadierei</i> Gagnepain & Guillaumin	Exotic

139.	Urticaceae	<i>Pilea depressa</i> (Swartz) Blume	Exotic
140.	Urticaceae	<i>Pilea nummularifolia</i> (Swartz) Weddell	Exotic
141.	Verbanaceae	<i>Citharexylum caudatum</i> L.	Exotic
142.	Verbanaceae	<i>Clerodendrum quadriloculare</i> (Blanco) Merrill	Exotic
143.	Verbanaceae	<i>Congea griffithiana</i> Munir	Exotic
144.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Costus woodsonii</i> Maas	Exotic
145.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Curcuma zedoaria</i> (Christmann) Roscoe	Exotic
146.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Hedychium flavescens</i> N.Carey ex Roscoe	Exotic
147.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Tapeinochilos ananassae</i> (Hasskarl) K.Schumann	Exotic
148.	Zingiberaceae	<i>Zingiber spectabile</i> Griffith	Exotic

**CHECKLIST TO THE TREE SPECIES OF FIJI – Based on A.C.Smith Flora Vitiensis
Nova, Vol 1-5. Courtesy of the Curator of the South Pacific Regional Herbarium in
collaboration with the Department of Forestry, Suva.**

No.	Family	Species
1	Anacardiaceae	<i>Buchanania attenuate</i>
2	Anacardiaceae	<i>Buchanania vitiensis</i>
3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Dracontomelon vitiense</i>
4	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium hapalum</i>
5	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium timoriense</i>
6	Anacardiaceae	<i>Rhus simarubifolia</i>
7	Anacardiaceae	<i>Semecarpus vitiensis</i>
8	Anacardiaceae	<i>Spondias dulcis</i>
9	Annonaceae	<i>Cananga odorata</i>
10	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx insularis</i>
11	Annonaceae	<i>Cyathocalyx suaveolens</i>
12	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia amygdalina</i>
13	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia vitiensis</i>
14	Annonaceae	<i>Polyalthia vitiensis</i>
15	Annonaceae	<i>Richella monosperma</i>
16	Annonaceae	<i>Xylopi pacifica</i>
17	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia montana</i>
18	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia montana</i>
19	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia pacifica</i>
20	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia vitiensis var 1</i>
21	Apocynaceae	<i>Alstonia vitiensis var 2</i>
22	Apocynaceae	<i>Cerbera manghas</i>
23	Apocynaceae	<i>Cerbera manghas</i>
24	Apocynaceae	<i>Neiosperma oppositifolium</i>
25	Apocynaceae	<i>Ochrosia vitiensis</i>
26	Apocynaceae	<i>Pagiantha thurstonii</i>
27	Apocynaceae	<i>Pagiantha thurstonii</i>
28	Araliaceae	<i>Meryta tenuifolia</i>
29	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra insolita</i>
30	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra pickeringii</i>
31	Araliaceae	<i>Plerandra vitiensis</i>
32	Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias multijuga</i>
33	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera seemanniana</i>
34	Araliaceae	<i>Schefflera vitiensis</i>
35	Araucariaceae	<i>Agathis vitiensis</i>
36	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia asiatica</i>
37	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia edulis</i>
38	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia racemosa</i>
39	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia seaturae</i>
40	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi var 1</i>
41	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi var 2</i>
42	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vanikoroense</i>
43	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vitiense</i>
44	Burseraceae	<i>Haplolobus floribundus</i>
45	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cynometra insularis</i>
46	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Intsia bijuga</i>
47	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Kingiodendron platycarpum</i>

48	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa floribunda</i>
49	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa grandiflora</i>
50	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa minor</i>
51	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa vestita</i>
52	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Storckiella vitiensis</i>
53	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Storckiella vitiensis</i>
54	Casuarinaceae	<i>Casuarina equisetifolia</i>
55	Casuarinaceae	<i>Gymnostoma vitiense</i>
56	Casuarinaceae	<i>Gymnostoma vitiense</i>
57	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Atuna elliptica</i>
58	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Atuna racemosa</i>
59	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Parinari insularum</i>
60	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i>
61	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum vitiense</i>
62	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum amblyphyllum</i>
63	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum cerasiferum</i>
64	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum leptocladum</i>
65	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum neo-ebudicum</i>
66	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia adinantha</i>
67	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia myrtiflora</i>
68	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia pseudoguttifera</i>
69	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia sessilis</i>
70	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia vitiensis</i>
71	Clusiaceae	<i>Mammea odorata</i>
72	Combretaceae	<i>Lumnitzera littorea</i>
73	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia capitanea</i>
74	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia catappa</i>
75	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia litoralis</i>
76	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia luteoloa</i>
77	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia pterocarpa</i>
78	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia spec. unid.</i>
79	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia strigillosa</i>
80	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia vitiensis</i>
81	Combretaceae	<i>Terminallia crebrifolia</i>
82	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois imthurnii</i>
83	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois spec. div.</i>
84	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois spec. div.</i>
85	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois stipularis</i>
86	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois superb</i>
87	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata var 1</i>
88	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata var 1</i>
89	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata var 2</i>
90	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata var 2</i>
91	Cunoniaceae	<i>Pullea perryana</i>
92	Cunoniaceae	<i>Spiraeanthemum katakata</i>
93	Cunoniaceae	<i>Weinmannia vitiensis</i>
94	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria vitiensis</i>
95	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria vitiensis</i>
96	Dilleniaceae	<i>Dillenia biflora</i>
97	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros spec. div.</i>
98	Ebenaceae	<i>Santalum yasi</i>
99	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus cassinoides</i>

100	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus chelonimorphus</i>
101	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus degeneriana</i>
102	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus gillespieanus</i>
103	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus graeffei</i>
104	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus kambi</i>
105	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus Lepidus</i>
106	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus milnei</i>
107	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus pyriformis</i>
108	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus storckii</i>
109	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus subcapitatus</i>
110	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus vitiensis</i>
111	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Acalypha insulana</i>
112	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Aleurites moluccana</i>
113	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Baccaurea seemannii</i>
114	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Baccaurea seemannii</i>
115	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Bischofia javanica</i>
116	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Claoxylon fallax</i>
117	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Claoxylon vitiensis</i>
118	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum macrophyllum</i>
119	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum robbianum</i>
120	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria acuminata</i>
121	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria agallocha</i>
122	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion seemanii</i>
123	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga graeffeana</i>
124	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga graeffeana</i>
125	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga harveyana</i>
126	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga magna</i>
127	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga secunda</i>
128	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga seemannii</i>
129	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga spec.div.</i>
130	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Macaranga vitiensis</i>
131	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Omаланthus nutans</i>
132	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina fusca</i>
133	Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina variegata</i>
134	Fabaceae	<i>Inocarpus fagifer</i>
135	Fabaceae	<i>Pongamia pinnata</i>
136	Fabaceae	<i>Sophora tomentosa</i>
137	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Cesearia procera</i>
138	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Erythrospermum acuminatissimum</i>
139	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Flacourtia vitiensis</i>
140	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium laurifolium</i>
141	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium pallidum</i>
142	Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium vitiense</i>
143	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra coleoides</i>
144	Gesneriaceae	<i>Cyrtandra jugalis</i>
145	Gnetaceae	<i>Gnetum gnemon</i>
146	Gonystylaceae	<i>Gonystylus punctatus</i>
147	Gyrocarpaceae	<i>Gyrocarpus americanus</i>
148	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia nymphaeifolia</i>
149	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia olivaceae</i>
150	Icacinaceae	<i>Citronella vitiensis</i>
151	Icacinaceae	<i>Medusanthera vitiensis</i>

152	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum fitianum</i>
153	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum leptopus</i>
154	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum pallidum</i>
155	Lauraceae	<i>Cinnamomum spec. div.</i>
156	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya constricta</i>
157	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya fusca</i>
158	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya fusca</i>
159	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya hornei</i>
160	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya parinarioides</i>
161	Lauraceae	<i>Cryptocarya spec.div.</i>
162	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra elaeocarpa</i>
163	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra elaeocarpa</i>
164	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra gillespiei</i>
165	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra gillespiei</i>
166	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra luteola</i>
167	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra monticola</i>
168	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra reticulate</i>
169	Lauraceae	<i>Endiandra reticulate</i>
170	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea magnifolia</i>
171	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea mellifera</i>
172	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea pickeringii</i>
173	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea pickeringii</i>
174	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea spec. div.</i>
175	Lauraceae	<i>Litsea vitiana</i>
176	Loganiaceae	<i>Fagraea berteroana</i>
177	Loganiaceae	<i>Fagraea gracilipes</i>
178	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma macrophyllum</i>
179	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma spec.div.</i>
180	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma spec.div.</i>
181	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma spec.div.</i>
182	Loganiaceae	<i>Geniostoma spec.div.</i>
183	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia alata</i>
184	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia alata</i>
185	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia alata</i>
186	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia berteroana</i>
187	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia corinocarpa</i>
188	Loganiaceae	<i>Neuburgia microcarpa</i>
189	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium confertiflorum</i>
190	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium robustum</i>
191	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium saulae</i>
192	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium storckii</i>
193	Melastomataceae	<i>Astronidium victoriae</i>
194	Melastomataceae	<i>Memecylon vitiense</i>
195	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia archboldiana</i>
196	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia axillaris</i>
197	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia elegans</i>
198	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia elegans</i>
199	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia gracilis</i>
200	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia greenwoodii</i>
201	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia vitiensis var 1</i>
202	Meliaceae	<i>Aglaia vitiensis var 2</i>
203	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum aliquantum</i>

204	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum gillespieanum</i>
205	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum hornei</i>
206	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum hornei</i>
207	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum lenticellare</i>
208	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum myriandrum</i>
209	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum quercifolium</i>
210	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum richii</i>
211	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum seemannii</i>
212	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum tenuiflorum</i>
213	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea amicorum</i>
214	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea degeneri</i>
215	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea harveyi</i>
216	Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea megaphylla</i>
217	Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus granatum</i>
218	Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus moluccensis</i>
219	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia richii</i>
220	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia simplex</i>
221	Mimosaceae	<i>Adenantha pavonina</i>
222	Mimosaceae	<i>Adenantha pavonina</i>
223	Mimosaceae	<i>Albizia saman</i>
224	Mimosaceae	<i>Mimosaceae spec. div.</i>
225	Mimosaceae	<i>Parkii parrii</i>
226	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes melanesica</i>
227	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes vitiensis</i>
228	Moraceae	<i>Antiaris toxicaria</i>
229	Moraceae	<i>Ficus barclayana</i>
230	Moraceae	<i>Ficus fulvo-pilosa</i>
231	Moraceae	<i>Ficus oblique</i>
232	Moraceae	<i>Ficus pritchardii</i>
233	Moraceae	<i>Ficus smithii</i>
234	Moraceae	<i>Ficus storckii</i>
235	Moraceae	<i>Ficus theophrastoides</i>
236	Moraceae	<i>Ficus vitiensis</i>
237	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica castaneifolia</i>
238	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica chartaceae</i>
239	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica gillespieana</i>
240	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica grandifolia</i>
241	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica macrantha</i>
242	Myrsinaceae	<i>Discocalyx fusca</i>
243	Myrsinaceae	<i>Rapanea myricifolia</i>
244	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx decussates</i>
245	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx ellipticus</i>
246	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx eugenioides</i>
247	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx longiflorus</i>
248	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx myrtoides</i>
249	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx seemannii 1</i>
250	Myrtaceae	<i>Cleistocalyx seemannii 2</i>
251	Myrtaceae	<i>Decaspermum vitiense</i>
252	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina var 1</i>
253	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina var 2</i>
254	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros collina var 3</i>
255	Myrtaceae	<i>Piliocalyx concinnus</i>

256	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium amicum</i>
257	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium brackenridgii</i>
258	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium confertiflorum</i>
259	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium corynocarpum</i>
260	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium curvistylum</i>
261	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium diffusum</i>
262	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium effusum</i>
263	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium fijiense</i>
264	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium gracilipes</i>
265	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium grayi</i>
266	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium leucanthum</i>
267	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium malaccense</i>
268	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium nadarivatense</i>
269	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium nidie</i>
270	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium oblongifolium</i>
271	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium purpureum</i>
272	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium quadrangulatum</i>
273	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium quadrangulatum</i>
274	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium rubescens</i>
275	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium seemannianum</i>
276	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia umbellifera</i>
277	Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia umbellifera</i>
278	Ochnaceae	<i>Brackenridgea nitida</i>
279	Piperaceae	<i>Piper aduncum</i>
280	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum arborescens</i>
281	Pittosporaceae	<i>Pittosporum spec.div.</i>
282	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrycarpus imbricatus</i>
283	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nausoriense</i>
284	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nidulum</i>
285	Podocarpaceae	<i>Decussocarpus vitiensis</i>
286	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus affinis</i>
287	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus decipiens</i>
288	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus degeneri</i>
289	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus neriifolius</i>
290	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia ferruginea</i>
291	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia vitiensis</i>
292	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia franguloides</i>
293	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia zizyphoides</i>
294	Rhamnaceae	<i>Emmenosperma micropetalum</i>
295	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Bruguiera gymnorhiza</i>
296	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Crossostylis seemannii</i>
297	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora samoensis</i>
298	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora stylosa</i>
299	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora x selala</i>
300	Rubiaceae	<i>Antirhea smithii</i>
301	Rubiaceae	<i>Dolicholobium latifolium</i>
302	Rubiaceae	<i>Dolicholobium macgregorii</i>
303	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia spec.div.</i>
304	Rubiaceae	<i>Gardenia storckii</i>
305	Rubiaceae	<i>Guerttarda speciosa</i>
306	Rubiaceae	<i>Ixora pelagic</i>
307	Rubiaceae	<i>Mastixiodendron flavidum</i>

308	Rubiaceae	<i>Mastixiodendron robustum</i>
309	Rubiaceae	<i>Neonauclea forsteri</i>
310	Rubiaceae	<i>Neonauclea forsteri</i>
311	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria amoena</i>
312	Rubiaceae	<i>Psychotria confertiflora</i>
313	Rubiaceae	<i>Tarenna sambucina</i>
314	Rubiaceae	<i>Timonius affinis</i>
315	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope cuculata</i>
316	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope spec.div.</i>
317	Rutaceae	<i>Melicope spec.div.</i>
318	Rutaceae	<i>Micromelium minutum</i>
319	Rutaceae	<i>Zanthoxylum gillesspianum</i>
320	Sapindaceae	<i>Alectryon grandifolius</i>
321	Sapindaceae	<i>Allophyllus timoriensis</i>
322	Sapindaceae	<i>Arytera brackenridgei</i>
323	Sapindaceae	<i>Arytera brackenridgei</i>
324	Sapindaceae	<i>Cupaniopsis vitiensis</i>
325	Sapindaceae	<i>Dodonea viscosa</i>
326	Sapindaceae	<i>Elatostachys falcate</i>
327	Sapindaceae	<i>Guioa rhoifolia</i>
328	Sapindaceae	<i>Guoia chrysea</i>
329	Sapindaceae	<i>Koelreuteria elegans</i>
330	Sapindaceae	<i>Pometia pinnata</i>
331	Sapindaceae	<i>Sapindus vitiensis</i>
332	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella fijiensis</i>
333	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella parviflora</i>
334	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella richii</i>
335	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella thurstonii</i>
336	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara dissecta</i>
337	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara smithiana</i>
338	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara vitiensis</i>
339	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim fidjiense</i>
340	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim hornei</i>
341	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim porphyreum</i>
342	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim vitilevuense</i>
343	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella garberi</i>
344	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella grayana</i>
345	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella grayana</i>
346	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella membranacea</i>
347	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella pyrulifera</i>
348	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella sessillis</i>
349	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella smithii</i>
350	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella umbonata</i>
351	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella vitiensis</i>
352	Saurauiceae	<i>Saurauia rubicund</i>
353	Saurauiceae	<i>Saurauia rubicund</i>
354	Simaroubaceae	<i>Amaroria soulameoides</i>
355	Sterculiaceae	<i>Commersonia bartramia</i>
356	Sterculiaceae	<i>Firmiana diversifolia</i>
357	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera littoralis</i>
358	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera ornithocephala</i>
359	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera ornithocephala</i>

360	Sterculiaceae	<i>Kleihovia hospita</i>
361	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia degeneriana</i>
362	Sterculiaceae	<i>Melochia vitiensis</i>
363	Sterculiaceae	<i>Pterocymbium oceanicum</i>
364	Sterculiaceae	<i>Sterculia vitiensis</i>
365	Symplocaceae	<i>Symplocos leptophylla</i>
366	Symplocaceae	<i>Symplocos leptophylla</i>
367	Tiliaceae	<i>Berrya pacifica</i>
368	Tiliaceae	<i>Grewai vitiensis</i>
369	Tiliaceae	<i>Grewia crenata</i>
370	Tiliaceae	<i>Microcos vitiensis</i>
371	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum calyculatum</i>
372	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum richii</i>
373	Ulmaceae	<i>Celtis vitiensis</i>
374	Ulmaceae	<i>Girroniera celtidifolia</i>
375	Ulmaceae	<i>Parasponia andersonii</i>
376	Ulmaceae	<i>Trema cannabina</i>
377	Ulmaceae	<i>Trema cannabina</i>
378	Urticaceae	<i>Dendrocnide harveyi</i>
379	Urticaceae	<i>Dendrocnide vitiensis</i>
380	Verbenaceae	<i>Gmelina vitiensis</i>
381	Verbenaceae	<i>Premna serratifolia</i>
382	Verbenaceae	<i>Viticipremna vitilevuensis</i>

Preliminary Checklist of Commercial Timber Tree Species of Fiji– Courtesy of the Curator of the South Pacific Regional Herbarium in collaboration with the Department of Forestry, Suva.

No. Species	Family	Scientific Name	Local name
1	Anacardiaceae	<i>Buchanania vitiensis</i>	Maqo ni veikau
2	Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium timoriense</i>	Tarawau
3	Anacardiaceae	<i>Semecarpus vitiensis</i>	Kaukaro
4	Araucariaceae	<i>Agathis macrophylla</i>	Dakua makadre
5	Barringtoniaceae	<i>Barringtonia edulis</i>	Vutu ni veikau
6	Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia subcordata</i>	Nawanawa
7	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vanikoroense</i>	Kaunisiga
8	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium harveyi</i>	Kaunicina
9	Burseraceae	<i>Canarium vitiensis</i>	Kaunicina B
10	Burseraceae	<i>Haplolobus floribundus</i>	Kaunigai
11	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Instia bijuga</i>	Vesi
12	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Kingiodendron platycarpum</i>	Moivi
13	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa grandiflora</i>	Cibicibi
14	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Storckiella vitiensis</i>	Marasa
15	Casuarinaceae	<i>Gymnostoma vitiense</i>	Velau
16	Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Maniltoa floribunda</i>	Cibicibi
17	Chrysobalanaceae	<i>Parinari insularum</i>	Sea/sa
18	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i>	Dilo
19	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum neo-ebudicum</i>	Damanu kula
20	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum vitiense</i>	Damanu
21	Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum amblyphyllum</i>	Damanu dilodilo
22	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia adiantha</i>	Bulu

23	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia myrtifolia</i>	Bulu
24	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia pseudogittifera</i>	Bulu m
25	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia sessilis</i>	Bulu
26	Clusiaceae	<i>Garcinia vitiensis</i>	Buluwai
27	Combretaceae	<i>Lumnitzera littorea</i>	Sagale
28	Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia capitanea</i>	Tivi
29	Cunoniaceae	<i>Geissois ternata</i>	Vure
30	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea lunulata</i>	Balabala
31	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea alata</i>	Balabala
32	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea truncata</i>	Balabala
33	Cyatheaceae	<i>Cyathea affinis</i>	Balabala
34	Cyatheaceae	<i>Dicksonia brackenridgei</i>	Balabala
35	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria rosea</i>	karawa/yaragele
36	Degeneriaceae	<i>Degeneria vitiensis</i>	Masiratu/vavaloa
37	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros major</i>	Kauloa
38	Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros samoensis</i>	Kauloa
39	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus kambi</i>	Kabi
40	Elaeocarpaceae	<i>Elaeocarpus pyriformis</i>	Kabi
41	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Bischofia javanica</i>	Koka
42	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum macrophyllum</i>	Kauvula
43	Euphorbiaceae	<i>Endospermum robbianum</i>	None
44	Gonystylaceae	<i>Gonystylus punctatus</i>	Mavota
45	Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernadia olivacea</i>	Dalovoci
46	Loganiaceae	<i>Fagraea gracilipes</i>	Buabua
47	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum lenticellare</i>	Malamala
48	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum quercifolium</i>	Mala
49	Meliaceae	<i>Dysoxylum richii</i>	Tarawau kei rakaka
50	Meliaceae	<i>Swietenia macrophylla</i>	Mahogany
51	Meliaceae	<i>Swietenia mahogany</i>	Mahogany
52	Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus granatum</i>	Dabi
53	Mimosaceae	<i>Acacia richii</i>	Qumu
54	Mimosaceae	<i>Saman samanea</i>	Rain-tree
55	Mimosaceae	<i>Serianthes melanesica</i>	Vaivai ni veikau
56	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica chartacea</i>	Kaudamu draulilai
57	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica gillespieana</i>	Kaudamu male
58	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica macrantha</i>	Male waqa
59	Myristicaceae	<i>Myristica castaneifolia</i>	Kaudamu
60	Myrtaceae	<i>Metrosideros colina</i>	Vuga
62	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium brackenridgei</i>	Kavika gaga
63	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium diffusum</i>	Yasiyasi
64	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium fijiense</i>	Yasidravu
65	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium leucanthum</i>	Yasivula
66	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium oblongifolium</i>	Yasiyasi
67	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium quadrangulatum</i>	Yasiyasi
68	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium rubescens</i>	Yasiyasi
69	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium decussatus</i>	Yasi moli
70	Myrtaceae	<i>Syzygium myrtoides</i>	Doida
71	Pinaceae	<i>Pinus caribaea</i>	Caribbean pine
72	Pinaceae	<i>Pinus radiata</i>	None
73	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nausoriense</i>	Tagitagi
74	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrycarpus imbricatus</i>	Amunu
75	Podocarpaceae	<i>Dacrydium nidulum</i>	Yaka

76	Podocarpaceae	<i>Podocarpus neritifolius</i>	Kuasi
77	Podocarpaceae	<i>Retrophyllum vitiensis</i>	Dakua salusalu
78	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia ferruginea</i>	Kauceuti levu
79	Proteaceae	<i>Turrillia vitiensis</i>	Kauceuti
80	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia franguloides</i>	Doi damu
81	Rhamnaceae	<i>Alphitonia zizyphoides</i>	Doi
82	Rhizophoraceae	<i>Bruguiera gymnorhiza</i>	Dogo
83	Santalaceae	<i>Santalum alba</i>	Yasi ni idia
84	Santalaceae	<i>Santalum yasi</i>	Yasi dina
85	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium vitilevuensis</i>	Baudina
86	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella fijiensis</i>	Bau
87	Sapotaceae	<i>Burckella parviflora</i>	Baumika
88	Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara dissecta</i>	Bau saqali
89	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim hornei</i>	Sacau
90	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquim porphyreum</i>	Bauvudi
91	Sapotaceae	<i>Palaquium hornei</i>	Cevua
92	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella grayana</i>	Bausa
93	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella membranacea</i>	Sarosaro B
94	Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella vitiensis</i>	Sarosaro
95	Sterculiaceae	<i>Firmiama diversifolia</i>	Vauceva/ Anita
96	Sterculiaceae	<i>Heritiera ornithocephala</i>	Rosarosa/rogi
97	Sterculiaceae	<i>Pterocymbium oceanicum</i>	Ma
98	Sterculiaceae	<i>Sterculia vitiensis</i>	Waciwaci
99	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum calyculatum</i>	Mako loa
100	Tiliaceae	<i>Trichospermum richii</i>	Mako
101	Verbenaceae	<i>Gmelina vitiensis</i>	Rosawa
102	Verbenaceae	<i>Premna serratifolia</i>	Yaro
103	Verbenaceae	<i>Tectona grandis</i>	Teak
104	Verbenaceae	<i>Viticipremna vitilevuensis</i>	Bo

INSTITUTE OF APPLIED SCIENCES
THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH PACIFIC

**Rapid Biodiversity Survey of Makogadra
Island, Lomaiviti Province, Fiji Islands
31 October to 1 November 2009**

IAS Environmental Studies Report No. 231

by

Marika Tuiwawa (SPRH), Isaac Rounds (CI), Jone Niukula (NTF), Saras Sharma (Fiji
Department Fisheries) & Nunia Thomas (NFMV)

March 2010

TABLE OF CONTENT

	—Page
numbers	
Introduction	<u>24</u>
Background	<u>25</u>
Methods	<u>35</u>
Results	<u>35</u>
Herpetofauna	<u>35</u>
Birds	<u>79</u>
Flora and Vegetation	
<u>1012</u>	
References	1
<u>35</u>	
Appendix	
<u>1416</u>	

RAPID BIODIVERSITY ASSESSMENT OF MAKODRAGA ISLAND, LOMAIVITI

By

Marika Tuiwawa (South Pacifica Regional Herbarium-USP), Isaac Rounds
(Conservation International), Jone Niukula (National Trust Fiji), Saras Sharma (Fiji
Department Fisheries) & Nunia Thomas (NatureFiji Mareqeti Viti)

31st October – 1st November, 2009



Introduction

Makodraga is an uninhabited island 1.4km off the main island of Makogai, sitting on the NW border of the Lomaiviti Province. It has an area of about 82ha with an intact tropical forest vegetation cover. The highest point is some 120m above sea level, is volcanic with steep slopes and has potential to be a translocation site for the Fijian Crested Iguana (*Brachylophus vitiensis*) from Yadua Taba Island in Bua Province, Vanua Levu.



Makodraga Island, Lomaiviti Province, Fiji.

The IUCN Red listed endangered Fijian Crested Iguana is endemic to tropical dry forests found on smaller islands of Fiji. Yadua Taba Island has good tropical dry forest along with the largest (and only secure) population of *B. vitiensis* in Fiji and has been proposed as a translocation source for iguana conservation. Declining populations have been recorded from other islands in the Yasawa Group, Mamanuca Group and Macuata Island off the north and north-west coast of Viti Levu.

The aim of this rapid biodiversity assessment survey of Makodraga Island was to find out if it is appropriate as a translocation site for crested iguanas. Opportunistic fauna and floral surveys were conducted on Saturday 31st October and Sunday 1st November 2009 on the island of Makodraga.

Background

Makodraga and Makogai Islands were purchased by the Fiji Government in 1908 to accommodate a leper colony that was then operational from 1911 to 1969. During the Leprosy era, a small bay on the island of Makodraga was utilized as an Observatory point and was later used as a picnic spot for the Lepers. The southern end of the bay

is currently used as a picnic spot by the residents of Makogai Island. The vegetation is relatively undisturbed, in particular after feral goats were removed from the island about a decade ago by personnel working at the Fisheries field station on Makogai Island. There has been no major activity undertaken on Makodraga Island in recent years.

Makodraga and Makogai Islands, under the Birds and Game Protection Act, are the only two islands in the Fiji archipelago that are completely reserved areas in respect of all game. The conservation status for Makodraga looks promising as it comes under the ownership of the government.

The purpose of this survey is to determine if the Island of Makodraga has the potential to be a translocation site for the Yadua Taba Crested Iguana population. The Yadua Taba Island Crested Iguana population has been restored to viable numbers over the last 30 years. Despite the re-establishment of this yet increasing population, the risk of losing the species to extinction remains high, this becomes more critical with the recent findings of genetic variation between islands. While most of these other islands are inhabited and/or currently used for recreational purposes by landowners, Yadua Taba Island remains the only safe haven for the species. The current total population, though substantial, is still vulnerable being concentrated on only one island. Therefore, the need for translocation of the Yadua Taba island Crested Iguana population to a conservation site is critical, but in avoidance of cross-breeding with other populations and more so with other iguana species.

The survey team comprised the following personnel - Marika Tuiwawa (South Pacific Regional Herbarium, USP), Isaac Rounds (Conservation International), Jone Niukula (National Trust Fiji), Saras Sharma (Fiji Department Fisheries) & Nunia Thomas (NatureFiji/Mareqeti/Viti).

Methods

Opportunistic fauna and floral surveys were conducted from Saturday 31st October to Sunday 1st November 2008 on the island of Makodraga next to Makogai Island. The surveys were conducted by walking through and across the island (in the forest), along the coastal forest; and around the island by boat.

In addition a brief summary on the result of a Crested Iguana survey by Peter Harlow and Rob Fischer in February 2010 will be highlighted in the Herpetofauna section.

Results

Herpetofauna

Opportunistic diurnal herpetofauna surveys were conducted from 11am to 3pm on two days (31/10/09 and 01/11/09). The presence of known plants of importance to the diet of Fiji's native iguanas was noted; and their locations recorded. Geographical Positioning Systems (GPS) data of potential iguana breeding sites were recorded using a Thales Mobile MapperTM. One targeted nocturnal survey for iguanas was

conducted from 6pm to 8pm on the second day (01/11/2009) within the agreed ideal iguana habitat on the island (Figure 1).

Four native and one introduced species of herpetofauna were encountered over the two days of survey: *Emoia cyanura*, *E. impar*, *Cryptoblepharus eximus*, *Candoia bibroni* and *Lepidodactylus lugubris*. Two of the native species are endemic to Fiji. No herpetofauna was found during the nocturnal survey (Table 1).

One native, endemic species (*Brachylophus bulabula* or *B. fasciatus*) and the introduced invasive cane toad (*Bufo marinus*) were reported by the inhabitants of nearby Makogai Island to be occasionally present on Makodraga.

Table 1: List of herpetofauna species found during opportunistic diurnal surveys on Makodraga Island from 31st October and 1st November 2009.

English name	Fijian Name	Scientific name	Conservation Status	Observed during survey / Reported by guides
REPTILES				
Pacific boa	Gata	<i>Candoia bibronii</i>	Native	<i>Observed</i>
Oceanic gecko	Moko kabi	<i>Gehyra oceanica</i>	Native	<i>Observed</i>
Mourning or Pacific gecko	Moko kabi	<i>Lepidodactylus lugubris</i>	Introduced	<i>Observed</i>
Green tree skink	Moko sari	<i>Emoia concolor</i>	Endemic	<i>Observed</i>
Blue-tailed Copper-striped skink	Moko sari	<i>Emoia impar</i>	Native	<i>Observed</i>
Brown-tailed Copper-striped skink	Moko sari	<i>Emoia cyanura</i>	Native	<i>Observed</i>
Fiji banded iguana	Vokai	<i>Brachylophus bulabula</i> OR <i>B. fasciatus</i>	Endemic Native	<i>Reported by guides</i>
AMPHIBIANS				
Marine or Cane toad	Boto karokaro	<i>Bufo marinus</i>	Introduced, Invasive	<i>Reported by guides</i>

Several iguana breeding sites were identified along the south-eastern part of the island (Figure 1), where the soil was relatively soft with less boulders (Figure 2) compared to the north western side (Figure 3).

A survey by P. Harlow and R. Fisher in February 2010 with good weather established the presence of the Fiji Banded Iguana on Makodraga Island and they estimated a population of 2000 individuals on the island.

Skink abundance

Ground skinks were common within the forest to the north-west of Makodraga Island and along the slopes from 'Peak 1' to 'look out point'. Not many skinks were observed along the south-eastern part of the island (from 'creek bed' to 'figus').

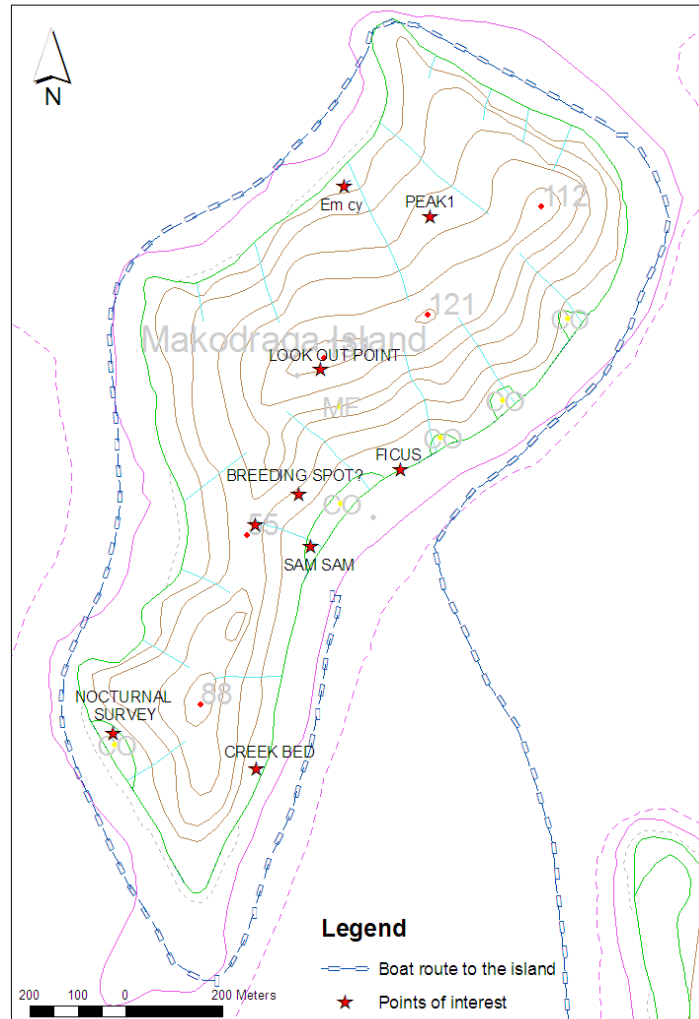


Figure 1: Map of areas surveyed and points of interest on Makodraga Island during the survey from 31st October to 01st November 2009.



Figure 2: A potential iguana breeding site with relatively little boulders and loose cobbles located in the south-eastern part of the island.

Targeted Nocturnal Survey for Iguanas

A site for a targeted nocturnal survey was selected based on the presence of a dense patch of *Hibiscus tiliaceus* in the south-western part of the island (Figure 1). The targeted nocturnal survey was conducted over two hours after dark (18:00 – 20:00). Cloud cover and rainfall were 100% and heavy respectively before and during the two hours survey. No iguanas were found during the survey.

Weather Conditions

Cloud (80% cover) and heavy rainfall were prevalent on both days of the survey; with only a maximum of 3 hours of strong sunshine.



Figure 3: The ground cover of the north-western parts of the island is dominated by boulders and loose cobbles.

Discussion

It is highly likely that not all resident herpetofauna were recorded during this survey. The observed differences in skink abundance between different parts of the island are probably not indicative of their distribution and require further investigation. The presence of two endemic skinks: *C. cryptoblepharus* and *E. concolor* is encouraging. Makodraga had been experiencing a dry spell prior to the survey. The effects of the dry spell were evident in the dry (flammable) ground cover; making the island and its resident fauna and flora very vulnerable to fires. The fact that not a single Iguana was observed during the nocturnal survey was solely due to the very bad weather conditions (wind and rain) encountered prior and during the survey.

The survey two months later by P. Harlow and R. Fisher was carried out in ideal conditions thus the discovery of a good population of *Brachylophus cf. bulabula*.

Birds

Birds surveys during this visit were more opportunistic than methodical, conducted on both days (31/10/09 – 1/11/09) on Makodraga with an extra day (2/11/09) for Makogai Island.

Eighteen land birds were encountered on Makodraga, six of which are endemic to the Fiji Islands while two are regional endemic species. Please refer to Table 2 for the list of birds recorded during the survey.

Notable observations are that of the high frequency of Friendly Ground Dove (*Gallicolumba stairi*) nests encountered, the lowest seen on a branch growing at around 1.7m above ground. Apart from the nests, another sign of successful breeding was the capture of a juvenile feeding on the ground beneath a strand of Beach Hibiscus (*Hibiscus tiliaceus*).



Figure 4 – signs of successful breeding for Friendly Ground Dove

An adult male was found dead with its head stuck in a notch on a dead tree trunk, in which a pool of water had accumulated. (Refer to Figure 5)



Figure 5 – male Friendly Ground Dove stuck on a notch trying to get to the pool of water.

The only bird that was never heard calling but observed perched and flying below the canopy is the Fiji Goshawk, a bird of prey that has the potential to prey on other animals. One that has been recorded feeding on iguanas in Yadua Taba is the Pacific Harrier, of which two pairs were sighted flying over the hills on Makogai Island. Open grasslands that are nesting sites for harriers are seldom on Makodraga but observed on nearby Makogai.



Figure 6 – A Fiji Goshawk perched on a branch.

Table 2: List of Land birds of Makogai and Makodraga Islands observed during this assessment survey and recorded on literature

Makodraga & Makogai Land Bird Records			Makodraga	Makogai	Endemicity/Distribution	Threat Status	Historic-Literature Record (observation date)
1.	Banded Rail	<i>Gallirallus philippensis</i>		✓			
2.	Barking Pigeon	<i>Ducula latrans</i>	✓	✓	E		
3.	Barn Owl	<i>Tyto alba</i>		✓			
4.	Brown Quail	<i>Coturnix ypsilophora</i>				Ex	W
5.	Collared Lory	<i>Phigys solitarius</i>	✓	✓	E		
6.	Common Mynah	<i>Acridotheres tristis</i>		✓			
7.	Crimson-crowned Fruit-dove	<i>Ptilinopus porphyraceus</i>	✓	✓	RE		
8.	Eastern Reef Heron	<i>Egretta sacra</i>	✓	✓			
9.	Fiji Bush Warbler	<i>Cettia ruficapilla</i>	✓		E		
10.	Fiji Goshawk	<i>Accipiter rufitorques</i>	✓		E		
11.	Fiji Parrotfinche	<i>Erythrura pealii</i>			E		B (6 th March, 2009)
12.	Friendly Ground-dove	<i>Gallinolumba stairii</i>	✓		RE	V	
13.	Jungle Fowl	<i>Gallus gallus</i>		✓			
14.	Lesser Shrikebill	<i>Clytorhynchus vitiensis</i>	✓				
15.	Orange-breasted Myzomela	<i>Myzomela jugularis</i>	✓	✓	E		
16.	Pacific Harrier	<i>Circus approximans</i>		✓		CITES Appendix II	
17.	Pacific Pigeon	<i>Ducula pacifica</i>	✓ ?				
18.	Pacific Swallow	<i>Hirundo tahitica</i>	✓	✓			
19.	Purple Swampphen	<i>Porphyrio porphyrio</i>		✓			
20.	Red-vented Bulbul	<i>Pycnonotus cafer</i>	✓	✓			
21.	Silvereye	<i>Zosterops lateralis</i>	✓	✓			
22.	Slaty Monarch	<i>Mayornis lessoni</i>	✓	✓	E		
23.	Spotted Turtle-dove	<i>Streptopelia chinensis</i>		✓			
24.	Vanikoro Broadbill	<i>Myiagra vanikorensis</i>	✓	✓			
25.	White-collared Kingfisher	<i>Todiramphus chloris</i>	✓	✓			
26.	White-rumped Swiftlet	<i>Aerodramus spodiopygia</i>	✓	✓			
27.	White-throated Pigeon	<i>Columba vitiensis</i>	✓	✓			
28.	Wild Turkey	<i>Meleagris gallopavo</i>				Ex	W – 1924

Key:	✓	Recorded during this trip from Makogai and Makodraga
Endemicity:	-----	E - Fiji Endemic RE – Regional Endemic
Threat Status	-----	V - Vulnerable (IUCN Red List 2008) AR - At Risk in Fiji (Watling 2001) Ex – Extirpated according to literature
Historic/Literature Record	-----	W – Watling, 2001 B – Birdstack

Discussion

Makodraga and Makogai Islands, under the Birds and Game Protection Act, are the only two islands in the Fiji archipelago that are completely reserved areas in respect of all game.

[Quote from the Birds and Game Protection Act – Cap. 170 Rev. 1985]

Definition of reserved area

11.—(1) Notwithstanding that any person may have been licensed to kill or take game, the Minister may, by order, define an area or areas, to be specifically described in such order, within which it shall be unlawful for any person without the written permission of the Minister to shoot, capture, take or destroy any particular kind of game, or to take or destroy the nest or eggs of any such game:

Provided that the areas defined in the Fifth Schedule shall, until revoked or varied by order by the Minister, be reserved areas within the meaning of this section in respect of the particular kinds of game specified therein. (*Amended by Legal Notice 112 of 1970.*)

(2) Any person unlawfully shooting, capturing, taking or destroying, or attempting to shoot, capture, take or destroy, any game, or taking or destroying the nest or eggs of any game, within any such area, shall be guilty of an offence against this Act.

Game birds include Fijian Wood Pigeon, Peale's Pigeon or Barking Pigeon (*Ducula latrans*) and the fruit doves.

Recommendations

- Proper birds survey is to be conducted
- Rat survey is recommended, especially on the current density as Friendly Ground Dove breeding appears to be very successful
- Research: Does the Fiji Goshawk feed on iguanas??

Flora and Vegetation

According to Keppel and Tuiwawa (2007) the vegetation type of Makodraga Island would be described as Tropical Dry Forest found in the Dry Zone Forests of Fiji comprising coastal (including mangroves) and lowland plants. Three habitat/forest types were observed and they included the Coastal or Beach Forest Type, Dry Forest Type, and the Mangrove Forest.

Coastal or Beach Forest Type

Such forest type is restricted immediately above the high water mark along the coastline (Fig 7). On the flat sections of the coastline this forest type is extensive and here some of the more dominant trees like *Pisonia grandis*, *Barringtonia asiatica* and *Terminalia catappa* occur.



Figure 7. Coastal Forest Type with dominant evergreen like *Terminalia catappa*, *Barringtonia asiatica* and *Pisonia grandis*. The deciduous (tree without leaves) tree *Gyrocarpus americanus* on the slopes.

Other common large trees include *Hernandia nymphaeifolia*, *Thespesia populnea*, *Neisosperma oppositifolium*, *Calophyllum inophyllum*, and *Cocos nucifera*. These trees on average had heights of up to 12m with boles of 2-3m. The largest tree measured was *Terminalia catappa* with dbh of 96cm. Shrubs and sub canopy trees observed included *Hibiscus tiliaceus*, *Guetarda speciosa*, *Excoecaria agallocha*, *Acacia simplex* and *Scaevola taccada*.

Mangrove Forest

The mangrove forest is not extensive and is restricted only to the south east coast covering an area of about 600 m². Here a small stand of *Rhizophora* cf. *stylosa* was observed. Trees on average grew to three meters in height with an average dbh of about 35cm.

Dry Forest

The rest of the island is mostly made up of this forest type. The bole of the trees on average has lengths of about 3m and leaves are sclerophyllous. There are a lot of woody lianas and *Cycas seemannii* (Fig 8). Deciduous trees and shrubs found in the forest type included *Gyrocarpus americanus*, *Pleiogynium timoriense*, *Millettia pinnata*, *Erythrina variegata* and *Antirhea inconspicua*. Two other deciduous plants normally found on such forest were not observed - *Koeluteria elegans* and *Garuga floribunda*. Lianas and creepers include *Entada phaseoloides*, *Ventilago vitiensis* and *Dichapetalum vitiense* and are common throughout the island.

The ground cover is covered with sparsely dispersed woody plants like *Alyxia* sp, *Nephrolepsis* sp., the grasses *Scleria* sp. and *Oplismenus* sp.

Overall there is evidence of previous grazing and fire but no recent sign of such activities. The Island overall has only a handful of invasive species that have very little ecological impact.



Figure 8. Woody lianas and short bole trees are typical characters of a dry forest.



Figure 9. *Cycas seemannii* in abundance. Note dry underground cover ideal for fuel for fires. Rocky rubbles on the forest floor is not ideal for breeding for iguanas.

Flora

A total of 89 taxa were recorded during the two day survey comprising of nine exotics, nine endemic and 71 indigenous species (see Appendix 1). The majority of the plants recorded were trees comprising 73% (65 spp.) of the flora followed by lianas and creepers with 14% (12 spp.), shrubs 9% (8 spp.) and ferns 4% (4 spp.). The three largest groups are the families Fabaceae with twelve species followed by Euphorbiaceae with six species and Rubiaceae and Apocynaceae with four species each. These four groups comprise 25% of the overall flora of Makogadra island. The invasive species observed during the survey included *Mikania micrantha* and *Passiflora foetida*. Other weedy and noxious plants recorded include *Lantana camara*, *Samanea saman*, *Vernonia cinerea* and *Mangifera indica*.

Discussion

The Dry Forest vegetation on Makogadra is one of the best observed throughout Fiji. There are very few problematic plants on the island and their density is so low that they pose very little negative ecological impact not only with their current status but with any attempt to remove them.

More than 90% of plants observed during the survey are also present on Yadua Taba and almost all of these are plants species used by the Crested Iguana as food.

The island is also an ideal location for the ex situ conservation for some of Fiji's more threatened dry forest and/or drier zone threatened species.

Recommendations

- Additional survey of the flora is essential
- Eradication and Control of invasive and weeds (potentially problematic plants)
- A formal protected status for the island should be pursued.

References

Watling, D. 1985. The distribution of Fijian land and freshwater birds based on the collections and observations of the Whitney South Sea Expedition. *Domodomo* III:130-152.

Watling, D. 2001. *Guide to the Birds of Fiji & Western Pacific*. Environment Consultants Fiji.

Birdstack – <http://birdstack.com/people/maractwin/locations>

Keppel, G. and M. Tuiwawa. 2007. Dry Zone Forests of Fiji: species composition, life history traits, and conservation. *New Zea Land Journal of Botany*. Vol. 45: 545-563.

Appendix 1:

Tentative Checklist of Plants from Makodraga Island, Lomaiviti Group, Fiji Islands in November 2009 against those recorded from Yadua Taba in 2002.

Marika Tuiwawa (SPRH), Isaac Rounds (CI)

Family	Botanical Name	Distrib'n	Makogodra	Yadua Taba
Agavaceae	<i>Cordyline fruticosa</i>	Ind	X	X
Amaranthaceae	<i>Achyranthes aspera</i>	Ind	X	X
Amaryllidaceae	<i>Crinum asiaticum</i>	Exo	X	X
Anacardiaceae	<i>Mangifera indica</i>	Exo	X	
Anacardiaceae	<i>Pleiogynium timoriense</i>	Ind	X	
Apocynaceae	<i>Alyxia stellata</i>	Ind	X	X
Apocynaceae	<i>Cerbera manghas</i>	Ind	X	X
Apocynaceae	<i>Ervatamia obtusiuscula</i>	Ind	X	X
Apocynaceae	<i>Neisosperma oppositifolium</i>	Ind	X	X
Araceae	<i>Cocos nucifera</i>	Ind	X	X
Araceae	<i>Epipremnum pinnatum</i>	Ind	X	X
Araliaceae	<i>Polyscias multijuga</i>	Ind	X	X
Aspleniaceae	<i>Asplenium australasicum</i>	Ind	X	X
Asteraceae	<i>Mikania micrantha</i>	Exo	X	X
Asteraceae	<i>Vernonia cinerea</i>	Exo	X	X
Boraginaceae	<i>Cordia subcordata</i>	Ind	X	X
Boraginaceae	<i>Tournefortia argentea</i>	Ind	X	X
Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cynometra falcata</i>	End	X	X
Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Cynometra insularis</i>	Ind	X	X
Caesalpiniaceae	<i>Kingiodendron platycarpum</i>	End	X	X
Capparaceae	<i>Capparis quiniflora</i>	Ind	X	
Casuarinaceae	<i>Casuarina equisetifolia</i>	Ind	X	X
Clusiaceae	<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i>	Ind	X	X
Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia catappa</i>	Ind	X	X
Combretaceae	<i>Terminalia samoensis</i>	Ind	X	
Cycadaceae	<i>Cycas seemanii</i>	Ind	X	
Cyperaceae	<i>Scleria lithosperma</i>	Ind	X	X
Davalliaceae	<i>Davallia solida</i>	Ind	X	X
Davalliaceae	<i>Nephrolepis biserrata</i>	Ind	X	X
Dichapetalaceae	<i>Dichapetalum vitiense</i>	End	X	X
Ebenaceae	<i>Diospyros samoensis</i>	Ind	X	X
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Aleurites moluccana</i>	Ind	X	X
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Drypetes vitiensis</i>	Ind	X	
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Excoecaria agallocha</i>	Ind	X	X
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Glochidion vitiense</i>	End	X	X

Euphorbiaceae	<i>Mallotus tiliifolius</i>	Ind	X	X
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Stillingia pacifica</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Abrus precatorius</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia simplex</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Caesalpina bonduc</i>	Ind	X	
Fabaceae	<i>Canavalia sericea</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Dendrolobium umbellatum</i>	Ind	X	
Fabaceae	<i>Derris trifoliata</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Entada phaseoloides</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Erythrina variegata</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Intsia bijuga</i>	Ind	X	X

Fabaceae	<i>Millettia pinnata</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Sophora tomentosa</i>	Ind	X	X
Fabaceae	<i>Vigna marina</i>	Ind	X	X
Flacourtiaceae	<i>Caesaria richii</i>	End	X	
Flacourtiaceae	<i>Homalium vitiense</i>	End	X	X
Goodeniaceae	<i>Scaevola taccada</i>	Ind	X	X
Hernandiaceae	<i>Gyrocarpus americanus</i>	Ind	X	X
Hernandiaceae	<i>Hernandia nymphaeifolia</i>	Ind	X	X
Lethydiaceae	<i>Barringtonia asiatica</i>	Ind	X	X
Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus tiliaceus</i>	Ind	X	X
Malvaceae	<i>Thespesia populnea</i>	Ind	X	X
Meliaceae	<i>Vavaea amicornum</i>	Ind	X	X
Meliaceae	<i>Xylocarpus moluccensis</i>	Ind	X	X
Mimosaceae	<i>Samanea saman</i>	Exo	X	X
Moraceae	<i>Ficus barclayana</i>	End	X	X
Moraceae	<i>Ficus benghalensis</i>	Exo	X	
Moraceae	<i>Ficus prolixa</i>	Ind	X	X
Myrsinaceae	<i>Maesa c.f insularis</i>	End	X	X
Myrtaceae	<i>Eugenia reinwardtiana</i>	Ind	X	X
Nyctaginaceae	<i>Pisonia grandis</i>	Ind	X	X
Olaceae	<i>Ximenia Americana</i>	Ind	X	X
Orchidaceae	<i>Dendrobium sp.</i>	Ind	X	
Pandanaceae	<i>Pandanus tectorius</i>	Ind	X	X
Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora foetida</i>	Exo	X	X
Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora suberosa</i>	Exo	X	X
Poaceae	<i>Oplismenus hirtellus</i>	Ind	X	X
Poaceae	<i>Sporobulos cf diander</i>	Ind	X	
Polypodiaceae	<i>Phymatosorus grossus</i>	Ind	X	X
Rhamnaceae	<i>Colubrina asiatica</i>	Ind	X	X
Rhamnaceae	<i>Ventilago vitiensis</i>	Ind	X	X

Rhizophoraceae	<i>Rhizophora stylosa</i>	Ind	X	X
Rubiaceae	<i>Antirhea incospicua</i>	Ind	X	X
Rubiaceae	<i>Guettarda speciosa</i>	Ind	X	X
Rubiaceae	<i>Morinda citrifolia</i>	Ind	X	X
Rubiaceae	<i>Psydrax odorata</i>	Ind	X	X
Rutaceae	<i>Micromelum minutum</i>	Ind	X	X
Sapindaceae	<i>Elattostacys falcata</i>	Ind	X	X
Sapotaceae	<i>Manilkara cf dissecta</i>	End	X	X
Sapotaceae	<i>Planchonella grayana</i>	Ind	X	X
Thymelaeaceae	<i>Wikstroemia foetida</i>	Ind	X	X
Tiliaceae	<i>Grewia crenata</i>	Ind	X	X
Verbanaceae	<i>Lantana camara</i>	Exo	X	X
Verbanaceae	<i>Vitex trifolia</i>	Ind	X	X
Verbanaceae	<i>Clerodendrum inerme</i>	Ind	X	X

Land Snails of the Fiji Islands: A Summary of their Biodiversity, Quarantine & Agricultural Status and Human Health Relationships

by

Gilianne Brodie¹, Gary Barker² Alison Haynes³ & Richard Singh¹

¹Division of Biology, University of the South Pacific, Suva, Fiji

²Landcare New Zealand, Hamilton, New Zealand

³Institute of Applied Sciences, University of the South Pacific, Suva, Fiji

Abstract

The land snail fauna of Fiji is rich and diverse consisting of at least 245 species that cover 72 different genera and 28 families. There are undoubtedly new species to be discovered and described. Two hundred and sixteen of the known species are native (indigenous) of which 167 are endemic (known only from Fiji). The fauna is thus characterised by 77% endemism, confirming the importance of the unique Fijian land snail fauna at a national, regional and global level. The majority, but not all, of the endemic species are found in native forest.

In addition, there are 18 introduced species with variable risk levels to agricultural productivity, biodiversity loss or human and livestock health. Priorities for land snail species conservation assessment, quarantine, health and agricultural risk are provided. The consequences of not collating and utilising existing information includes risks to, unique biodiversity, human and livestock health, agricultural crop production and in turn will have potential economic implications for sustainable livelihoods and trade.

Background

The Islands of Fiji form part of the Micronesia-Polynesia biodiversity hotspot, which is recognized by Conservation International as one of 25 key locations for conserving the world's biodiversity. A large proportion of the land-based fauna in this hotspot is endemic (a unique occurrence of species within a limited geographic area) but the distribution and status of much of this unique fauna is poorly documented, particularly for the enormously diverse invertebrate-animal groups. This lack of baseline information limits our ability to conserve it and from this perspective alone documenting Fiji's land invertebrate biodiversity resources are of global conservation importance.

Globally, land snails are in decline and the unique Pacific Island fauna is particularly threatened (Lydeard *et al.* 2004). Land snail research projects undertaken in Hawaii, Samoa, New Caledonia and French Polynesia have found very high levels of endemism but also alarmingly that many endemics are either extinct or under considerable threat from habitat destruction, human development and/or introduced species (Hadfield 1986, Cowie 2000, 2004, Bouchet & Abdou 2003, Brescia *et al.* 2008).

The diverse native land snail fauna of Fiji appears to be moving in a similar direction. Ecologically and historically the Fijian fauna is primarily connected to areas of native forest, a fact vital to understanding that this unique fauna cannot be conserved without protection of relatively large areas of native vegetation from land clearing and invasive species, such as ants and predatory snails. These latter species are often accidentally introduced by human-related activities such as logging, cattle farming, pig hunting and the movement of crop materials from one area to another.

Over the last 100 years the Fijian land snail fauna has been investigated by a large number of overseas visitors and a few Fijian residents (see review by Barker, 2005). As a result of this we now have a draft checklist of the land species present in Fiji and an associated distributional database. Leading from this an annotated and illustrated catalogue to the Fijian land snail fauna is currently in progress (Barker & Bouchet, in preparation). In addition to this, collation of basic identification and biological information about Fiji's introduced land snails is now underway at the University of the South Pacific (Biology Division). It is expected that this USP project will produce fact sheets, a field guide and a web-based key to aid quick identification of introduced species that may pose considerable threat to agricultural trade (crop pests) and human health (parasite vectors).

A Fijian land snail distributional database was developed by Landcare New Zealand and the Wildlife Conservation Society with the goal of using the spatial information species and communities to assist setting reservation priorities within the Fijian archipelago, and to determine the adequacy of environmental domain classifications as surrogates for biotic pattern (Barker 2003 & 2005). This work contributed to the "Priority Forests for Conservation" network proposed by Olson *et al.* (2009). This ecological land snail work and the distributional database need to be merged and adapted more fully into the current Fijian government frameworks.

There is also a need for local up-skilling and more research in the areas of taxonomy, life history and conservation biology plus strengthened development of local access to information in usable formats.

Terminology & Classification

According to Haynes (1998) land snails in Fiji are collectively referred to as "sici vanua" or "sirikoko". Despite several common endemic and introduced species being relatively large (> 35 mm) there appears to be no specific Fijian names for different species. This does not result from a lack of historical presence in the environment but could be because snails are cryptic and predominantly nocturnal, not often being seen during daylight hours unless actively searched for in their daytime refuges.

Land snails belong to the invertebrate animals a vast group of organisms noticeably neglected in our estimates of biodiversity even at a global level. The term land 'snail' is used in this summary when referring to both 'snails' and 'slugs'. 'Snail' refers to a gastropod

possessing a fully developed shell, capable of housing the retracted animal. 'Slug' refers to the gastropod body form where the shell is reduced to the extent that it is no longer capable of housing the animal. Slugs are simply snails with a reduced or absent shell.

Snail Biodiversity

The land snail fauna of Fiji is rich and diverse consisting of at least 245 species that cover 72 different genera and 28 families (Table 1). Among these are 37 undescribed species (Barker 2005; Barker & Bouchet, unpubl. data) but there are undoubtedly more species that await discovery. Additionally, Barker (2005) also records an additional 11 described species that are of unconfirmed status as their taxonomy is unresolved.

Of the 245 species known for the Fiji Archipelago 216 are native (indigenous) of which 167 are endemic (known only from Fiji). The fauna is thus characterised by 77% endemism, confirming the importance of the unique Fijian fauna at a national, regional and global level. In addition, there are 18 introduced species, comprising a mixture of tropical tramp species and a few introductions from further afield.

How many of Fiji's native species are threatened is presently unknown however, what is certain is that without adequate information to enable species identification and limited knowledge on distributions and life history characteristics it is very hard to make informed decisions on conservation priorities. And without any conservation measures at all in place the words of the snail specialist Alan Solem in 1964 given below will undoubtedly soon be true.

“The famed endemic land snails of the Pacific islands are restricted to the rapidly shrinking patches of native forest. In all too short a time the land snail fauna of the Pacific islands will consist solely of a homogeneous blend of the introduced forms It is with a real sense of sadness that I have attempted to chronicle for the terrestrial malacologist of 2020 the places where the living land snails of Polynesia and Micronesia originated!” Solem (1964).

The majority of the Fiji Island native and endemic land snail fauna appears to be associated with native forest habitat (Table 2). However thirty-five members of three different families (Assimineidae, Ellobiidae and Truncatellidae) are associated with supralittoral or high intertidal habitats. According to Barker (2005) thirty-one of these 35 “high intertidal” species are native and this includes six endemic species (Table 3). Four additional species of “high intertidal” land snail are described but of unconfirmed taxonomic status.

Away from the ocean Fiji's land snail fauna also differs in its habitat location, for example, 30 species (17% of snail species for which data is available) are generally found to be arboreal (in vegetation above ground level) while 137 species are found at ground level (terrestrial) in leaf litter or under rotting wood. Only 5% of land snail species for which data is available commonly exhibit both arboreal and terrestrial activity (Table 4).

Based on the unpublished report of Barker (2005) several locations (e.g., isolated islands in the Lau Group; Rotuma) have assemblages of native species that should be conserved. The most obvious priority is the very isolated island of Rotuma which according to Barker (2005) is known for 6 endemic species from 5 different families, including a member of the Pacific Island flagship partulid tree snails - a group designated as a high conservation priority for the Pacific Island region by the IUCN (Pippard, IUCN-Oceania, pers. comm.). The current status of the Rotuman land snail fauna is unknown as there have been no surveys for a century. Land snail surveys of Rotuma are a high conservation priority not only because of the island's highly significant land snail records but because of the substantially increased extinction-risk levels that will result from the island's imminent conversion to a registered port of entry for the Fijian Islands. Potential new species introductions will without doubt be associated with the resulting trade developments.

Seven of the 28 land snail families found in Fiji consist solely of introduced fauna (Valloniidae, Ariophantidae, Subulinidae, Streptaxidae, Bradybaenidae, Agriolimacidae, Zonitidae). The family Pupillidae has two introduced species and one endemic member while the shell-less family Vaginulidae (= Veronicellidae), commonly known as "leatherleaf" slugs, includes two introduced and one native species i.e., *Semperula wallacei* (Issel, 1874). As mentioned by Barker (2005) this latter native species is likely to have been confused with the introduced members of the family. Unfortunately to date no identification guide or key exists to aid identification and separation of this native species from the introduced members of the family however preparation of such tools are now in progress.

Besides the taxonomic identification obstacles, which are currently being addressed, all of the eighteen known introduced species are considered to pose some level of potential "risk" for either agricultural productivity, biodiversity loss or human and livestock health (Brodie & Barker, in review). Some of these species have been present in Fiji for well over 30 years (Barker, 1979) and the soon to be published preliminary risk assessment is timely.

We need to know more about the biology and life history of existing introductions to enable more robust and specific risk assessment in the future and we also need to investigate lessons learnt else where for preventing avenues (pathways) for further introductions (e.g. see Cowie 2008).

Priority Groups for Quarantine & Human Health

Fiji is very fortunate in having so far stopped populations of the world's two most high risk invasive land snails; namely the "Rosy Wolf Snail" *Euglandina rosea* (Férussac 1821) and the "Giant African Snail" *Lissachatina* [*Achatina*] *fulica* Bowdich, 1822 from becoming established. There is no doubt that the Fiji Government agricultural and quarantine services must be duly acknowledged for their hard work in achieving this, when so many of our Pacific Island trading partners have already suffered greatly from these two devastating invasive species.

The Fiji Islands however, does have at least 18 introduced species with variable risk levels to agricultural productivity, biodiversity loss or human and livestock health (Brodie & Barker, in review). Based on a comparison of our current observations (Mila *et al.* 2010; Brodie & Copeland, submitted; Brodie, in press; Brodie, unpublished data) and past observations (Solem, 1978; Barker, 1979; Haynes 1998) some introduced species e.g. *Bradybaena similaris* (Rang, 1831) and *Quantula striata* (Gray 1834) have obviously increased in abundance, at least on the largest island of Viti Levu.

However, the most worrying “new” snail introduction absent in the reports by Solem (1978) and Haynes (1998) is the presence and very obvious increase in abundance and distribution of the “semi-slug” *Parmarion martensi* Simroth 1893 (Figure 1). First officially reported in Fiji by Barker (2005), but known from southeast Viti Levu from as early as 1979 this species is now numerous and widespread in areas of human habitation, and alarmingly has also recently been found (Brodie, in press; Brodie & Copeland, submitted; Brodie unpublished data) in three of Fiji’s high priority forest areas highlighted by Olsen *et al.* (2009).

In addition to its newly reported highly invasive status in Fiji by Brodie & Barker (in review) *P. martensi* is also considered by these authors as a potential high-risk vector in Fiji for the rat lung worm *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* (Chen, 1935). This parasitic worm is associated with eosinophilic meningitis in humans. *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* and eosinophilic meningitis are already established in Fiji (Alicata 1962, Uchikawa *et al.* 1984, Sano *et al.* 1987, Paine *et al.* 1994) and is commonly reported as associated with less “risky” invasive snail species such as the “leatherleaf” slug *Laevicaulis alte* (Férussac, 1822).

However, recent discovery by the first author of a living *Bradybaena similaris* (Rang, 1831) in salad sold at a popular BBQ take-away stand in Suva City (Figure 2) highlights the reality of the potential for future health problems, particularly when many families, communities and tourism facilities are being actively encouraged to grow their own salad vegetables. As recently highlighted by senior Koronivia Research Station staff (pers. comm.), there is a strong need to investigate the life history characteristics and parasite infection levels of all introduced land snail species in Fiji.

Priority Groups for Conservation & Biodiversity Assessment

Fiji’s 167 endemic land snail species are very diverse, spanning 19 families (Table 1). Two groups in particular stand out as achievable species-level conservation priorities. These are: (a) Fiji’s 12 endemic species of the taxon *Placostylus*, eight of which are found on only one island each in the Fiji group (see Figure 3 for an idea of what members of this genus look like); and (b) members of the taxon *Trochomorpha* which according to Barker (2005) has at least 18 species endemic to Fiji (see Figure 4 for an example of this genus).

Besides the above groups, two additional groups are highlighted in the literature as extinction prone on islands because of their vulnerability to introduced predators – these are the microsnails of the family Endodontidae and members of the family Rhytididae. The endemic members of the supralittoral snails (families Ellobiidae and Truncatellidae) should

also be given some attention as they could well be directly impacted by the affects of climate change.

In addition the families Diplommatinidae and Assimineidae, with 15 and 12 as yet undescribed species respectively, should also be taxonomically revised for biodiversity assessment purposes.

Conclusion

Fiji has a large number of native (endemic and non-endemic) land snail species that require detailed conservation assessment.

Non-endemic natives are also important because Fiji could be significant for conservation if these species become threatened or locally extinct elsewhere in their range.

Introduced species are widening their distribution within Fiji and creating a homogenisation of the Fijian land snail fauna just like that already recorded across the Pacific Islands by Solem (1964) and Cowie (2001).

There is a need for, scientific human resource capacity building, specialised training about land snails and general awareness raising of the presence and significance of snails in the environment, at a local level. Support for at least one postgraduate student scholarship, funding for a two-day workshop on introduced snails every two years and an increase in media coverage would substantially address these capacity, training and awareness issues.

For introduced, native and endemic fauna there is an immediate need for collation of existing information into a form that can be made readily available for utilisation by resource managers and other community stakeholders. Funding is required for the preparation of photographic images in the Fiji land snail catalogue currently in progress and also for obtaining expert curation of material held in Fiji, as well as repatriation of at least some Fijian material held in overseas institutions.

The consequences of not collating and utilising existing information includes unrecognised risks to, unique biodiversity, human and livestock health, agricultural crop production and in turn will have potential economic implications for sustainable livelihoods and trade.

Table 1. Summary of currently known species biodiversity of land snails of the Fiji Islands (including Rotuma). Data collated from Barker (2005).

* Families containing species endemic to Fiji. # Families containing introduced species.

Super Order	Family	No. Species	No. Genera	No. known undescribed taxa
Neritopsina	Helicinidae*	13	2	3
	Hydrocenidae*	1	1	0
Architaenioglossa	Pupinidae*	2	1	0
	Diplommatinidae*	26	6	15
	Neocyclotidae*	5	2	0
Caenogastropoda	Assimineidae*	30	4	12
	Truncatellidae*	7	2	0
Heterobranchia	Vaginulidae#	3	3	0
	Ellobiidae*	32	9	0
	Succineidae*	1	1	0
	Partulidae*	4	2	0
	Achatinellidae	3	2	0
	Pupillidae#	3	2	0
	Valloniidae#	1	1	0
	Bulimulidae*	14	1	0
	Charopidae*	22	8	2
	Endodontidae*	6	3	0
	Euconulidae*	3	2	1
	Helicarionidae*	21	2	1
	Ariophantidae#	2	2	0
	Microcystidae*	12	3	1
	Trochomorphidae*	19	1	2
	Subulinidae#	6	4	0
	Rhytididae*	4	3	0
	Streptaxidae#	2	2	0
	Bradybaenidae#	1	1	0
	Agriolimacidae#	1	1	0
Zonitidae#	1	1	0	
TOTALS	28	245	72	37

Table 2. Numbers of “Fijian” snails found in particular habitat locations. Data collated from Barker (2005).

Habitat	No. Taxa	% of Total Known
Lowland forest	34	24.1%
Mid- altitude forest	47	33.3%
High land forest	40	28.4%
Supralittoral	20	14.2%
Other or Habitat unknown	75	

Table 3. Fijian endemic land snail species that can be associated with high intertidal or supralittoreal habitats. Source Barker (2005).

Species	Family
<i>Truncatella avenacea</i> Garrett, 1872	Truncatellidae
<i>Truncatella granum</i> Garrett, 1872	Truncatellidae
<i>Melampus crebristriatus</i> Garrett, 1887	Ellobiidae
<i>Melampus incisus</i> Garrett, 1887	Ellobiidae
<i>Melampus rusticus</i> Garrett, 1887	Ellobiidae
<i>Pythia perovatus</i> Garrett, 1872	Ellobiidae

Table 4. Numbers of “Fijian” snails recorded as found off the ground (arboreal) and at ground level (terrestrial). Data collated from Barker (2005).

	Arboreal	Terrestrial	Arboreal & Terrestrial	Unknown
No. taxa	30	137	8	67
% of known	17%	78%	5%	Not applicable

Figure 1. Photograph of the introduced invasive snail *Parmarion martensi* in a Fijian village garden.



Figure 2. Photograph of a living but stressed *Bradybaena similaris* (Rang, 1831) in salad sold at a popular BBQ take-away stand in Suva City.



Figure 3. Photograph of an endemic member of the snail taxon *Placostylus*. Found in a forested area of Viti Levu.



Figure 4. Photograph of an endemic member of the snail taxon *Trochomorpha* found in Viti Levu forest.



References Cited

- Alicata, J.E. (1962). Observations on the occurrence of the rat-lungworm, *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* in New Caledonia and Fiji. *The Journal of Parasitology*, 48: 595.
- Barker, G.M. (1979). Report on a malacological expedition to Fiji. Unpublished report submitted to Royal Society of New Zealand. 14 pp.
- Barker, G.M. (2003). Biotic regionalization of Fiji and priorities for reserve networks: land snails. Technical Report prepared for the Wildlife Conservation Society – South Pacific, Suva Fiji.
- Barker, G.M. (2005). Priorities for additions to the Fijian protected natural areas network: an assessment based on complementarity in land snail assemblages. New Zealand Landcare Research contract report prepared for Wildlife Conservation Society, Suva, Fiji. 162 pp.
- Barker, G. M. & Bouchet, P. (in preparation). Annotated and illustrated catalogue to the Fijian land snail fauna.
- Bouchet, P. & Abdou, A. (2003). Endemic land snails from the Pacific Islands and the museum record: documenting and dating the extinction of the terrestrial Assimineidae of the Gambier Islands. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 69(3): 165-170.
- Brescia, F., Pöllabauer, C., Potter, M. & Robertson, A. (2008). A review of the ecology and conservation of *Placostylus* (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Bulimulidae) in New Caledonia. *Molluscan Research* 28(2): 111-122.
- Brodie, G. (in press). Preliminary observations of terrestrial gastropods of the Nakauvadra Range, Ra Province, Fiji. Chapter 6. *In: Morrison, C. (Ed.). Nakauvadra Biodiversity Baseline Study*, Institute of Applied Sciences, University of the South Pacific. Conservation International RAP Report.
- Brodie, G. & Barker, G. (in review). Introduced land snails and slugs in the Fiji Islands: Are there risks involved? 17 pp. Proceedings of Island Invasives: Eradication & Management Conference, Auckland New Zealand, February 2010.
- Brodie, G. & Copeland, L. (submitted). Terrestrial land snails & slugs of Nakorotubu & Wailotua, Fiji. 12 pp. *In: Morrison, C. (Ed.). RAP Report to Conservation International.*
- Cowie, R.H. (2000). Non-indigenous land and freshwater molluscs in the islands of the Pacific: conservation impacts and threats. *In: Sherley, G. (Ed.). Invasive Species in the Pacific: A Technical Review and Draft Regional Strategy.*
- Cowie, R.H. (2001). Decline and homogenization of Pacific faunas: the land snails of American Samoa. *Biological Conservation*, 99(2): 207-222.
- Cowie, R.H. 2004. Disappearing snails and alien invasions: the biodiversity/conservation interface in the Pacific. *Journal of Conchology Special Publications* 3: 23-37.
- Cowie, R.H., Hayes, K.A., Tran, C.T. & Meyer, W.M., III. 2008. The horticultural industry as a vector of alien snails and slugs: widespread invasions in Hawaii. *International Journal of Pest Management* 54(4): 267-276.
- Hadfield, M.G. (1986). Extinction in Hawaiian achatinelline snails. *Malacologia* 27: 67-81.
- Haynes, A. (1998). Fijian Land Snails. Unpublished Report of Technical Group 2. National Biodiversity Strategic Action Plan preparation for Fiji Government Department of Environment. 8 pp.

- Lydeard, C., R. Cowie, W. Ponder, A. Bogan, P. Bouchet, S. Clark, K. Cummings, T. Frest, O. Gargominy, D. Herbert, R. Hershler, K. Perez, B. Roth, M. Seddon, E. Strong, E. and F. Thompson. (2004). The global decline in nonmarine molluscs. *BioScience*, 54: 321-330.
- Mila, E., Sheehy, A. Singh, R. & Brodie, G. (2010). A preliminary survey of the land snail fauna of the Sigatoka Sand Dune National Park, Sigatoka, Fiji. Report to Fiji National Trust. 17 pp.
- Olson, D., Farley, L. Patrick, A., Watling, D, Tuiwawa, M., Masibalavu, V., Lenoa, L., Bogiva, A. Qauqau, I., Atherton, J., Caginitoba, A., Tokota'a, M., Prasad, S., Naisilisili, W., Raikabula, A., Mailautoka, K., Morely, C. & Allnutt, T. (2009). Priority forests for conservation in Fiji: landscapes, hotspots and ecological processes. *Oryx*, 44(1): 57-70.
- Paine, M., Davis, S. & Brown, G. (1994). Severe forms of infection with *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* acquired in Australia and Fiji. *Aust N Z J Med.*, 24: 415-416.
- Sano, M., Ishii, A.I., Clarkson, D.J. & Mataika, J.U. (1987). Epidemiological survey on *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* in Fiji. *Kiseichugaku Zasshi*, 36:427-429.
- Solem, A. (1964). New records of New Caledonian nonmarine mollusks and an analysis of the introduced mollusks. *Pacific Science*, 18: 130-137.
- Solem, [G.]A. (1978). Land snails from Mothe, Lakemba, and Karoni Islands, Lau Archipelago, Fiji. *Pacific Science*, 32(1): 39–45.
- Uchikawa. R., Takagi, M., Matayoshi, S. & Sato, A. (1984). The presence of *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* in Viti Levu, Fiji. *Journal of Helminthology*, 58: 231-234.



Forestry Department

Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations

**GLOBAL FOREST RESOURCES
ASSESSMENT 2010**

COUNTRY REPORT

FIJI

FRA2010/068
Rome, 2010



The Forest Resources Assessment Programme

Sustainably managed forests have multiple environmental and socio-economic functions important at the global, national and local scales, and play a vital part in sustainable development. Reliable and up-to-date information on the state of forest resources - not only on area and area change, but also on such variables as growing stock, wood and non-wood products, carbon, protected areas, use of forests for recreation and other services, biological diversity and forests' contribution to national economies - is crucial to support decision-making for policies and programmes in forestry and sustainable development at all levels.

FAO, at the request of its member countries, regularly monitors the world's forests and their management and uses through the Forest Resources Assessment Programme. This country report forms part of the Global Forest Resources Assessment 2010 (FRA 2010).

The reporting framework for FRA 2010 is based on the thematic elements of sustainable forest management acknowledged in intergovernmental forest-related fora and includes variables related to the extent, condition, uses and values of forest resources, as well as the policy, legal and institutional framework related to forests. More information on the FRA 2010 process and the results - including all the country reports - is available on the FRA Web site (www.fao.org/forestry/fra).

The Global Forest Resources Assessment process is coordinated by the Forestry Department at FAO headquarters in Rome. The contact person for matters related to FRA 2010 is:

Mette Løyche Wilkie
Senior Forestry Officer
FAO Forestry Department
Viale delle Terme di Caracalla
Rome 00153, Italy

E-mail: Mette.LoycheWilkie@fao.org

Readers can also use the following e-mail address: fra@fao.org

DISCLAIMER

The designations employed and the presentation of material in this information product do not imply the expression of any opinion whatsoever on the part of the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations concerning the legal status of any country, territory, city or area or of its authorities, or concerning the delimitation of its frontiers or boundaries.

The Global Forest Resources Assessment Country Report Series is designed to document and make available the information forming the basis for the FRA reports. The Country Reports have been compiled by officially nominated country correspondents in collaboration with FAO staff. Prior to finalisation, these reports were subject to validation by forestry authorities in the respective countries.

Contents

1	TABLE T1 – EXTENT OF FOREST AND OTHER WOODED LAND.....	5
2	TABLE T2 – FOREST OWNERSHIP AND MANAGEMENT RIGHTS.....	10
3	TABLE T3 – FOREST DESIGNATION AND MANAGEMENT.....	15
4	TABLE T4 – FOREST CHARACTERISTICS.....	20
5	TABLE T5 – FOREST ESTABLISHMENT AND REFORESTATION.....	24
6	TABLE T6 – GROWING STOCK.....	27
7	TABLE T7 – BIOMASS STOCK.....	28
8	TABLE T8 – CARBON STOCK.....	29
9	TABLE T9 – FOREST FIRES.....	30
10	TABLE T10 – OTHER DISTURBANCES AFFECTING FOREST HEALTH AND VITALITY.....	31
11	TABLE T11 – WOOD REMOVALS AND VALUE OF REMOVALS.....	32
12	TABLE T12 – NON-WOOD FOREST PRODUCTS REMOVALS AND VALUE OF REMOVALS.....	35
13	TABLE T13 – EMPLOYMENT.....	36
14	TABLE T14 – POLICY AND LEGAL FRAMEWORK.....	38
15	TABLE T15 – INSTITUTIONAL FRAMEWORK.....	41
16	TABLE T16 – EDUCATION AND RESEARCH.....	43
17	TABLE T17 – PUBLIC REVENUE COLLECTION AND EXPENDITURE.....	45

Report preparation and contact persons

The present report was prepared by the following person(s):

Name (FAMILY NAME, First name)	Institution / address	E-mail	Fax	Tables
Lagataki Samuela	Forestry Department HQ	samuella_lagataki@yahoo.com	+679 3318692	T1-17
Josua Wakolo	Forestry Department Management Services Division	josuawakolo@yahoo.com.au	+679 3320311	T1-17
Akosita Lewai	Forestry Department Management Services Division	akosita_lewai@yahoo.com	+679 3320311	T1,T2,T5
Viliame Tupua	Forestry Department Management Services Division	vtupua@yahoo.com	+679 3320311	T3,T4
Luke Delai	Forestry Department HQ	vuetaid@yahoo.com	+679 3318692	T11,T13,T15b, T16
Ilisaniasi Koroi	Forestry Department Management Services Division	kilisaniasi@yahoo.com	+679 3320311	T11, T13, T15b, T16

1 Table T1 – Extent of Forest and Other wooded land

1.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Category	Definition
Forest	Land spanning more than 0.5 hectares with trees higher than 5 meters and a canopy cover of more than 10 percent, or trees able to reach these thresholds <i>in situ</i> . It does not include land that is predominantly under agricultural or urban land use.
Other wooded land	Land not classified as “Forest”, spanning more than 0.5 hectares; with trees higher than 5 meters and a canopy cover of 5-10 percent, or trees able to reach these thresholds <i>in situ</i> ; or with a combined cover of shrubs, bushes and trees above 10 percent. It does not include land that is predominantly under agricultural or urban land use.
Other land	All land that is not classified as “Forest” or “Other wooded land”.
Other land with tree cover (Subordinated to “Other land”)	Land classified as “Other land”, spanning more than 0.5 hectares with a canopy cover of more than 10 percent of trees able to reach a height of 5 meters at maturity.
Inland water bodies	Inland water bodies generally include major rivers, lakes and water reservoirs.

1.2 National data

1.2.1 Data sources

References to sources of information	Quality (H/M/L)	Variable(s)	Year(s)	Additional comments
Forestry department Fiji. NFI Report 1993	H	Natural Forest Plantations Coconut Mangroves	1991	1991 National Forest Inventory Report
Forestry Department Annual Reports	H	Pine Plantation areas Mahogany Plantation areas	1990 - 1992 1996-1998 2000	Appendix 1 of the Report Pines (Plantation lease in T2) Mahogany (Crown lease in T2)
Ministry of Agriculture. 1998. GTZ Pacific regional forestry project	H	Forest Statistics Areas Volumes Fires Imports Exports	1998	Forestry Facts and Figures Basic forest statistics
Fiji Pine Limited. Annual Report. Chief Executive Officers Report	H	Plantations	1999 2002	
Forestry department Fiji. 2002. Unpublished NFI report.	H	Natural forest, plantation	2002	Forest Area Calculations stored in Excel spreadsheet (NFI Summary.xls)
Forestry department Fiji. NFI Report 1993	H	Natural Forest Plantations Coconut Mangroves	1993	2008 National Forest Inventory Report
Forestry department Fiji. NFI Report 2008		Natural Forest Plantations Coconut Mangroves	2009	2008 National Forest Inventory Report
FAOSTAT. 2009	M	Inland water bodies		

1.2.2 Classification and definitions

National class	Definition
Closed Forest	Natural forest with crown cover by trees and / or ferns 40-100% and ground coverage by, palm and / or bamboo over 20%
Open Forest	Natural forest with crown cover by trees and / or ferns 10-40% and ground coverage by, palm and / or bamboo 50-80%
Forest Plantations	Man made forests with planted tree species
Mangrove forest	Forest occurring below the high tide water mark with high occurrence of mangrove species
Coconut plantations	Areas under coconut plantations
Non-Forest	All other land that does not qualify under any of the forest classifications
Inland Water bodies	Land areas covered under major rivers, lakes, and water dams

1.2.3 Original data

National class (1000 ha)	1990	1991	1992	1996	1997	1998	2002	2007
Closed Forest		704.856						556.385
Open Forest		152.665						342.845
Pine plantations	43.63	49.62	51.56	51.38	51.38	52.88	48.59	93.524
Hardwood plantations	36.24	39.22	41.64	50.23	50.69	51.4	52.33	60.448
Coconut plantations		34.56						27.137
Non-forests								629.835
Inland water								19.208
Total land area		946.361 *						1,729

*Excludes area of coconut plantations.

Comments:

Fiji now has a new forest definition which was used during the latest NFI which was carried out from 2006-2008. Under the new forest definition, the former Dense and Medium Dense Forest classes are now combined to form the current forest class “Closed Forest”; the former class “Scattered Forest” is now called “Open Forest”. Therefore, the row “Closed Forest” in table 1.2.3, is the total of the old classes “Dense and Medium Dense Forests” in years 1991 and 2007.

The classes “Non Forests” and “Inland Water Bodies” are now calculated for the first time and therefore did not appear in the 1991 data.

Forest Areas are calculated using satellite data recorded in 2000, NFI mapping and field verification were done from 2006-2008, the dataset is referred to as 2007 dataset.

1.3 Analysis and processing of national data

1.3.1 Calibration

National class (1000 ha)	1000 hectares
Closed Forest	556.385
Open Forest	342.845
Pine plantations	93.524
Hardwood plantations	60.448
Coconut plantations	27.137
Non-forests	629.835
Inland water	19.208
Total land area	1,729

Calculating the calibration Factor

Total land area according to FAOSTAT	1 827
Calibration factor	1.05644675

Calibrated National data

National class (1 000 ha)	1 000 hectares
Closed Forest	587.791
Open Forest	362.198
Pine plantations	98.803
Hardwood plantations	63.860
Coconut plantations	28.669
Non-forests	665.387
Inland water	20.292
Total land area	1,827

1.3.2 Estimation and forecasting

Estimation

National class (1000 ha)	1991	2007	Δ Area	Num of yrs	Δ /year
Closed Forest	704.856	587.791	-117.065	16	-7.3166
Open Forest	223.53	362.198	138.668	16	8.666
Pine plantations	49.62	98.803	49.183	16	3.074
Hardwood plantations	39.22	63.860	24.64	16	1.54
Coconut plantations	34.56	28.669	-5.891	16	-0.368
Non-forests		665.387			0
Inland water		20.292			0
Total land area		1,827			

Comments:

The data for 1991 and 2007 are now the two most reliable sets of forest area data from which a linear forest area extrapolation for 1990, and 2010 was done, and also the interpolation for the 2000 and 2005 forest areas, since these are actual NFI years and the figures are from the actual NFI datasets within those two years.

The total increase in open forests of 138668 hectares in 16 years comes from two sources: the reduced closed forest area of 117,065 hectares; and the balance of 21603 come from the areas that were defined as non forest during the 1991 NFI but are now defined as forest under the new Fiji forest definition, these balance area may seem small, the rest may have disappeared due to deforestation through agricultural activities. The re-defined threshold for forest is from 4 hectares in the 1991 NFI down to 0.5 hectares in the 2007 NFI.

Forecasting

National class (1000 ha)	1990	2000	2005	2010
Closed Forest	702.747	639.0066	602.4236	565.8406
Open Forest	225.639	301.524	344.854	388.184
Pine plantations	52.363	77.286	92.656	108.026
Hardwood plantations	39.797	53.08	60.78	68.48
Coconut plantations	34.297	31.248	29.408	27.568
Non-forests		685.679	685.679	685.679
Inland water	21.484			
Total land area	1,827	1,827	1,827	1,827

1.3.3 Reclassification into FRA 2010 categories

National classes	Forest	OWL	Other Land	OLWTC
	Closed forest	100%		
Open forest	70%	20%		10%
Pine plantation	100%			
Hardwood plantation	100%			
Coconut Plantation				100%

Comments:

The Fiji NFI uses LandSat 7 satellite data for the classification of forest areas of everything with tree cover starting from 0.5 hectares and above from which forests are further categorised into the two forest density classes of Closed and Open forests.

The figures maintained by FAOSTAT have been used for reporting on Inland water bodies.

1.4 Data for Table T1

FRA 2010 categories	Area (1000 hectares)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010
Forest	952.9	980.44	997.26	1014.08
Other wooded land	45.1	60.3	68.97	77.64
Other land	829.0	786.26	760.77	735.28
...of which with tree cover	56.9	61.4	63.893	66.39
Inland water bodies	0	0	0	0
TOTAL	1,827	1,827	1,827	1,827

The Forest areas is derived from the calibrated forest area stats for which it comprises of Closed Forest, Plantations (Pine and Hardwood) and 70% of Open Forest. The other wooded land (OWL) is dominantly 20% of open forest. The other land with tree cover (OLWTC) is 10% of Open Forest and Coconut plantations.

1.5 Comments to Table T1

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.	Comments on the reported trend
Forest	An area of approximately 40 000 hectares of mangroves is not included in the total forest area. The reason for exclusion is that the area of mangroves is not included in the total land area.	The total increase in open forests of 138668 hectares in 16 years comes from two sources: the reduced closed forest area of 117,065 hectares; and the balance of 21603 come from the areas that were defined as non forest during the 1991 NFI but are now defined as forest under the new Fiji forest definition, these balance area may seem small, the rest may have disappeared due to deforestation through agricultural activities. The re-defined threshold for forest is from 4 hectares in the 1991 NFI down to 0.5 hectares in the 2007 NFI.
Other wooded land		
Other land	Calculated as total land area less area of Forest and area of Other wooded land.	
Other land with tree cover		
Inland water bodies	The total area of Fiji includes approximately 21 (1000 ha) of inland water bodies.	Since there was no data available for the years before 2008, the 2008 value was used for the rest of the years back to 1990.

Other general comments to the table

The mapping exercise and data validation for the 2008 NFI is still to be finalised, a more refined version for T1 may appear in the FRA 2015 report.

Expected year for completion of ongoing/planned national forest inventory and/or RS survey / mapping

Field inventory	2008
Remote sensing survey / mapping	2009

2 Table T2 – Forest ownership and management rights

2.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Category	Definition
Public ownership	Forest owned by the State; or administrative units of the public administration; or by institutions or corporations owned by the public administration.
Private ownership	Forest owned by individuals, families, communities, private co-operatives, corporations and other business entities, private religious and educational institutions, pension or investment funds, NGOs, nature conservation associations and other private institutions.
Individuals (sub-category of Private ownership)	Forest owned by individuals and families.
Private business entities and institutions (sub-category of Private ownership)	Forest owned by private corporations, co-operatives, companies and other business entities, as well as private non-profit organizations such as NGOs, nature conservation associations, and private religious and educational institutions, etc.
Local communities (sub-category of Private ownership)	Forest owned by a group of individuals belonging to the same community residing within or in the vicinity of a forest area. The community members are co-owners that share exclusive rights and duties, and benefits contribute to the community development.
Indigenous / tribal communities (sub-category of Private ownership)	Forest owned by communities of indigenous or tribal people.
Other types of ownership	Other kind of ownership arrangements not covered by the categories above. Also includes areas where ownership is unclear or disputed.
Categories related to the holder of management rights of public forest resources	
Public Administration	The Public Administration (or institutions or corporations owned by the Public Administration) retains management rights and responsibilities within the limits specified by the legislation.
Individuals/households	Forest management rights and responsibilities are transferred from the Public Administration to individuals or households through long-term leases or management agreements.
Private institutions	Forest management rights and responsibilities are transferred from the Public Administration to corporations, other business entities, private co-operatives, private non-profit institutions and associations, etc., through long-term leases or management agreements.
Communities	Forest management rights and responsibilities are transferred from the Public Administration to local communities (including indigenous and tribal communities) through long-term leases or management agreements.
Other form of management rights	Forests for which the transfer of management rights does not belong to any of the categories mentioned above.

2.2 National data

2.2.1 Data sources

References to sources of information	Quality (H/M/L)	Variable(s)	Year(s)	Additional comments
Lands Department Fiji	H		2009	Land tenure definitions
Native Lands Trust Board	H		2009	Land tenure definitions

2.2.2 Classification and definitions

National class	Definition
Native Land	Land communally owned by indigenous land owners.
State Land	Land owned by the Government.
Freehold Land	Land owned (bought outright) by individuals
Leased Land	The land on which the two large plantations (mahogany & pine) are leased by the company from indigenous owners.

2.2.3 Original data

National Classes (1000ha.)	Freehold	Native	State	Total
Closed	31.958	523.938	27.737	583.631
Open	23.172	182.664	12.756	218.59
Plantation	10.531	100.813	16.510	127.853
Coconut	4.537	8.517	0.228	13.281
Non Forest	108.684	489.362	43.582	641.627
Inland Water	0	0	0	0
Total	178.882	1,305.293	100.814	1,584.988

Comments: The above table is obtained from area calculations from the Forestry Land tenure GIS layers, however at the end, the totals don't add up to the national land area total. This will need another calibration of the dataset to increase the total area by 242 012 hectares.

It is understood that 85% of the total land area for Fiji is communally owned by natives. The total land area under the Native category in the above table only account for 71% of the total land area. Thus it is clear that the total Native land area needs to be increased. The data acquired for this forest statistics is extracted from seven islands and the other 39% can be accounted for the other islands which was not undertaken in this exercise. Since most of the land is communally owned, some selected areas are not surveyed as in this case due to pending ownership issues.

2.3 Analysis and processing of national data.

2.3.1 Calibration

Classes (1000 ha)	Tenure Areas
Closed Forest	583.631
Open Forest	218.593
Plantation	127.854
Coconut	13.282
Non Forest	640.583
Inland Water	1.045
Total	1,584.988

Calibrating the dataset:

Classes (1000 ha)	Tenure Areas (A)	Calibrated Forest Areas (B)	Difference (C) (B-A)
Closed Forest	583.631	587.791	4.160
Open Forest	218.59	362.198	143.608
Plantation	127.854	162.663	34.809
Coconut	13.282	28.669	15.388
Non Forest	640.583	665.387	24.804
Inland Water	1.045	20.292	19.248
Total	1,584.988	1827.000	242.014

Comments:

Tenure Area (A): Area calculated from the GIS Forest Layers

Calibrated Area (B): Total Calibrated Forest Area from T1

Difference (C), (B-A): This difference are added to the Native land areas to bring it up to around 85% of total land area and also to match the forest areas in T1 and T2.

Calibrated dataset:

Classes	Freehold	Native	State	Total
Closed	31.958	528.10	27.737	587.795
Open	23.172	326.268	12.756	362.196
Plantation	10.531	135.619	16.510	162.66
Coconut	4.537	23.908	0.228	28.673
Non Forest	108.448	513.444	43.496	665.388
Inland Water	0.236	19.97	0.086	20.292
Total	178.882	1,547.309	100.814	1,827
%	10%	85%	6%	

Increases are done only for the Native forest area.

2.3.2 Reclassification into FRA 2010 categories

FRA Categories	Freehold	Native	State
Public ownership			100%
Private Ownership	100%	100%	
...of which owned by individuals	100%		
...of which owned by private business entities			
... of which owned by local communities			
... of which owned by indigenous tribal communities		100%	
Other types of ownership			

2.4 Data for Table T2

Table 2a - Forest ownership

FRA 2010 Categories	Forest area (1000 hectares)		
	1990	2000	2005
Public ownership	53.176	53.176	53.176
Private ownership	899.724	927.264	944.084
...of which owned by individuals	n.a.	n.a.	58.709
...of which owned by private business entities and institutions	n.a.	n.a.	0
...of which owned by local communities	n.a.	n.a.	0
...of which owned by indigenous / tribal communities	n.a.	n.a.	885.375
Other types of ownership	n.a.	n.a.	0
TOTAL	952.9	980.44	997.26

The total area of land under public ownership (ie owned by the state), and those under freehold ownership has been decreasing since 1990 and the reason for this is that Government has been returning to the rightful owners the land that had been acquired from them when Fiji was a British Colony. So for 1990 there would be slightly more land under state ownership and freehold ownership, and slightly less under Native ownership. This includes both land under forests and those not under forests. Around 3% of total land area has shifted from State to Private (into Native Land) since 1990 as part of government long term strategy to revert the ownership of land to the rightful owners for those land that were unfairly bought.

Since historical figures are not available on land tenure it would be impossible to do fill back to 1990, but for the FRA 2015 T2 will have a trend for 5 years. This is the same for T2 and T2b, the same values that is calculated for 2008 are used for the year 2005.

Does ownership of trees coincide with ownership of the land on which they are situated?	<input type="checkbox"/>	Yes
	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	No
If No above, please describe below how the two differ:		
In the mahogany and pine plantations, the companies leased the land for which the plantations are grown. As the result the Forest Companies owns the trees while the indigenous/ tribal owners own the land.		
Government owns 90% share in the mahogany plantation and over 98% in the pine plantation the rest are owned by indigenous landowners		

Table 2b - Holder of management rights of public forests

FRA 2010 Categories	Forest area (1000 hectares)		
	1990	2000	2005
Public Administration	n.a.	n.a.	53.176
Individuals	n.a.	n.a.	0
Private corporations and institutions	n.a.	n.a.	0
Communities	n.a.	n.a.	0
Other	n.a.	n.a.	0
TOTAL	n.a.	n.a.	53.176

2.5 Comments to Table T2

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.	Comments on the reported trend
Public ownership	Mainly state land or previously termed “crown” land which was brought about on the day of Colonialism for which land were subject to the Crown or the government.	Tenure classified as Stateland remains static for most State land are legally binded to remain with the State.
Private ownership	Private ownership can also be Freehold land, for which the land belongs to the individual(s).	Tenure classified as Freehold lands remain static, Freehold land does not get re-classified but remain within the control of the owner.
Other types of ownership	Communal Ownership can also be classified as Private ownership for which the land is managed by the <i>mataqali</i> or clan.	Tenure under the Communal Ownership remains static.
Management rights	Communities are responsible for management and decision making with regards to the utilisation of their land and forest resources.	Government is in the process of reverting land ownership rights to the original owners.

Other general comments to the table

Description for all types of land tenure was obtained from the Fiji Department of Lands in 2009, including the general trend in the reversion of land ownership from private individuals whom are mostly foreigners to the indigenous owners.

3 Table T3 – Forest designation and management

3.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Term	Definition
Primary designated function	The primary function or management objective assigned to a management unit either by legal prescription, documented decision of the landowner/manager, or evidence provided by documented studies of forest management practices and customary use.
Protected areas	Areas especially dedicated to the protection and maintenance of biological diversity, and of natural and associated cultural resources, and managed through legal or other effective means.
Categories of primary designated functions	
Production	Forest area designated primarily for production of wood, fibre, bio-energy and/or non-wood forest products.
Protection of soil and water	Forest area designated primarily for protection of soil and water.
Conservation of biodiversity	Forest area designated primarily for conservation of biological diversity. Includes but is not limited to areas designated for biodiversity conservation within the protected areas.
Social services	Forest area designated primarily for social services.
Multiple use	Forest area designated primarily for more than one purpose and where none of these alone is considered as the predominant designated function.
Other	Forest areas designated primarily for a function other than production, protection, conservation, social services or multiple use.
No / unknown	No or unknown designation.
Special designation and management categories	
Area of permanent forest estate (PFE)	Forest area that is designated to be retained as forest and may not be converted to other land use.
Forest area within protected areas	Forest area within formally established protected areas independently of the purpose for which the protected areas were established.
Forest area under sustainable forest management	To be defined and documented by the country.
Forest area with management plan	Forest area that has a long-term (ten years or more) documented management plan, aiming at defined management goals, which is periodically revised.

3.2 National data

3.2.1 Data sources

References to sources of information	Quality (H/M/L)	Variable(s)	Year(s)	Additional comments
Forestry Department Fiji 1991 National Forest Inventory	H	Forest Areas	1991	Total forest area for the different forest functions.
Forestry Department Fiji. 2002.	H	Forest plantation	2002	Forest area calculations stored in Excel Spreadsheet (NFI Summary.xls).
FIJI'S RAINFORESTS Our Heritage our future: Proceedings Vol.2 by Drysdale, P.J.	H	Forest Areas	1988	A general description of the nature and extent of Fiji's forests and plantation forests.
National Biodiversity Strategy and Action Plan (NBSAP)	H	Forest Conservation areas	2007	The document is compiled under the CBD action strategy for Fiji. Contains forest areas earmarked for conservation activities in Fiji.

3.2.2 Classification and definitions

National class	Definition
Plantation forest	Man made forests, established for the production of industrial wood; includes all mahogany and pine plantations.
Preserved Forest	Areas of natural forest to be maintained in an undisturbed natural condition for the preservation of biological values. It includes all biodiversity forest conservation areas, forest parks and forest reserves.
Protection Forest	Areas of forest with 30 degrees slope and above. Timber harvesting or other forestry operations would be restricted to minor forest products or to manual or non-mechanized timber extraction.
Multiple Use Natural Forest	Areas of forests that does not fall under any of the three above, and carrying indigenous forest vegetation to be maintained under forest cover and to be managed for the purpose of timber production, catchment protection, wildlife habitat, forest recreation and amenity uses and for minor forest products..

3.2.3 Original data

(Area units:1000hectares)

The data for the table T3 is the result of a calculation that is based from the forest areas calculated in T1. The data for the following FRA categories are obtained:

“**Production**”: The data source for the FRA category “Production” in T3 is the calibrated areas from T1 for the four years which includes all plantation areas for pines and mahogany.

“**Protection of soil and water**”: The area under this category remains the same from the previous estimate.

“**Conservation of biodiversity**”: The area under conservation of biodiversity is also the same area as that of 1990.

3.3 Analysis and processing of national data

The total area under “production forest” is the total areas of pine and mahogany plantations for the four years.

Areas classified under protection forests are the same from 1990 to 2005, and decreases for 2010 as the definition for protection forest under the 2008 NFI has changed to only include slope (>30 deg) but includes other factors as: soil erosivity; rainfall seasonality, and rainfall intensity.

Area under Multiple Use is calculated for the years 1990 to 2005 but comes straight from the NFI dataset for the year 2007 projected to 2010.

3.3.1 Calibration

There is no need to calibrate the area of plantations. The total of Protection natural forest areas, Preserved natural forest areas and multiple use forest is calibrated with the T1 forest area less area of plantations.

Calibrated national data:

Since the areas for Production, Protection, and Preserved Forests, are known, only the area of the multiple use is calibrated to match up the national forest area from T1 which includes area of Forest and Other Wooded Land.

National Classes	Forest (1000 hectares)		
	1990	2000	2005
Production Forests	85.716	116.957	132.578
Protection Forests	304.200	304.200	304.200
Preserved Forests	68.800	68.800	88.800
Multiple Use Forests	465.701	501.233	498.999
Total	924	991	1,025

3.3.2 Estimation and forecasting

The projections for 2010 are straight from the 2007 NFI figures for the: Protection; Preserved; and Multiple Use. Except for the Production Forest which is from the calibrated estimate from T1.

FRA Categories	Forest (1000 hectares)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010
Plantation Forests	85.716	116.957	132.578	176.505
Protection Forests	304.200	304.200	304.200	92.076
Preserved Forests	68.800	68.800	88.800	88.800
Multiple Use Forests	465.701	501.233	498.999	780.563
Total	924	991	1,025	1137.944

3.3.3 Reclassification into FRA 2010 categories

National class	Primary function				
	Prod.	Prot. soil & water	Cons. biodiv.	Soc. Ser.	Mult. Purp.
Plantation Area	100%				
Multiple Use Natural Forest					100%
Protection Natural Forest		100%			
Preserved Natural Forest			100%		

3.4 Data for Table T3

Table 3a – Primary designated function

FRA 2010 Categories	Forest area (1000 hectares)			
		2000	2005	2010
Production	90	130	153	177
Protection of soil and water	304	304	304	92
Conservation of biodiversity	69	69	89	89
Social services	0	0	0	0
Multiple use	489.9	477.44	451.26	656.08
Other (please specify in comments below the table)	0	0	0	0
No / unknown	0	0	0	0
TOTAL	952.9	980.44	997.26	1014.08

Table 3b – Special designation and management categories

FRA 2010 Categories	Forest area (1000 hectares)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010
Area of permanent forest estate	0	0	0	0
Forest area within protected areas	304	304	304	92
Forest area under sustainable forest management	0.3	6.3	6.3	6.3
Forest area with management plan	0.3	6.3	6.3	6.3

3.5 Comments to Table T3

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.	Comments on the reported trend
Production		The increase in the plantation areas is due to the expansion in the planting programme in mahogany and pine during the period 1990 to 2005.
Protection of soil and water		The reduction in the area classified as protection forest is due to the change in definition. During the 2008 NFI, protection forests only includes forest areas of 30 degrees and above, however, in 1991 it also includes other factors as rainfall, soil erosivity, and rainfall intensity, so the area covered was much larger.
Conservation of biodiversity		In 2005 another 20,000 ha was added to the area of conservation forest, but in 2010 the total area of protected area in Fiji will dramatically increase due to current boost in conservation activities in the country.
Social services		
Multiple use		The increase is due to the re-classification of forest area in 2007 in which only slope classes was used to classify Protection Forest Areas whereas in 1991 NFI slope was used with other factors such as rainfall and soil erodibility which increases the area.
Other		
No / unknown designation		
Area of permanent forest estate	Fiji does not have a Permanent Forest Estate	
Forest area within protected areas		
Forest area under sustainable forest management	Around 6,300 hectares from the forest area under multiple use is under SFM. This is a SFM project model site.	
Forest area with management plan	The same area of 6,300 hectares above also has a forest management plan since 2005. This is a SFM project model site.	

Other general comments to the table

Certain Forest Reserve areas were de-reserved in the last 3 years this does not change its status of protection on a National Scale. It is only reverted from State to Native for which lease will be paid to the landowners.

4 Table T4 – Forest characteristics

4.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Term / category	Definition
Naturally regenerated forest	Forest predominantly composed of trees established through natural regeneration.
Introduced species	A species, subspecies or lower taxon, occurring <u>outside</u> its natural range (past or present) and dispersal potential (i.e. outside the range it occupies naturally or could occupy without direct or indirect introduction or care by humans).
Characteristics categories	
Primary forest	Naturally regenerated forest of native species, where there are no clearly visible indications of human activities and the ecological processes are not significantly disturbed.
Other naturally regenerated forest	Naturally regenerated forest where there are clearly visible indications of human activities.
Other naturally regenerated forest of introduced species (sub-category)	Other naturally regenerated forest where the trees are predominantly of introduced species.
Planted forest	Forest predominantly composed of trees established through planting and/or deliberate seeding.
Planted forest of introduced species (sub-category)	Planted forest, where the planted/seeded trees are predominantly of introduced species.
Special categories	
Rubber plantations	Forest area with rubber tree plantations.
Mangroves	Area of forest and other wooded land with mangrove vegetation.
Bamboo	Area of forest and other wooded land with predominant bamboo vegetation.

4.2 National data

4.2.1 Data sources

References to sources of information	Quality (H/M/L)	Variable(s)	Year(s)	Additional comments
Fiji NFI Report 2008	H	Forest Areas		The 2008 NFI report is yet to be published in mid 2009

4.2.2 Classification and definitions

National class	Definition
Mangroves	All land that lies below the High Tide Water Mark also known as “Crown Foreshore” mainly comprised of mangrove species
Coconut	Mainly agricultural land cultivated with coconut palms

Please refer to T1 and T3 for the rest of the forest definitions.

4.2.3 Original data

Calibrated data on forests from T1

National class (1000 ha)		2000	2005	2010
Closed Forest	702.747	639.0066	602.4236	565.841
Open Forest	225.639	301.524	344.854	388.198
Pine plantations	52.363	77.286	92.656	108.025
Hardwood plantations	39.797	53.08	60.78	68.480
Total area	1021	1071	1101	1131

Original data on mangroves

National Class	Area (1000 hectares)	
	1991	2007
Mangrove forest	42.000	38.742

4.3 Analysis and processing of national data

4.3.1 Calibration

No need for calibration of mangrove data and forest areas from T1 are already calibrated

4.3.2 Estimation and forecasting

This needs to be done only for mangroves as Forests and OWL are done from T1

Estimating the change in mangrove area

National class (1000 ha)	1991	2007	Δ Area	Num of yrs	Δ/year
Mangroves	42.000	38.742	-3.258	17	-0.19165

Forecasting area change in mangroves

National Class	Area (1000 hectares)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010
Mangroves	41.808	39.892	38.934	37.98

4.3.3 Reclassification into FRA 2010 categories

National Categories	FRA 2010 Categories		
	Primary Forest	Other Naturally Regenerated Forests	Planted Forest
Closed Forest	60%	40%	
Open Forest	20%	80%	
Pine plantations			100%
Hardwood plantations			100%

Other naturally regenerated forests are all native species

Only 70% of the total area of open forest are classified as forest from T1 the rest falls under OWL (20%) and OLWTC (10%)

Pine and Hardwood plantations are all introduced species

All mangroves under the National category are classified as mangroves under the FRA2010 category.

4.4 Data for Table T4

Table 4a Characteristics

FRA 2010 categories	Area (1000 hectares)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010
Primary Forest	489.513	445.362	448.402	449.375
Other naturally regenerated forest	371.227	404.712	395.422	388.199
...of which of introduced species	0	0	0	0
Planted Forest	92.16	130.366	153.436	176.506
...of which of introduced species	92.16	130.366	153.436	176.506
TOTAL	952.9	980.44	997.26	1014.08

Table 4b Special Categories

FRA 2010 Categories	Area (1000 hectares)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010
Rubber plantations (Forest)	0	0	0	0
Mangroves (Forest and OWL)	86.908	100.192	107.904	115.62
Bamboo (Forest and OWL)	0	0	0	0

Mangrove areas are added together with OWL for the reporting years

4.5 Comments to Table T4

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.	Comments on the reported trend
Primary forest		
Other naturally regenerating forest		
Planted forest	The two main plantation hardwood (mahogany) and softwood (pine).	
Rubber plantations		
Mangroves		Mangroves are also included in the Other Wooded Land thus the increase in Table 4B. The increase is the inclusion of 20% of the Open Forest as derived in T1.
Bamboo		There is no data collected for bamboo.

Other general comments to the table

5 Table T5 – Forest establishment and reforestation

5.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Term	Definition
Afforestation	Establishment of forest through planting and/or deliberate seeding on land that, until then, was not classified as forest.
Reforestation	Re-establishment of forest through planting and/or deliberate seeding on land classified as forest.
Natural expansion of forest	Expansion of forests through natural succession on land that, until then, was under another land use (e.g. forest succession on land previously used for agriculture).

5.2 National data

5.2.1 Data sources

References to sources of information	Quality (H/M/L)	Variable(s)	Year(s)	Additional comments
Forestry Dept annual Report ,Fiji Pine Limited Area System	H	Fiji Pine Forested Areas	1990 -2007	
Forestry Dept Annual Report	H	Fiji Hardwood Cooperation Forested Areas	1990 - 2007	
Forestry Dept Annual Report	H	Fiji Pine Trust Forested Areas	1990-2007	

5.2.2 Classification and definitions

National class	Definition
Afforestation	Establishment of forest through planting programme on land that, until then, was not classified as forest.
Reforestation	Re establishment of forests through planting programme and or deliberate seedling on land classified as forest.
Natural expansion of forests	Expansion of forest through natural succession on land that, until then, was under another land use (forest succession on land previously used for agriculture)

Original data

5.2.3 Calibrated National data

National class (1 000 ha)	1 000 hectares
Closed Forest	587.791
Open Forest	362.198
Pine plantations	98.803
Hardwood plantations	63.860
Coconut plantations	28.669
Non-forests	685.679
Inland water	0
Total land area	1,827

* Calibrated data from T1.

National class (1000 ha)	1990	1991	1992	1996	1997	1998	2002	2007
Fiji Pine Limited plantations	0.622	0.921	1.246	1.499	1.698	2.053	4.109	1.250
Fiji Hardwood plantations	4.714	2.986	3.122	2.298	1.231	0.000	4.407	0.044
Fiji Pine Extension Plantation	0.441	0.215	0.339	0.491	0.372	0.000	0.000	0.050
Forestry Dept Extension Division	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.015	0.111	0.000

*Data extracted from Forestry Department Annual Report 1990-2007

National class (1000 ha)	1990	2000	2005	2010
Fiji Pine Limited plantations	0.930	3.081	1.250	
Fiji Hardwood plantations	3.607	2.204	0.044	
Fiji Pine Extension Plantation	0.332	0.000	0.050	
Forestry Dept Extension Division	0.000	0.063	0.000	

* Data are in accordance to average of five years! (1988-1992: 1990), (1998-2002: 2000), (2003-2007), 2005

5.3 Analysis and processing of national data

5.3.1 Calibration

There is no calibration for this table as data is average for the years.

5.3.2 Estimation and forecasting

National class (1000 ha)	1991	2007	Δ Area	Num of yrs	Δ/year
Fiji Pine plantations	0.921	1.250	0.3	16.0	0.021
Fiji Hardwood plantations	2.986	0.044	-2.9	16.0	0.184
Fiji Pine Extension Plantation	0.215	0.050	-0.2	16.0	0.010
Forestry Department Extension Division			0.0	16.0	0.000

Afforestation

National class (1000 ha)	1990	2000	2005	2010
Fiji Pine Limited plantations	0.941	1.106	1.209	1.311
Fiji Pine Extension Plantation	0.205	0.122	0.070	0.018

Reforestation

National class (1000 ha)	1990	2000	2005	2010
Fiji Hardwood plantations	2.802	1.331	0.411	0.000
Forestry Dept Extension Division	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000

5.3.3 Reclassification into FRA 2010 categories

FRA 2010 categories	Area (1000 hectares)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010
Fiji Pine Limited Plantation	0.941	1.106	1.209	1.311
Fiji Hardwood Coperation Limited	2.802	1.331	0.411	0.000
Fiji Pine Extension Plantation	0.205	0.122	0.070	0.018
Forestry Department Extension Division	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
TOTAL	3.948	2.559	1.690	1.330

5.4 Data for Table T5

FRA 2010 Categories	Annual forest establishment (hectares/year)				...of which of introduced species (hectares/year)			
	1990	2000	2005	2010	1990	2000	2005	2010
Afforestation	1.146	1.228	1.279	1.330	1.146	1.228	1.279	1.330
Reforestation	2.802	1.331	0.411	0.000	2.802	1.331	0.411	0.000
...of which on areas previously planted	920	988	1023	1130	920	988	1023	1130
Natural expansion of forest	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.

Note: The figures for the reporting years refer to the averages for the 5-year periods 1988-1992, 1998-2002 and 2003-2007 respectively.

5.5 Comments to Table T5

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.	Comments on the reported trend
Afforestation	Data acquired from the Fiji Pine Limited for new planting or extend of pine areas. These are introduced species <i>Pinus caribaea</i> .	The Afforestation in the trend showing is increasing due to various barren lands or grassland being afforested.
Reforestation	The reforestation of Hardwood plantation which is mainly of <i>Swietenia Macrophylla</i> (Mahogany) introduced species not native to Fiji.	Highlights decreasing trend since reforesting of Hardwood Plantation starts to decline after 1998.
Natural expansion of forest	There is no data that is relevant for this definition due to the change in classification over the years in the last National Forest Inventory from deriving forest in crown density to canopy cover there has been no work carried out to determine the natural expansion of forest.	No trends reported on no data available.

Other general comments to the table

The data obtained for the Reforestation and Afforestation is acquired from the forest related organisations that has leased land for which will be allocated for plantation purposes. Data for Afforestation is acquired from Fiji Pine Limited which manages a large area of pine/softwood plantations and reforestation acquired from Fiji Hardwood Corporation Limited which manages the Mahogany plantations. Data are also acquired from the Extension Division within the Forestry Department which facilitates the nursery for various indigenous species in the provision of seedlings which are readily available at a cost.

6 Table T6 – Growing stock

The 2007 NFI data collection was lesser comprehensive than the 1991 NFI. Information on upper bole diameters and top end diameters including branch sizes were not collected. Thus there is insufficient data to calculate growing stock for T6, Biomass for T7, and Carbon stock for T8.

7 Table T7 – Biomass stock

Information is not available for this reporting table.

8 Table T8 – Carbon stock

Information is not available for this reporting table.

9 Table T9 – Forest fires

Information is not available for this reporting table.

10 Table T10 – Other disturbances affecting forest health and vitality

Information is not available for this reporting table.

11 Table T11 – Wood removals and value of removals

11.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Category	Definition
Industrial roundwood removals	The wood removed (volume of roundwood under bark) for production of goods and services other than energy production (woodfuel).
Woodfuel removals	The wood removed for energy production purposes, regardless whether for industrial, commercial or domestic use.

11.2 National data

11.2.1 Data sources

References to sources of information	Quality (H/M/L)	Variable(s)	Year(s)	Additional comments
DOF Annual Report	H	Log Volumes	1990,2007	Appendix III Timber Production Statistics – 1990 to 2007
Divisional Reports	H	Minor forests produce & Commercial undertaking	1990,2007	Annual Report

11.2.2 Classification and definitions

National class	Definition
Industrial wood removal	Includes all round wood removals from indigenous, plantation softwood and plantation hardwood forests (under bark) excluding fuel wood removal for domestic and commercial consumptions
Wood fuel removal	Includes all fuel wood removals for commercial and domestic consumptions and excluding charcoal and mangroves removals

11.2.3 Original data

National Class (1000 m ³)	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007
Indigenous	98.846	101.971	132.293	101.859	104.484	79.480	45.122
Softwood	100.087	227.316	284.121	315.655	335.719	326.821	336.111
Hardwood	7.416	3.822	15.753	16.910	17.406	37.216	50.092
Wood fuel	3.741	7.374	6.005	199.622	206.107	200.749	215.512

Note: Volume under bark

VALUES (F\$000)	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007
Round Logs	2,181,973.26	3,159,390.60	4,313,462.00	3,490,821.00	3,808,604.00	2,566,464.48	2,826,328.82
Wood fuel	7,958.33	20,146.29	6,024.95	14,625.00	10,683.00	12,830.40	12,861.93

11.3 Analysis and processing of national data

11.3.1 Calibration

11.3.2 Estimation and forecasting

National Class	1990	2000	2005	2010
Indigenous	127.629	107.106	92.647	100.000
Plantation Softwood	113.439	141.997	319.685	500.000
Plantation Hardwood	35.734	0.169	27.475	100.000
Wood Fuel	14.425	1.188	165.599	166.787
Total	291.227	250.46	605.406	866.787

*1990 and 2000 data extracted from FRA2005.

*data for 2005 is the average for 2003-2007.

11.3.3 Reclassification into FRA 2010 categories

National Class	Industrial wood removal	Wood fuel removal
Indigenous	100%	
Plantation Softwood	100%	
Plantation Hardwood	100%	
Wood Fuel		100%

11.4 Data for Table T11

FRA 2010 Category	Industrial round wood removals				Wood fuel removals			
	1990	2000	2005	2010	1990	2000	2005	2010
Total volume (1000 m ³ u.b.)	318.322	286.662	505.778	805	16.588	22.42	190.438	191.805
... of which from forest								
Unit value (local currency / m ³ u.b.)	65	72	80	89	7	8	9	10
Total value (1000 local currency)	20,691	20,640	40,462	71,645	116	179	1,714	1,918

Note: The figures for the reporting years refer to the averages of annually affected areas for the 5-year periods 1988-1992, 1998-2002 and 2003-2007 respectively.

	1990	2000	2005
Name of local currency	FJD	FJD	FJD

11.5 Comments to Table T11

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.	Comments on the reported trend
Total volume of industrial round wood removals	Volumes for round logs under bark and sourced from indigenous and plantation forests	Volumes removed are expected to increase for mahogany due to new sawmills and logging contractors entering. Also softwood volumes expected to rise when an additional processing plant comes on line
Total volume of wood fuel removals	Volumes for all types of fuel wood excluding charcoal and poles	The increase in fuel wood intake is due to the heavy reliance by manufacturing industries on hog fuel. This is mainly due to the rising fuel costs
Unit value	Based on local currency/m ³ under bark	Unit value is estimated backwards from current best estimate of current log prices.
Total value	Total value of logs from indigenous and plantation forests	Total value is derived from the averages of the reporting years for the 5 year periods.

Other general comments to the table

12 Table T12 – Non-wood forest products removals and value of removals

Information is not available for this reporting table.

13 Table T13 – Employment

13.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Category	Definition
Full-time equivalents (FTE)	A measurement equal to one person working full-time during a specified reference period.
Employment	Includes all persons in paid employment or self-employment.
Paid employment	Persons who during a specified reference period performed some work for <u>wage or salary</u> in cash or in kind.
Self-employment	Persons who during a specified reference period performed some work for <u>profit or family gain</u> in cash or in kind (e.g. employers, own-account workers, members of producers' cooperatives, contributing family workers).

13.2 National data

13.2.1 Data sources

References to sources of information	Quality (H/M/L)	Variable(s)	Year(s)	Additional comments
Forestry Facts & Figures (GTZ)1998	H		1999	Forestry Facts & Figures Fiji 1998.
Bureau of Statistics	H		1986-1990 1993-1996	Employment in the Forestry sector.
Forestry Annual Report	H		2001 - 2007	Employment in the Forestry sector

13.2.2 Classification and definitions

National class	Definition
Forestry	Includes all Forestry technical staff.
Logging	Includes employees in the logging industry, excluding owners.

13.2.3 Original data

National Class	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007
Forestry	183	281	291	155	163	219	149
Logging	982	982	912	1141	1338	1404	1250
Total	1165	1263	1203	1296	1491	1613	1399

13.3 Analysis and processing of national data

13.3.1 Calibration

13.3.2 Estimation and forecasting

National Class	1990	2000	2005	2010
Forestry	268	198	163	142
Logging	1998	1558	1338	1206
Total	303	232	1491	1399

*Note: Data on 1990 and 2000 extracted from FRA2005.

*Data for 2005 average from 2003-2007.

Growth in employment from 2000 to 2005 is due to the harvesting of mahogany plantations

Forestry – The decrease in staffing is due to the compulsory retirement at the age of 55 years

Logging – More jobs on logging as a result of mahogany harvesting and is still increasing based on pending applications from companies that wish to harvest and process mahogany including the new softwood processing plant that will come on line soon.

13.3.3 Reclassification into FRA 2010 categories

13.4 Data for Table T13

*No data available.

FRA 2010 Category	Employment (1000 years FTE)		
	1990	2000	2005
Employment in primary production of goods			
...of which paid employment			
...of which self-employment			
Employment in management of protected areas			

14 Table T14 – Policy and legal framework

14.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Term	Definition
Forest policy	A set of orientations and principles of actions adopted by public authorities in harmony with national socio-economic and environmental policies in a given country to guide future decisions in relation to the management, use and conservation of forest and tree resources for the benefit of society.
Forest policy statement	A document that describes the objectives, priorities and means for implementation of the forest policy.
National forest programme (nfp)	A generic expression that refers to a wide range of approaches towards forest policy formulation, planning and implementation at national and sub-national levels. The national forest programme provides a framework and guidance for country-driven forest sector development with participation of all stakeholders and in consistence with policies of other sectors and international policies.
Law (Act or Code) on forest	A set of rules enacted by the legislative authority of a country regulating the access, management, conservation and use of forest resources.

14.2 Data for Table T14

Indicate the existence of the following (2008)			
Forest policy statement with national scope	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Yes	
	<input type="checkbox"/>	No	
If Yes above, provide:	Year of endorsement	2007	
	Reference to document	Fiji Forest Policy 2007	
National forest programme (nfp)	<input type="checkbox"/>	Yes	
	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	No	
If Yes above, provide:	Name of nfp in country		
	Starting year		
	Current status	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	In formulation
		<input type="checkbox"/>	In implementation
		<input type="checkbox"/>	Under revision
<input type="checkbox"/>		Process temporarily suspended	
Reference to document or web site	Currently being formulated by the Forestry Department		
Law (Act or Code) on forest with national scope	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Yes, specific forest law exists	
	<input type="checkbox"/>	Yes, but rules on forests are incorporated in other (broader) legislation	
	<input type="checkbox"/>	No, forest issues are not regulated by national legislation	
If Yes above, provide:	Year of enactment	1990; 1992	
	Year of latest amendment	Forest Decree amendment started in 2008 to be completed in 2010; Review of the NCOLP is completed awaiting endorsement by Government.	
	Reference to document	Forest Decree 1992	

		National Code of Logging Practice 1990
--	--	--

In case the responsibility for forest policy- and/or forest law-making is decentralized, please indicate the existence of the following and explain in the comments below the table how the responsibility for forest policy- and law-making is organized in your country.		
Sub-national forest policy statements		Yes
	√	No
If Yes above, indicate the number of regions/states/provinces with forest policy statements		
Sub-national Laws (Acts or Codes) on forest		Yes
	√	No
If Yes above, indicate the number of regions/states/provinces with Laws on forests		

14.3 Comments to Table T14

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.
Forest policy statement with national scope	There is only one Forest Policy Document for Fiji containing the Forest Policy Statement.
National forest programme (nfp)	Fiji is still in the process of setting up its National Forest Programme
Law (Act or Code) on forest with national scope	Forest Act (1953) Forest Guard Regulations Forest Decree 1992 Forest Sawmills Regulation 1968 Forest Preservative Treatment Regulation Fiji National Code of Logging Practice 1990
Sub-national forest policy statements	Fiji only have one level of forest policy and it is at national level
Sub-national Laws (Acts or Codes) on forest	There is no other sub national laws on forests

Other general comments to the table
Because of the small size of Fiji there is only one layer of legislation and that is at the national level.

In case the responsibility for forest policy- and/or forest law-making is decentralized, please indicate the existence of the following and explain in the comments below the table how the responsibility for forest policy- and law-making is organized in your country.	
Sub-national forest policy statements	Yes
	No
If Yes above, indicate the number of regions/states/provinces with forest policy statements	
Sub-national Laws (Acts or Codes) on forest	Yes
	No
If Yes above, indicate the number of regions/states/provinces with Laws on forests	

14.4 Comments to Table T14

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.
Forest policy statement with national scope	
National forest programme (nfp)	
Law (Act or Code) on forest with national scope	
Sub-national forest policy statements	
Sub-national Laws (Acts or Codes) on forest	

Other general comments to the table

15 Table T15 – Institutional framework

15.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Term	Definition
Minister responsible for forest policy-making	Minister holding the main responsibility for forest issues and the formulation of the forest policy.
Head of Forestry	The Head of Forestry is the Government Officer responsible for implementing the mandate of the public administration related to forests.
Level of subordination	Number of administrative levels between the Head of Forestry and the Minister.
University degree	Qualification provided by University after a minimum of 3 years of post secondary education.

15.2 Data for Table T15

Table 15a – Institutions

FRA 2010 Category	2009	
Minister responsible for forest policy formulation : please provide full title	Minister for Primary Industries - responsible for: Agriculture; Fisheries; and Forests	
Level of subordination of Head of Forestry within the Ministry		1 st level subordination to Minister Permanent Secretary for Fisheries and Forests
		2 nd level subordination to Minister Conservator of Forests
	x	3 rd level subordination to Minister Deputy Conservator of Forests (Head of the Forestry Department)
		4 th or lower level subordination to Minister Principal Forestry Officers (Head of Divisions)
Other public forest agencies at national level	Only one, (the Forestry Department)	
Institution(s) responsible for forest law enforcement	Forestry Department	

Table 15b – Human resources

FRA 2010 Category	Human resources within public forest institutions					
	2000		2005		2007	
	Number	%Female	Number	%Female	Number	%Female
Total staff	118	3	163	3	167	6
...of which with university degree or equivalent	10	30	15	27	9	22

Notes:

1. Includes human resources within public forest institutions at sub-national level
2. Excludes people employed in State-owned enterprises, education and research, as well as temporary / seasonal workers.

15.3 Comments to Table T15

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.	Comments on the reported trend
Minister responsible for forest policy formulation	There are two Permanent Secretaries that reports to the Minister of Forests: one for Agriculture; and one for Fisheries and Forests	
Level of subordination of Head of Forestry within the Ministry	Under the Permanent Secretary for Fisheries and Forests there are two Directors, the Director for Fisheries and the Conservator of Forests.	
Other public forest agencies at national level	The Department is the only agency that is solely responsible for forests at the national level.	
Institution(s) responsible for forest law enforcement	The Forestry Department is the only institution that is responsible for the enforcement of forest law.	
Human resources within public forest institutions	Mostly dominated by male staff in the past but now we are beginning to see more interests from females as well.	

Other general comments to the table

16 Table T16 – Education and research

16.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Term	Definition
Forest-related education	Post-secondary education programme with focus on forests and related subjects.
Doctor's degree (PhD)	University (or equivalent) education with a total duration of about 8 years.
Master's degree (MSc) or equivalent	University (or equivalent) education with a total duration of about five years.
Bachelor's degree (BSc) or equivalent	University (or equivalent) education with a duration of about three years.
Technician certificate or diploma	Qualification issued from a technical education institution consisting of 1 to 3 years post secondary education.
Publicly funded forest research centers	Research centers primarily implementing research programmes on forest matters. Funding is mainly public or channelled through public institutions.

16.2 National data

16.2.1 Data sources

References to sources of information	Quality (H/M/L)	Variable(s)	Year(s)	Additional comments
Annual Reports	H		1999-2000 2001-2007	Data captured from annual reports of divisional forestry offices on staff movements/training

16.2.2 Original data

16.3 Analysis and processing of national data

16.3.1 Estimation and forecasting

16.4 Data for Table T16

FRA 2010 Category	Graduation ¹⁾ of students in forest-related education					
	2000		2005		2008	
	Number	%Female	Number	%Female	Number	%Female
Master's degree (MSc) or equivalent	Nil	Nil	2	50	1	Nil
Bachelor's degree (BSc) or equivalent	Nil	Nil	4	25	1	Nil
Forest technician certificate / diploma	Nil	Nil	15	13	18	28
FRA 2010 Category	Professionals working in publicly funded forest research centres ²⁾					
	2000		2005		2008	
	Number	%Female	Number	%Female	Number	%Female
Doctor's degree (PhD)	Nil	Nil	Nil	Nil	Nil	Nil
Master's degree (MSc) or equivalent	Nil	Nil	2	25	1	Nil
Bachelor's degree (BSc) or equivalent	9	33	15	13	9	22

Notes:

1. Graduation refers to the number of students that have successfully completed a Bachelor's or higher degree or achieved a certificate or diploma as forest technician.
2. Covers degrees in all sciences, not only forestry.

16.5 Comments to Table T16

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.	Comments on the reported trend
Graduation of students in forest-related education		The increase is due to the graduating students from the Forestry Training Centre who graduated with a Forest Technician Certificate
Professionals working in public forest research centres	Includes all degrees in sciences relating to forestry	The downward trend results from the unavailability of forestry scholarships for overseas studies. The existing scholarship offered by the government caters for both categories of the employment classes and not specifically targeting the upskilling of forestry staff

Other general comments to the table

--

17 Table T17 – Public revenue collection and expenditure

17.1 FRA 2010 Categories and definitions

Category	Definition
Forest revenue	All government revenue collected from the domestic production and trade of forest products and services. For this purpose, forest products include: roundwood; sawnwood; wood-based panels; pulp and paper; and non-wood forest products. As far as possible, this should include revenue collected by all levels of government (i.e. central, regional/provincial and municipal level), but it should exclude the income of publicly owned business entities.
Public expenditure	All government expenditure on forest related activities (further defined below).
Operational expenditure (sub-category to Public expenditure)	All government expenditure on public institutions solely engaged in the forest sector. Where the forest administration is part of a larger public agency (e.g. department or ministry), this should only include the forest sector component of the agency's total expenditure. As far as possible, this should also include other institutions (e.g. in research, training and marketing) solely engaged in the forest sector, but it should exclude the expenditure of publicly owned business entities.
Transfer payments (sub-category to Public expenditure)	All government expenditure on direct financial incentives paid to non-government and private-sector institutions, enterprises communities or individuals operating in the forest sector to implement forest related activities.
Domestic funding	Public expenditure funded from domestic public financial resources, including: retained forest revenue; forest-related funds; and allocations from the national budget (i.e. from non-forest sector public revenue sources).
External funding	Public expenditure funded from grants and loans from donors, non-governmental organisations, international lending agencies and international organisations, where such funds are channelled through national public institutions.

17.2 National data

17.2.1 Data sources

References to sources of information	Quality (H/M/L)	Variable(s)	Year(s)	Additional comments
Forestry Department Annual Report	H		2005	

17.2.2 Classification and definitions

National class	Definition
Forest revenue	All government revenue collected from the domestic production and trade of forest products and services. For this purpose, forest products include: roundwood; sawnwood; wood-based panels; pulp and paper; and non-wood forest products. As far as possible, this should include revenue collected by all levels of government (i.e. central, regional/provincial and municipal level), but it should exclude the income of publicly owned business entities.
Domestic funding	Public expenditure funded from domestic public financial resources, including: retained forest revenue; forest-related funds; and allocations from the national budget (i.e. from non-forest sector public revenue sources).

17.2.3 Original data

FRA 2010 Categories	Revenues (1000 local currency)FJD
	2005
Forest revenue	3819.286

17.3 Analysis and processing of national data

17.3.1 Calibration

17.3.2 Estimation and forecasting

17.3.3 Reclassification into FRA 2010 categories

17.4 Data for Table T17

Table 17a - Forest revenues

FRA 2010 Categories	Revenues (1000 local currency)FJD		
	2000	2005	2010
Forest revenue	431.469	3819.286	3500

Table 17b - Public expenditure in forest sector by funding source

FRA 2010 Categories	Domestic funding (1000 local currency)		External funding (1000 local currency)		Total (1000 local currency)	
	2000	2005	2000	2005	2000	2005
Operational expenditure	3894.253	9704.491			3894.253	9704.491
Transfer payments						
Total public expenditure	3894.253	9704.491			3894.253	9704.491
If transfer payments are made for forest management and conservation, indicate for what specific objective(s) - Please tick all that apply.	<input type="checkbox"/>	Reforestation				
	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Afforestation				
	<input type="checkbox"/>	Forest inventory and/or planning				
	<input type="checkbox"/>	Conservation of forest biodiversity				
	<input type="checkbox"/>	Protection of soil and water				
	<input type="checkbox"/>	Forest stand improvement				
	<input type="checkbox"/>	Establishment or maintenance of protected areas				
	<input type="checkbox"/>	Other, specify below				

17.5 Comments to Table T17

Variable / category	Comments related to data, definitions, etc.	Comments on the reported trend
Forest revenue	Sources of Revenue: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Timber scaling fees - Joinery Items - Chemical Analysis test - Sale of Publication (including Logging Plan and Volume Assessment) and Park fees 	
Operational expenditure	Funding of Annual Forestry programmes	
Transfer payments	Funding of Forestry Extension Programmes with funds transferred from Government to the Private Sector.	

Other general comments to the table